

THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN,
OR THE
Devout Penitent.

A Book of Devotion, containing the Whole Duty of a *Christian*, in all Occasions and Necessities ; fitted to the main Uses of a Holy Life.

In Four Parts.

- I. *Of Self-Examination, Confession of Sins, &c.*
- II. *Of the Communion of the Holy Body and Bloud of Christ.*
- III. *Of the Hours of Prayer, and Occasional Meditations.*
- IV. *Of the Four last things; 1. Death, 2. Judgment, 3. Hell, 4. Heaven.*

The Fourth Edition Enlarged and Corrected.

By *R.* SHERLOCK, D. D. Rector
of *Winwick. Kenyon*

Omne tempus in quo de Deo non cogitas, hoc te computa perdidisse.

L O N D O N,
Printed for *R. Royston*, Bookseller to His most Sacred Majesty, at the *Angel* in *Amen-Corner*, 1687.

The Lamb of God.



Ecce agnus Dei qui tollit peccata Mundi

John. 1. 29.

Behold the lamb of God, which taketh away
the sin of the World.





THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN,
OR THE
Devout Penitent.

A Book of Devotion, containing the Whole Duty of a *Christian*, in all Occasions and Necessities; fitted to the main Uses of a Holy Life.

In Four Parts.

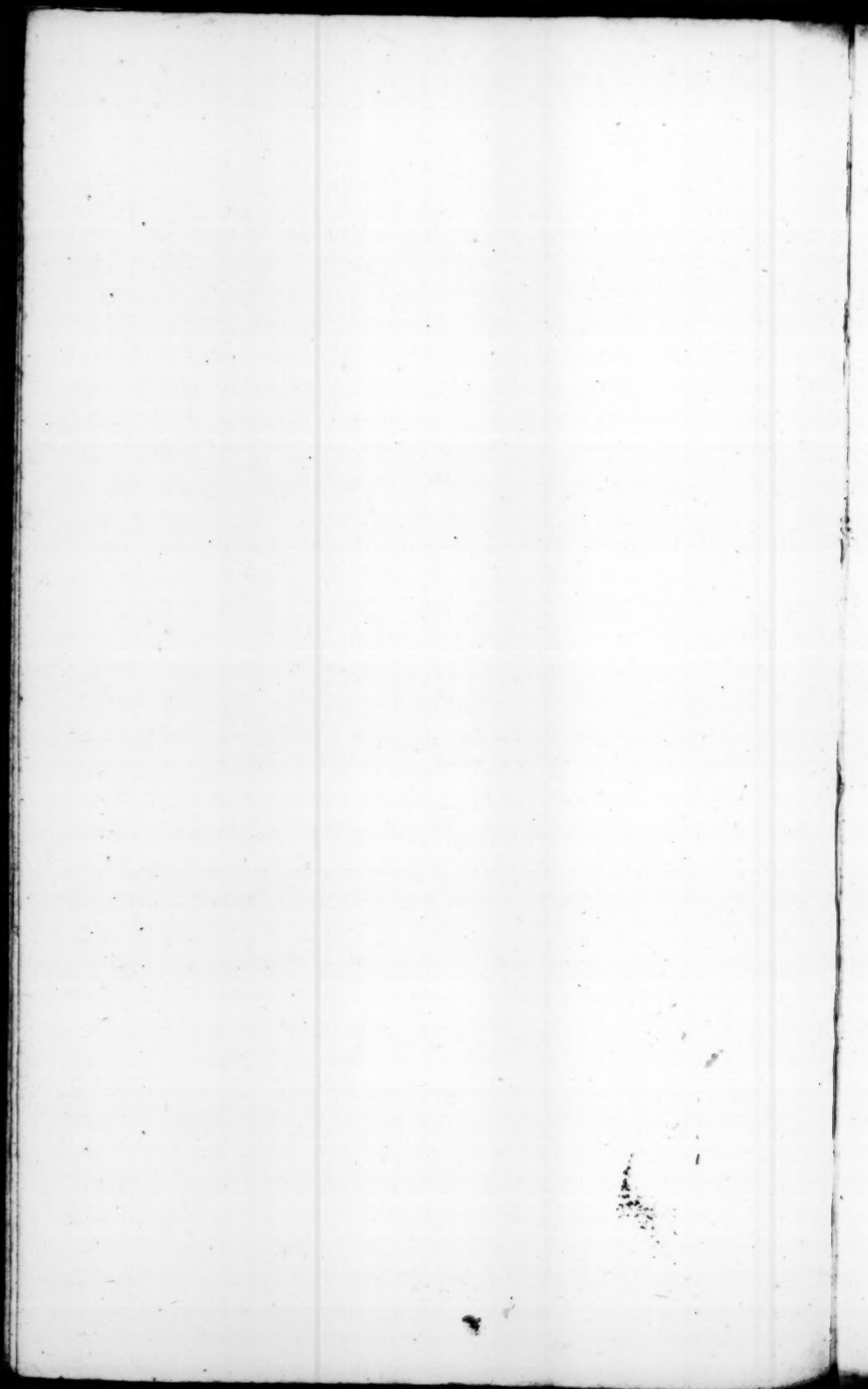
- I. *Of Self-Examination, Confession of Sins, &c.*
- II. *Of the Communion of the Holy Body and Bloud of Christ.*
- III. *Of the Hours of Prayer, and Occasional Meditations.*
- IV. *Of the Four last things; 1. Death, 2. Judgment, 3. Hell, 4. Heaven.*

The Fourth Edition Enlarged and Corrected.

By *R.* SHERLOCK, D. D. Rector
of *Winwick. Lancashire*

Omne tempus in quo de Deo non cogitas, hoc te computa perdidisse.

L O N D O N,
Printed for R. Royston, Bookseller to His most Sacred Majesty, at the Angel in Amen-Corner, 1687.



To the Parishioners
O F
W I N W I C K
I N
L A N C A S H I R E.

Good People,

THE Cure of your Souls being by the
Divine Providence incumbent upon
Me, very unfit to undergo so great a
Charge, especially considering the Liberty
which most men do now assume in the way of
Religion: In the discharge of my Duty,
though I cannot say I have been so prudent
and diligent, as the high and holy nature of
my Function requires; yet you know I have
not omitted frequently to put you in mind
[which is one principal part of my Office] of
the whole Will of God, in the careful obser-
vance whereof the Health of your Souls con-
sisteth.

The Epistle to the Parishioners

The Contents of God's revealed Will, being delivered and dispersed through the whole Body of Holy Scriptures, are collected and summed up into general Heads by the Church of *Christ* in her *Catechism*: the which, though by a strange Fanatick humour it be slighted, and by self-conceited persons derided, yet contains all things both of *Faith* and *Fact* necessary to Salvation, being rightly, clearly and fully understood.

Did you therefore rightly understand, and seriously consider, wherein your Soul's Health and Edification chiefly consists, you would be better pleased with the frequency of Catechizing, and be more versed in those Essentials of Religion, than in the hearing of many Sermons, which are of less concern.

I have not spared my Pains in Preaching, nor my Purse in the maintenance of others to assist me herein. But by long experience it is evident, that Sermons [what through the Variety, several Modes and Methods on the one hand, and what through the great Abuse thereof on the other,] have not that influence upon the minds of men as becometh *sound Doctrine*, but have too much sway with men of *itching ears, who heap to themselves Teachers after their own lusts*; who, upon Pretence of going on to Perfection, go off the Foundation, *wax vain in their imaginations, and their foolish hearts* are

of W I N W I C K.

are darkned, whilst they conceit themselves enlightened.

And therefore for your more ready, easie, and constant instruction, I have committed to writing, and made publick, *The Summary of Christian Doctrine*, being the *Catechism* of the Church of *ENGLAND* paraphrased.

And because Doctrine without Practice is but a Body of Religion without a Soul to quicken it; I have here added a *Summary of Christian Practice*, in the ensuing *Rules of Self-examination*, which will equally discover unto you your Sins and Miscarriages past, and serve for a Guide to direct you in the future ordering of all the Actions of your lives in the ways of Godliness.

In both which Summaries I have endeavoured to be both brief and plain, delivering only what I conceive generally necessary to Salvation, and expressing the same in the most easie way to be understood: as knowing that multitude of words, various, acute, and quaint affected expressions, especially in the Essentials of Religion, though they may more please, do not so much profit, nay, they do really rather distract than instruct the minds of most. For it is not the ratling of the Leaves, but the Fruits of the Tree of knowledge that feed the Soul to life eternal.

The

The Epistle to the Parishioners

The Prayers prescribed upon any the ensuing considerations are not by way of one long continued Oration without intermission ; but divided into several shorter Prayers: and this because,

1. The heat of holy Zeal is hereby better maintained, and kept flaming in the Soul, whilst the ending of one Prayer and beginning another adds new fervour to the Soul's Devotion.

2. Long Prayers do tire the spirits, clog the memory, distract the mind, and damp that celestial fervour which is the life of all holy and acceptable Prayers.

3. Such are all those Prayers which are truly the Prayers of God's Holy Spirit, and stand upon record in Holy Writ: they are all divided and cut short into so many distinct Verses, as into so many several shorter Prayers.

4. Thus *Christ* has commanded us to pray, *Matth. 6. 7, 8, 9.* And according to this pattern the Prayers of *Christ's* Church, even for the length thereof, are generally framed.

My primary intention in the ensuing Discourse was chiefly, to direct you for the worthy Receiving of the *Holy Communion of the Body and Bloud of Christ*, whereunto a thorough *Self-examination* is absolutely necessary.

And being desired to enlarge my Meditations upon that Blessed Sacrament, I have therefore

of W I N W I C K.

fore now divided the former Edition into Two Parts: the First, of *Self-examination*; and the Second, of the *Holy Communion*.

Wherein I must necessarily tell you, that since the Danger of *unworthy* Receiving is equivalent with the Benefit of the *worthy*; it therefore concerns every one of you, that hath any sense and sincere care of his Soul's health, as strictly to *examine himself before he eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup*, as he believes he shall be examined before the great Tribunal of Heaven; and accordingly to purge and purifie his Soul by Confession, Contrition, and all the sacred Acts and Offices of true Repentance, the practice whereof is in the following Leaves delivered.

Of the other Two Parts of the *Practical Christian*, mentioned in the general Title-page, you will have a farther account in the *Preface* thereunto.

I shall not farther enlarge this *Epistle*, more than to pray, that God may be pleased to assist you by his Divine grace carefully to observe such useful Instructions as be herein given you: not vainly jangling, and talking of Religion; but, according to the Covenant you have made with your God, *to keep his holy Will and Commandments, and to walk in the same all the days of your life*; remembering who it is that has said it, *If thou wilt enter*
into

The Epistle to the Parishioners, &c.
into life, keep the Commandments, Matth 19.
17. And that you may observe the one as
the way to the other, I humbly beg may be
Thine for Me, as 'tis Mine for Thee, even
the constant Prayer of

Your respective Pastour,

RICH. SHERLOCK.

TO

TO THE
Piously Affected
R E A D E R.

TIS the happiness of Man above
that of the Beasts that perish,
that he can both converse with
himself and the blessed Creator of himself,
who hath enstamp't his Divine Image upon
his Immortal Soul, to have his Conversa-
tion in Heaven; and amidst the most
startling changes of this Mortal life, have
his heart surely fixed there where true joys
are to be found.

Mens in Cœlis, quies in terris :

If we set our affections on things above,
all will be in quiet here below ; so that we
may securely sail through the troubled wa-
ters of the many various Opinions and Di-
visions, uncharitable Contentions and
Disputes in Religion, too irreligiously
maintain'd

To the R E A D E R.

maintain'd and managed to the great decay both of its life and lustre in the hearts and lives of its professors. And finally, through all the turbulent Sects and Factions of these last and most tempestuous Times, to arrive safely at the much desired Haven of the Heavenly land of promise; where alone dwells Unity and Peace, sweet blessed Peace, and that Joy which is unspeakable and full of glory: Whither may our mutual Prayers for each other, with such devout tears and sighs which are the breathings of the Holy Spirit of God, waft and conduct us all, through the alone Merits of our dear Redeemer: And this I humbly beg may be Thine as 'tis Mine, even the constant Prayer of thy loving brother in the Lord,

R. SHERLOCK.

THE

THE
FIRST PART
OF THE
PRACTICAL
Christian :

BEING

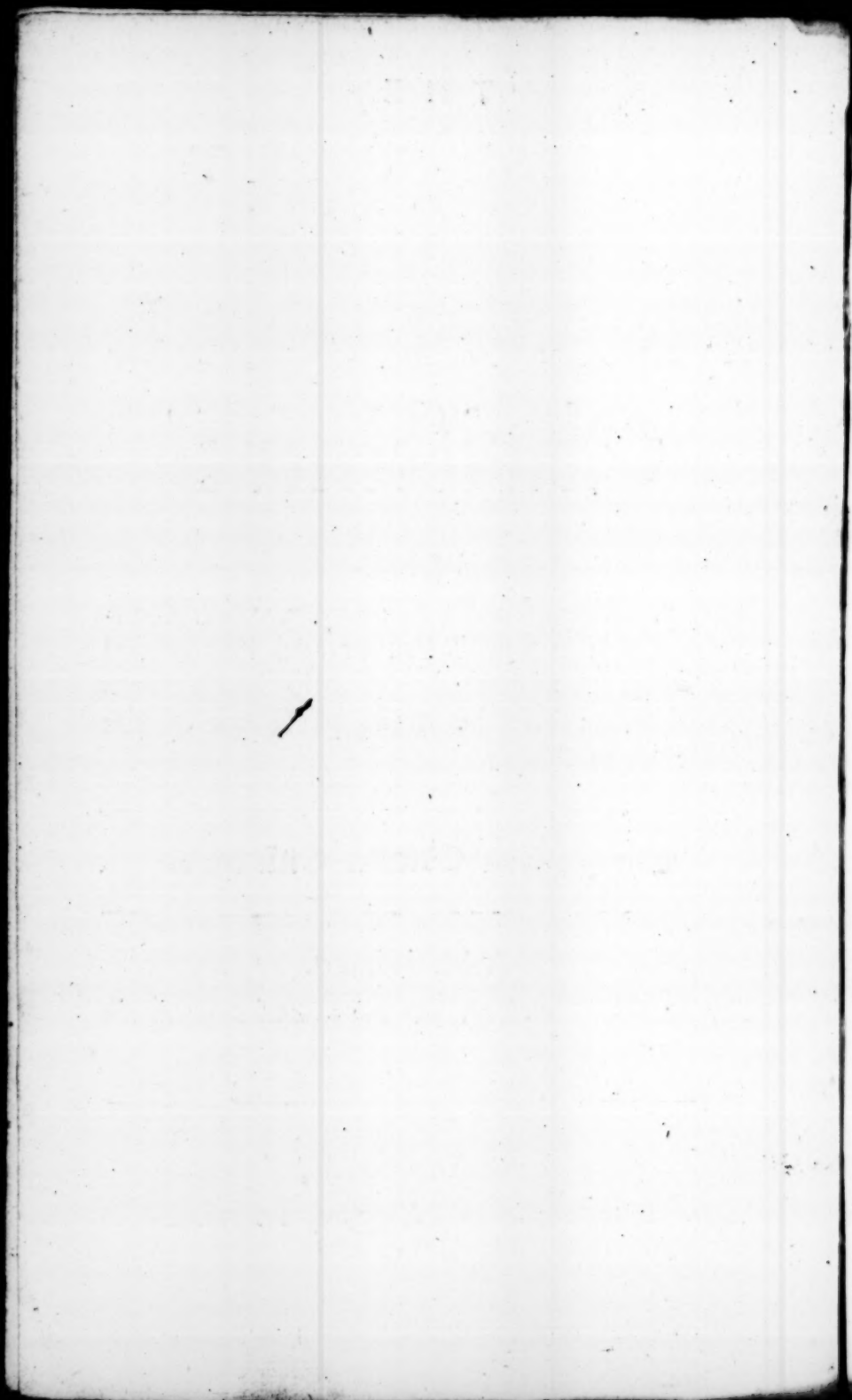
The Practice of *Self-examination*, with Confessions, the Lord's Prayer and Penitential Psalms paraphrased ; as also Meditations and Prayers to be made partakers of the Merits of *Christ*.

The Fourth Edition Enlarged.

L A M. iii. 40.

*Let us search and try our ways, and turn again
unto the Lord.*

L O N D O N,
Printed for R. Royston, 1686.



(1)

THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN.

PART I.

CHAP. I.

Of the great necessity of SELF-EX-AMINATION.

1. **W**Hosoever believes as a Christian his Soul to be immortal, being either entitled to everlasting

Joy through Faith and Obedience to the Gospel of *Christ*, or liable to eternal Woe through Disobedience and Misbelief *, must be very stupid and sottish, if he do not frequently *examine himself* ||, whether he may reasonably conclude he is in the state of Grace and Salvation; or of Sin, and of Death *the wages thereof* *.

|| *All the works of the righteous and of the wise are in the hand of God, and no man knoweth*

B

either

* *Job. 5.*

28, 29.

|| *Psal. 4.*

4. 2 *Cor.*

13. 5. *Gal.*

6. 4.

* *Rom. 6.*

23.

|| *Eccles. 9.*

1.

either love or hatred by all that is before him : God hath kept secret to himself his decrees of Eternal Salvation and Damnation of each particular person ; but yet each mans Conscience impartially examined will acquaint him with very much of his condition, whether of wisdom or folly, of righteousness or sin, of life or of death to all Eternity.

2. That every man should know himself, is such a fundamental principle of true wisdom, that wise men of old affirmed [*Nosce teipsum*] to be a command immediately derived to the sons of men by a voice from Heaven, as being absolutely necessary to the right guidance of all the actions of humane life upon earth. *Many Sciences are invented, saith Bern. by the sons of men, but there is none greater, none more profitable, than each mans knowledge of himself. There is not a more compendious way to the knowledge of God, than the knowledge of a mans self. Bern. de interiori domo, cap. 12.*

He who knows every thing, and knows not himself aright, knows in effect as much as comes to nothing.

3. The reasonable Soul, were it not debauched by the sensual appetite, and distracted by the hurry of exorbitant desires, could not but often remember her self, examine and call to mind the Author and End of her Being, the immortality and dignity of her nature, what is her errand into this world, and how she shall subsist in the world to come, what is her chiefest Good, and wherein her perfection and felicity consists : which cannot be meerly
ly

ly to eat, and drink, and sleep, purchase lands, build houses, satisfy the lusts of the flesh, swell with pride of life ----- She would consider that she is stamp'd after the Image of God, and her Happiness consists in the knowledge, love and enjoyment of the Divine Majesty, and in the imitation and representation (according to her model) of the Perfections of the Godhead.

It is peculiar to God alone, to be essentially blessed in himself, even in the contemplation and fruition of his own perfections from everlasting to everlasting. And yet so great is the goodness of God, that he hath made man capable of the same blessedness with himself; to enjoy not another, but the same felicity which God himself enjoys in the enjoyment of himself. That's the great end and perfection of man's Being in *nature*; even through all the degrees of *grace* to see the fair beauty of God in *glory*, and to love him, and praise him for ever.

But, alas! vain *man being in honour*, hath *no understanding*, considers not the honour of his being after the Image of his Maker; but receives his Divine immortal Soul in vain, whilst he follows the sway of his sensual irrational appetite, and is compared to the beasts that perish *.

* *Psalm 49.*

4. And well it were for all such inconsiderate and imprudent persons, if their Souls were as perishing and mortal as those which animate the beasts of the field. But to their eternal sorrow 'tis far otherwise: For there is an account to be given by every

man of his immortal Soul, and of the Image of God stamped thereupon: viz. how this blessed Image hath been either defaced, or kept undefiled; how it hath been obscured, or how shined; how deformed, or how beautified through all the actions of each man's life. For *God will bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil* *.

* Eccles.

12. 14.

Rom 2. 16.

and 14. 10.

2 Cor. 5.

10.

5. Upon every man's Examination, both in his particular, and in the general Judgment, depends his everlasting well-being, or undoing for ever: each man's condition then shall be unchangeable, whether it be of glory, or misery. *They that have done good shall go into everlasting life, and they that have done evil into everlasting fire* *. The execution of this saying can no more fail, than the Eternal God himself can fail, who is the fountain of truth and righteousness.

* Matth.

25. 46.

6. Since this great Trial then shall be upon life and death eternal, 'twill be wisely done to try beforehand. Such is the advice of the wise *Siracides*; *Before judgment examine thy self, and in the day of visitation thou shalt find mercy* *.

* Eccles.

18. 20.

To examine, accuse, judge and condemn thy self in this life, may, through the merits of *Christ*, acquit thee in the life to come. So saith the Apostle; *If we would judge our selves, we should not be judged* *.

* 1 Cor.

11. 31.

Psal. 50.

21.

7. Now then (sinful man) delay not to pass judgment upon thy self: remember that the Great Judge himself hath said it, *I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that*

Chap. I. Of Self-examination.

5

that thou hast done. Be wise then, and prevent this sad and dismal reproof, by setting in order before thy self all the Sins of thy life. And to this Trial of thy self these following particulars do necessarily concur.

(1.) A *Tribunal* must be erected; and this is not to be without thee, but within thee, even in thine own heart *.

(2.) The *Judge* to sit upon this Seat of judicature must be thy Reason guided by the Law of the most High; wherein beware of a misunderstanding and *wresting* of the letter of the Law, to pass any unjust and partial sentence upon thy self, for that may undo thee for ever *.

* 1 Job. 3: 20, 21.

(3.) The *Witnesses* to be produc'd against thee are, *the Conscience bearing witness, and the thoughts the mean while accusing or excusing one another*: and thus shall it be also in the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Christ Jesus *.

* 1 Pet. 3: 16.

(4.) The *Executioners* that stand ready to seize the Criminal are, *Fear and terror, and an horrible dread overwhelming the Soul* *.

* Rom. 2: 15, 16.

These do ever attend

* Phil. 2: 12. Psal.

(5.) *Self-condemnation*, which is an unfeigned and sad acknowledgement to have incurred the dismal Sentence of condemnation to death eternal. To prevent which,

(6.) *Execution* must be done, and the blood of the guilty Soul must be shed.

'Tis not to be believ'd or hoped, that a black diseased Soul should recover its health, and beauty after the Image of God, except she bleed plentifully; bleed in the

tears of Compunction and godly sorrow; bleed in the Confession of her Sins, with an abhorrence of them, for the filthiness, guilt and danger contracted by them, so as for the future to renounce and abjure them for ever.

8. Thus to examine, judge and condemn thy self, is the same Christian duty which is called *Repentance*. For as by self-examination, so by Repentance such as know not themselves through pride and ignorance, attain this saving knowledge in the acknowledgment of the truth, *and recover themselves out of the snare of the Devil, who are taken captive by him at his will, 2 Tim. 2. 25, 26.* The great necessity of Repentance in order to escape Eternal perdition is most clearly and positively affirmed by our Lord, saying, *Except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish* *. And he saith the same words again, at the same time, and in the same Text recorded; 1. to enforce the great necessity of *Repentance*, against all carnal, careless, self-conceited and seduced persons: 2. to manifest his great goodness, *who would not have any to perish, but that all should come to Repentance* *.

* Luke 13.
3, 5.

* 2 Pet.
3. 9.
|| Jam. 3. 2.

* Math. 3.
7, 8.

* Prov.
28. 13.
Job. 8. 11.
Job. 1. 9.

9. Sinners we are *all*, less or more || : but God in great mercy has ordained and commanded *Repentance* as the great antidote against the poison of Sin, and preservative from death *. And that *Repentance* which is thus salutary consists of two general parts : 1. to *confess* with sorrow our sins past; 2. for ever to abjure and *forsake* them. And to such a true Penitent only is mercy promised *. 10. To

10. To both these general heads of true *Repentance*, a full knowledge and deep sense of all hainous sins, even punctually and particularly, is absolutely necessary. For no man can confess his Sins who knows them not; nor forsake them, who is not feelingly sensible of the guilt and danger contracted by them *.

* *Psal.* 51.
3. *Isa.* 59.
12.

Self-examination is therefore commanded as a previous duty necessarily conducing to a true *Conversion* ||, or (which is the same) || to a true *Repentance*, both in respect of all its integral parts, and also of the fruits meet for *Repentance*, which are no other but the *Good works* of a new Obedience *.

* *Psal.* 4. 4.
Lam. 3. 40.

11. *The just man falleth seven times* || : and upon consideration of his seven times daily failings, he hath seven times daily confessions *, to the praise of God || ; with frequent laments in the night also *. At least twice aday, morning and evening, he takes a view of his miscarriages the by-past day and night, confessing and bewailing his frequent backslidings, and in all holy humility imploring with tears of godly sorrow the pardon of his daily offences, with firm resolution of more care and caution, more zeal of innocence and purity both in heart and life, for the time to come.

* *Col.* 1.
10.
|| *Prov.* 24.
16.
* *Psal.* 119.
164.
|| *Jos.* 7. 19.
* *Psal.* 6.
6. and 77.
6.

12. 'Tis a great imprudence, even madness, in the hearts of men, to put off from day to day this *Self-examination*, or reckoning with our selves. Since 'tis difficult to account strictly for the misdemeanors of one day, how much more hard then to set

straight and even the accounts of a long sinful life? whereas he who daily accounts with himself and his offended God for his daily transgressions, shall have but one days sins to account for upon his dying day *.

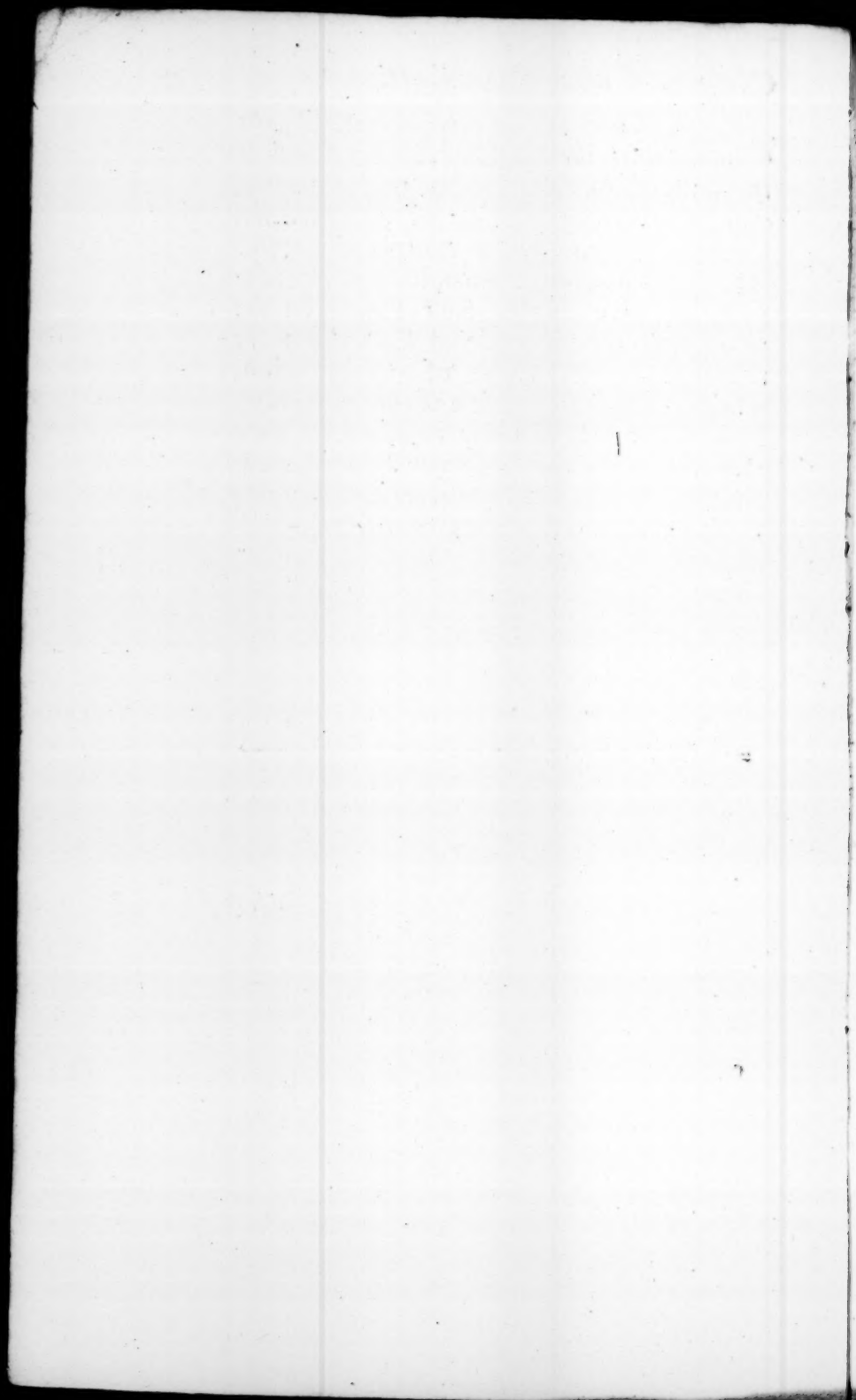
* Luke 12.
42, 43.

Exod. 4.
7.

13. We read of *Moses*, that his leprous hand was made whole and recovered its native ~~whiteness~~ ^{cleanness} by thrusting it into his bosom ||. And thus is the Soul cleansed from the leprosie of Sin, by thrusting the hand, which is the instrument of action, into the bosom of thine own Conscience, to enter, and strictly to search into the inner man; to ransack all the corners of the deceitful heart; to examine what affections lurk there, and what excursions they have thence made into any extravagant and sinful actions; that they may be thence ejected and abandoned.

This is the way both to keep the heart pure, and the hands clean: hence comes both the knowledge of thy self, and the fear of God: hence comes Sense of sin, holy Compunction, godly Sorrow, Humiliation, and true Repentance in all its branches and worthy fruits. Hence the Soul becomes inflamed with the ardent heats of holy Devotion, and fervent Prayers for pardon and peace, mercy and grace, Sanctification and Redemption. Hence arise in the heart holy Resolves of new Obedience, with holy breathings after God and his Salvation. Therefore is this Duty of *Self-examination* called the *Magazine* or *Store-house* of all *Christian Vertue*.

14. And



C H A P. II.

*The Rule of Self-examination by the Vow
in Baptism.*

1. **S**ince *Self-examination* is a Duty of so great, so high, so general concernment as hath appeared; it will be necessary that it be sincerely and thoroughly performed, not slightly, partially and deceitfully; not by any false rules and erring opinions, but by such a Rule as will not deceive us, when we shall come to our great Examination and Trial at the Last day.

2. There be too many who do flatter and deceive themselves by a bare and naked Faith in *Christ*, by virtue whereof they conceit themselves to be justified, and of the number of God's elect, and assured of Salvation. But these are groundless presumptions, except thy *Faith* do purifie thy heart * from all inordinate affections; and cleanse thy hands from all sinful actions ||; and be also fruitful in all good works *.

* *Act. 15. 9.*|| *2 Cor. 7.*1. *1. Tim. 4.*

8.

* *1. Tim. 2.*

'Tis an undoubted truth, That whosoever believeth in the only begotten Son of God, shall not perish, but shall have everlasting life, John 3. 16. But then this saving Faith must not be only speculative in the brain, and fruitful in the fancy, and presumptive of the Divine favour; but such a Faith as is practical in the heart, lively, vigorous, and working by love, which is the fulfilling of the

26.

the Law, and implies an universal obedience to the Gospel of *Christ*.

3. The true Rule of *Self-examination*, which will not deceive us, is that according to which we shall be examined and tried at the last day, and that is not our notions, and conceptions, and presumptions of or upon a bare Faith in *Christ*; but the Rule of Christian charity as 'tis the life of Faith, and a *compendium* of the holy Gospel of *Christ*, *Matth.* 25. 35. ---- 2 *Thess.* 1. 8.

* *Greg.*
Rom. 19.

4. The summ of *Evangelical Obedience* is exprest in that Vow which every true Christian hath made when he was Baptized or Christened. And by this, as *S. Gregory* observes *, every man may try the truth of his Faith in *Christ*. For as no man can be said to be faithful, who keeps not his promise: so neither can any Christian be said to have any true Faith towards God, if he performs not the promise he hath made unto him: For herein doth his righteousness consist, and hereupon his everlasting Salvation depends through the merits of *Christ*.

* *Heb.* 10.
23, 26, 27,
28, 29.

5. This Baptifmal Vow is the condition upon which we are admitted into the Covenant of Grace, and *made members of Christ, children of God, and heirs of the Kingdom of Heaven*. And therefore they who perform not this condition, but slight, neglect or negligently observe the same, do uncovenant themselves, and return again to their natural state of Sin and Misery; viz. *become children of wrath, enemies of God, and heirs of eternal damnation* *.

6. The

6. The holy Christian Religion we all profess, is no other but God's Will and Testament, wherein a goodly inheritance is promis'd and bequeath'd; but not to be obtained, as *S. Augustine* observes *, except, as in all other Testaments, we observe the Will of the Testator: nor is there any thing more clearly exprest in the revealed will of God, than this, That the benefits of the Covenant of Grace belong only to them, who keep the condition therein required ||.

* Aug.
Scr. de
Tcm. 167.

7. Every wilful sin is a breach of this Covenant, and contracts therewith the sin of perjury, and incurs the forfeiture of all the precious benefits of the members of *Christ*, children of God, and heirs of Heaven; so that no man can reasonably conclude himself within the Covenant of Grace, until the leaven of wickedness, which is a breach of its Condition, be strictly searched out and expurged *.

|| Deut. 7.
9, 10.
Psal. 25.
10. and
89. 28, 29.
30, 31, 32.
and 103.
17, 18. and
132. 11,
12. Jer. 11.
3, 4, 5.
Heb. 2. 2, 3.
* 1 Cor. 5.
7, 8.

According therefore to this Covenant, which we have every one (^{as are} rightly Christened) made with God, it concerns every man to examine himself, who hath any care of his Soul.

of his goal baptis'm

8. This Condition consists of three general Heads, call'd in Holy Writ by the three names of, 1. *Repentance*, 2. *Faith*, 3. *Obedience*, containg there-under the whole Duty of a Christian man.

9. *Repentance* consists not only in confession, with sorrow for sin past; but in performance for the future of that grand Evangelical duty whereby we forsake sin, renounce

- nounce all *fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness* *, deny *ungodliness and worldly lusts* || : the which, with several more expressions of the same nature, are the very same in sense with the first part of our Baptismal Vow, viz. *to forsake the Devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of this wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh*, which is frequently remembred to be one of the two main ends of all that *Christ* hath done and suffered for us *.
- * Eph. 5. 11. || Tit. 2. 12. 10. This being therefore *the preparation of the Gospel of peace* ||, and *the foundation of Religion* *, is the first general rule of *Self-examination*,
- * Luke 10. 17, 18, 19. Col. 1. 13. Tit. 2. 12. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Eph. 6. 35. Matt. 3. 2. * Heb. 6. 1,

By the First part,

To forsake the Devil and all his works ;

AND it highly concerns us surely to do this, since they are the children of the Devil who do his works *.

The Devil's first and general work was *Apostasie* : he abode not in the truth ; *he kept not his first estate* ||. Here then in the first place consider seriously and impartially, how frequently, nay, daily, if not hourly, thou hast yielded to the suggestions of Satan, and become like unto him, by swerving from thy first profession of the holy Christian Faith, and Vow of Obedience to God's Commands, when admitted into covenant with God in Baptism.

The

The more particular works of the Devil are,

1. *Pride*, whereby he fell from being an Angel of Light, to be a Spirit of Darkness *.

* *Isa. 14.*

2. *Lying*, for he is a Liar, and the father of it ||.

14, 15.

3. *Malice, Hatred, Envy*, with all the degrees of *Murther* both in will and deed : he was a *Murtherer* from the beginning *.

|| *Job. 8. 44*

* *Ibid.*

4. *Slander, Backbiting* and *accusing* of the brethren || ; from whence he takes the name of Devil.

|| *Rev. 12. 10.*

5. *Tempting unto sin* : that's the incessant work of the Devil, who continually goes about like a roaring Lion seeking whom he may devour *.

* *1 Pet. 5. 8.*

Examine then whether, according to thy promise made unto God, thou hast manfully fought under the banner of *Christ* against the crafts and assaults of the Devil, tempting thee to any of these sins, or to any other miscarriage either in judgment or practice ; and hast not rather suffered thy self, oftner than thou canst possibly imagine, to be taken in his *snare*s, and led captive by him at his will *.

* *2 Tim. 2. 26.*

The Poms and Vanities of this wicked World.

These are in other words *the pride of life*, and *the lusts of the eyes*, which are positively affirmed to be inconsistent with the love of God ||.

|| *1 Job. 2. 16.*

Upon

Upon this Head examine

1. Hath not thine heart been puffed up with the wind of vain-glory, which vents it self by boasting and bragging of *vain things* of the world which profit not *, by over cost-ly and garish apparel ||, high vaunting, imperious language, strutting gait, affected gestures, supercilious and scornful looks *, affecting and *receiving the honour which is from man, more than the honour which cometh from God only* || ?
 - * Ps. 12. 2.
 - || Isa. 3. 16,
 - Ec.
 - * Eccles. 19. 29, 30.
 - || Job. 5. 44
2. Have you not esteemed your self more than others your equals, if not superiors * ; either in respect of your worldly wealth and estate, place of credit and superiority ||, greatness of wit, readiness of elocution, boldness to outvy, cunning to over-reach your neighbour, or in any other of those worldly qualifications and endowments, which usually swell the *vain minds of worldly men with conceitedness of their own worth, and makes them love the praise of men more than the praise of God* * ?
 - * Phil. 2. 3.
 - || Ps. 49. 6.
 - * Job. 12. 43.
3. Have no idle and lewd company, nor yet the ill example of others, allured you to follow any of those sinful customs of the world, which have some outward shew of pomp and seeming bravery, but are really *vain and empty of all true worth* || ? Have you not delighted your self in such *lying vanities*, and loved even to be couzened both of your time and treasure in pursuance of them * ?
 - || Psal. 144. 11.
 - Prov. 1. 10, Ec.
 - * Psal. 4. 2.
 - || Mamb. 6. 24.
4. Have you not loved and served *Mammon* more than *God* ||, by preferring the for-
did

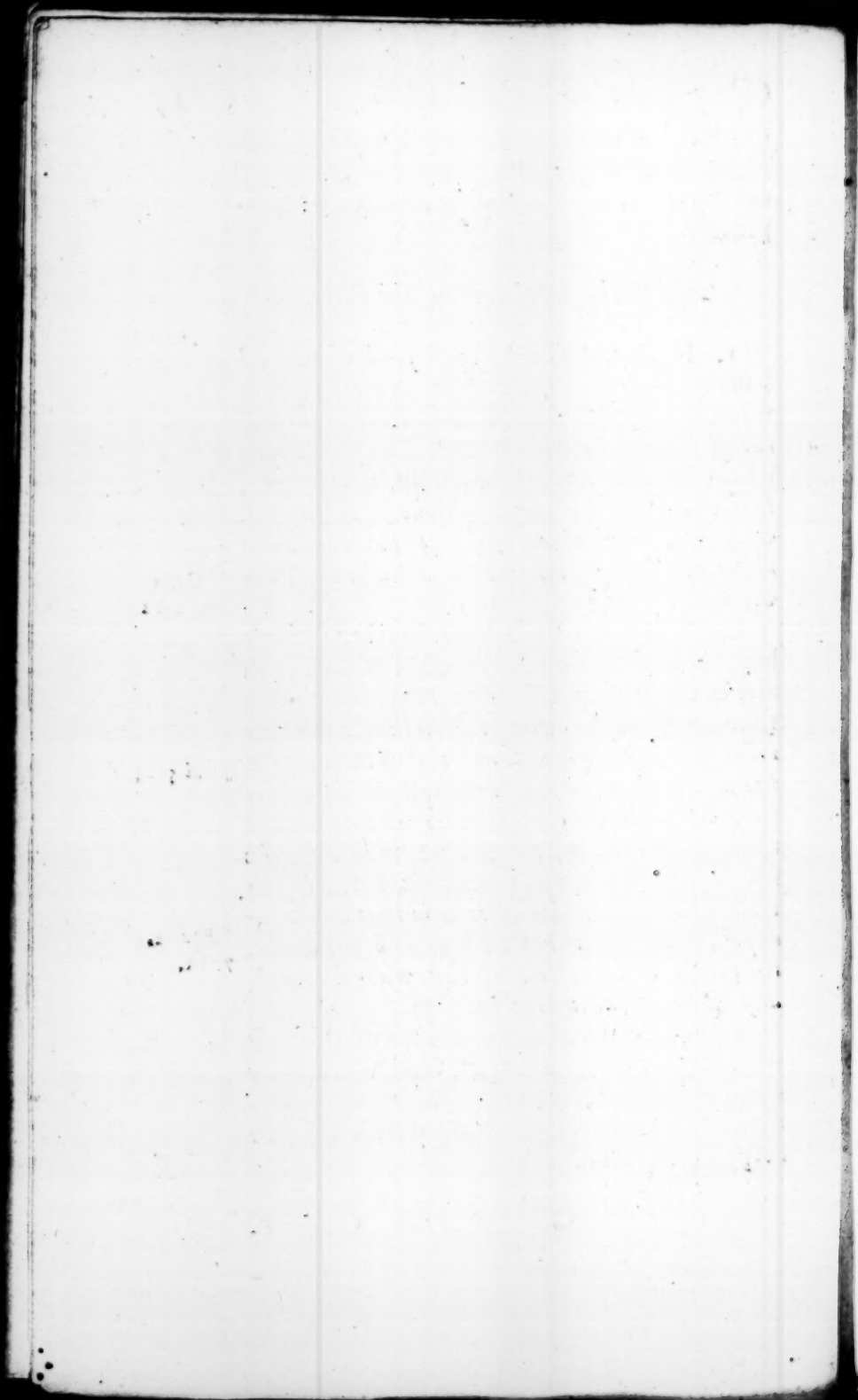
did service of your worldly ends and interests, before the sacred service of God, and the interests of your Soul's health and happiness?

And all the sinful Lusts of the Flesh.

1. Hath not the corrupt seed of carnal Lust taken root in your heart, and brought forth in your life any of those sinful fruits of the flesh, which are reckoned by S. Paul to be these, *Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, strifes, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revelling, &c.* * Gal. 5. 19, 20, 21.

2. If upon the strict examination of your heart and life, you find your self guilty in any of these respects, then remember what follows, that *they who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God* || : and such surely || Gal. 5. 21 are not within the Covenant of Grace, neither have they any title to the promises thereof, whilst they continue in any of the forementioned sins unrepented; for the promise only appertaineth to him that overcometh *, namely, *the Devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of this wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh.* * Rev. 2. 7, 11.

The more particular breaches of this first part of your Covenant with God will appear upon examination of your self by those particular Commands of God, which they do respectively transgress.



CHAP. III.

*The Rule of Self-examination by the
C R E E D ; or, by the Second part
of the Vow in Baptism, To believe
all the Articles of the Christian Faith.*

HE that believes (viz. all the funda-
mental Articles of the Christian
Faith) *shall be saved, but he that believeth not
shall be damned **.

Here then examine,

1. If you have learned being young, what
are these Articles or Points of Christian
Faith whereunto you were Baptized or
Christned : and if you can now give a ready
account of your Faith ; and this both in the
very words of your Creed, and also in the
full sense and true meaning of each Article
thereof || .

2. Do you stedfastly believe the infallible
truth of each Article, though perhaps you
understand it not in its full extent ? Are you
zealously affected with them all, resolved
to die in this Faith, and, if occasion be, to
die for it, *resisting even unto blood* whatever
may oppose or infringe the same ; *earnestly
contending for that Faith which was once given
to [or by] the Saints*, the holy Apostles of
our Lord * ?

3. Dost thou not only *believe with the
heart*, but also frequently *confess this faith
with the mouth* ? for as *with the heart man be-*

C 2

lieveth

* Mark

16-16.

John 13.

48.

1 Pet. 3.

15.

1 Tim. 6.

12.

2 Tim. 4. 7.

* Jude 3.

*liveth unto righteousness, so with the mouth
 confession is made unto Salvation *.*

* Rom. 10.
 10.

4. Have neither the senseless neglect of some, nor the profane scoffs of others, made thee also neglect, or be ashamed to confess thy Faith in publick? And if so, thy Faith is not sincere: for he that truly *believeth in God, will not be ashamed* || openly to profess it; remembering that there is a dismal shame and confusion of face threatned to him that *is ashamed of Christ and his words **, which are summ'd up in the Creed.

|| Rom. 10.
 11.

* Mark
 8. 38.

5. Hast thou lived in the practice of this Faith, framing both the affections of thy heart and the actions of thy life according to what each Article doth imply and implicitly command? For thus *the just man lives*

|| Hab. 2. 4. *by his Faith* ||.

Rom. 1. 17.

6. Have you not been mistaken in the nature of a true Christian Faith, making it to be a presumption upon the Promises of the Gospel abstract from obedience to the Precepts thereof? And hath not thy Faith been rather *notional* in the Brain, than *practical* in the heart and life? been more in talk and dispute, and verbal profession, than in love and good works *, and holy conversation?

* Gal. 5. 6.

For *the Kingdom of God is not in word, but in*

|| 1 Cor. 4.

20.

power || of holy actions, or in the keeping the Covenant of thy God.

CHAP. IV.

*The Rule of Self-examination by the
DECALOGUE; or, by the
Third part of the Vow in Baptism,
To keep God's holy Will and Command-
ments, and to walk in the same all the
days of thy life.*

TO obey God's Commands is properly
to serve him *, which is frequently
affirmed to be the plain road-way to Hea-
ven ||.

And 'twere a high presumption, as S. Au-
gustine observes, to hope to obtain what
God has promised, except we carefully ob-
serve what he has commanded.

These Commandments are *the same which
God spake in the 20. Chapter of Exodus* *,
the rule of Righteousness being the same
under the Law and under the Gospel; only
in the one 'tis more plainly and fully under-
stood than in the other.

Here then a more large and particular
Examination of thy self is required; viz. by
all the Duties commanded and Sins forbid-
den in the Precepts of the Moral Law.

* Eccles.

12. 13.

|| Math.

19. 17.

Rgv 14. 12

Aug. de

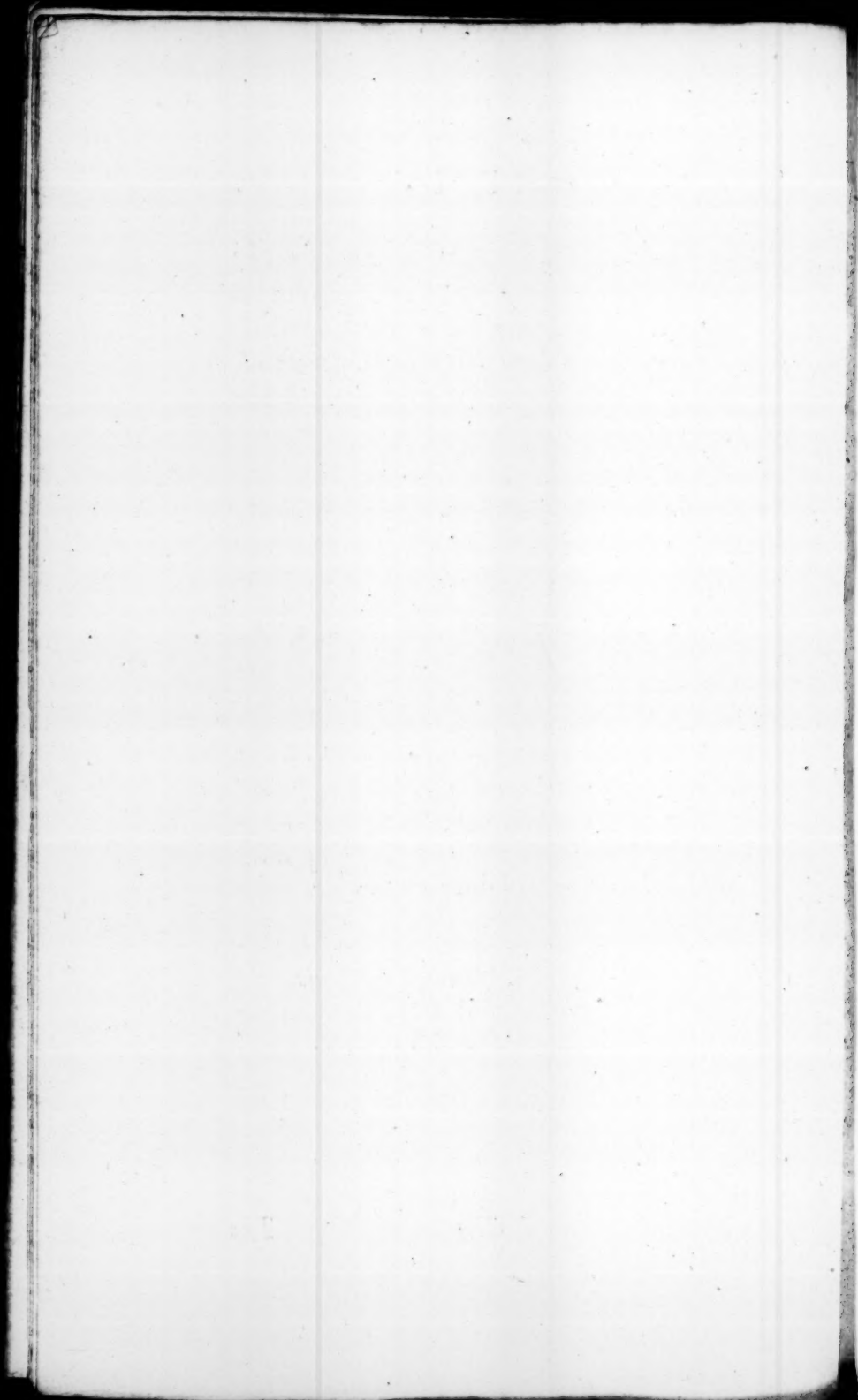
Sant.

* Mat. 19.

18. 19.

Mark

10. 19.



The First Commandment.

**Thou shalt have none other Gods
but me.**

Examination by the First Commandment.

THE Duties enjoyed in this Com-
mandment are,

I. To believe in God.

Since Faith in God is the ground of all religious worship, examine,

First, Whether truly and without all *Heb. 11. 6.*
doubting, or harbouring any secret Athei-
stical thoughts, you do believe the Being of
God and his Providence over all.

Secondly, That you believe of him what *Joh. 4. 24.*
he truly is, a pure, spiritual, invisible *1 Tim. 1.*
Essence, a God most wise, most holy, eter- *17.*
nal and infinite, infinitely merciful and infi- *Ecclus. 16.*
nitely just, infinitely great and glorious, *11, 12.*
omnipotent and immortal, without begin- *Psal. 77.*
ning of days or end of time; and in a word, *13, 14.*
that his excellency, perfection and felicity *Deut. 28.*
in himself is beyond all that the wit of Man *58.*
or Angel can conceive. *Gen. 21.*

Thirdly, That you believe in him as the *Psal. 90. 3.*
great Creator of the world, Redeemer of *Mat. 5. 48.*
all *Joh. 11. 7.*
Jf. 40. 28.

Matth. all men, and Sanctifier of his Church and
 28. 19. People, three Persons, Father, Son and
 1 *Joh.* 5. 7. Holy Ghost, one God over all, blessed for
 ever.

And because the Faith of most is but no-
 tional and verbal only, daily decaying as
Luke 18. 8. the world draws nearer to an end, examine
 the sincerity of your Faith by these essential
 properties thereof.

1. If it purifie your hearts from all un-
Acts 15. 9. worthy thoughts of God, and vile affections
 that separate from him.

2. If it encrease divine Love in your
Luke 7. 47. heart : which was *Mary Magdalen's* Faith.

3. If it make you devout and intense in
Matth. your Prayers : which was the woman of *Ca-*
 15. 28. *naan's* Faith.

4. If thereby you cleave unto God, and
Heb. 11. make him your choice above all the plea-
 24, 25, 26. sures, and treasures of the world : which
 was *Moses's* Faith.

5. If it make you strong to resist even unto
Heb. 11. blood : which was the Faith of all Martyrs.
 33, 34.

6. If it bring forth the fruits of good
Acts 10. 2. works : which was *Cornelius's* Faith, and is
1 Tim. 2. 26. the life of Faith.

II. To trust in him.

1. Examine, first, whether both in pro-
Psal. 62. 1. sperity and adversity your mind hath so been
 2 *Thess.* 3. 3. staid in the Lord, as not to be puffed up by the
 3. one, or dejected by the other.

2. Have you not betrayed your trust in
1 Pet. 5. 7. the care and providence of God, so as either
 to

to distract your mind with carking cares for worldly concerns, or yet to use any unlawful means to acquire or preserve health, wealth, credit, liberty, or life it self?

3. Have you not *leaned to your own understanding*, trusted to your own wit, policy, strength, riches, nor yet in the favour and power of any mortal man, to the weakning of your dependence on God alone? Prov. 3. 5.
1 Tim. 6.
17.
Jer. 17. 5.
7.

III. *To hope in him.*

1. Whether to enjoy God, and those joys which are in his presence attainable *, * Psal. 16.
be the great and main object of your hope ||, 11.
as being created after his image, and to attain the perfection of your being in the beatifical enjoyment of his Sacred Majesty *. * Psal. 73.

2. Hath your hope to enjoy God been accompanied with a conformity to the nature of God, *being holy as he is holy, merciful as he is merciful* ||? For you hope in vain to see God in Heaven and enjoy him, except you be God-like *. 24, 25, 26.
* 1 Pet. 1.
15, 16.
Luke 6. 36.
* Mat. 5.

3. Have you so hoped to enjoy the promises of God, as to obey his precepts, and be fruitful in all good works? *Hope in the Lord, and be doing good* ||: your hope is otherwise but a sinful presumption, or at the best but *the hope of the hypocrite that perisheth* *. 8, 9.
* Psal. 37.
3.
* Job 8.
13.

4. Hath not your hope in the mercies of God through the merits of *Christ* emboldened you to go on in any known sin unrepented of, and banished grace out of thy heart?

IV. *To*

IV. To fear God.

1. Hath thy fear of God's Judgments equally balanced thy hope in his Mercies, revering his justice, and the direful threats and examples thereof in his Holy Word, so as not to dare to sin against him? *Fear the*

* *Psal* 4. 5. *Lord, and depart from evil* *.

Prov. 3. 7.

Phil. 2. 12.

2. Have you not more feared to sin in the sight of men, than in the presence of God; more feared to displease man, than to incur the displeasure of the Almighty; more feared to lose thy credit amongst thy neighbours and companions, than to hazard the loss of God's favour; nor yet more feared the penalty of humane Laws, than the threatnings of the Divine || ?

|| *Prov.* 29.

25.

Isa. 51. 12.

Luk. 12. 4, 5

3. Hath thy Fear of God been rather *filial*, viz. a fear to offend so gracious a Father, than *servile*, for fear of punishment? But because we are commanded *to work out our Salvation with fear and trembling* *; examine, whether the filial fear of God prevail in your heart, and gather strength over the servile fear, till at last it be quite *cast out by perfect love* ||; which is the next Duty in this Commandment enjoined.

* *Phil.* 2.

12.

|| *1 Job.* 4.

18.

V. *To love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all, &c.*

Mat. 22.

37. 38.

1 Cor. 13.

1, 2, &c.

This Divine Love includes all these graces, and all the particulars of the duties we owe unto God. And because every man pretends

tends to love God, how falsely and deceitfully soever he think or say it, therefore this Divine affection is to be strictly examined by these following Rules.

And, 1. as thy Hope, so thy Love of God is not sincere, except thou be in some good measure conformed to his nature, *pure as he is pure, just, good, gracious----*as God *Eph.5.1,2.* is so. *Be ye followers of God as dear children, and walk in love.*

2. If the will of God be the rule of thy will, and moderator of all thy affections, loving what he loves, hating what he hates, even to the love of thine enemies, and hatred of thy friends, if in competition with the love of God. *Pf. 97. 10. Mat. 5. 44. Luk. 14. 26*

3. If the chief end of all your actions be to please God, more than to please your self, or to pleasure any person, how great and high, how near or dear soever. *1 Theff. 2. 4. Mat. 18. 8. Mat. 10. 37.*

4. If it be the joy of your heart to come into the House of the Lord ; to converse with him in holy prayers, publick and private ; to contemplate his perfections and felicities, so as to be inflamed with longing desires and affectionate breathings after him ; to glorifie him both with heart and voice, both with your lips and in your life. *Pf. 122. 1. Isa. 2. 3. Pf. 27. 4. Pf. 42. 1, 2. Pf. 71. 20, &c. Mat. 5. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 12.*

5. If you be quick, ready, active, regular and constant in your Obedience to all his Commandments. *Job. 14. 15*

6. If you long to have a more full enjoyment of God in the world to come ; and do not rather prefer a troublesome temporary abode in this life, before the pleasures of God's right hand in the other. *Pf. 63. 1, 2. 2 Cor. 4. 18. and 5. 1, 2, 3.*
By

By these Rules you may examine your self, whether you love God *in deed and in truth*, and not in *conceit and verbally* only.

VI. *To call upon God, and give him Thanks.*

In the habitual practice of the former Graces of the Spirit consists the *worship of God in Spirit*: and they are all put in practice chiefly by holy *Prayers* unto God and *Praises* of him, which is therefore the principal part of God's outward worship. And,

John 4. 23, 24. 1. Here examine how frequently you have slighted and omitted to call upon God, being hereunto obliged, both publickly in the congregation, and privately in your closet, morning and evening at least, signified by the *morning and evening sacrifice*.

2. How often hath any slight occasion and pretence made you neglect this indispensable duty of Prayer, especially the publick prayers of the Church? and have you not been secretly glad when any such occasion hath happened?

3. Being come into the House of God, have you not neglected to joyn in the prayers and service of God there celebrated, and through ignorance and dulness, or a sinful shame, omitted to *lift up your voice in the congregation, to praise the Lord in hymns and psalms and spiritual songs*, and audibly to say *Amen* to the prayers of the Church? For 'tis not the Minister's duty only to pray and preach in the Church; but *in the Temple of the Lord doth every man speak of his honour*.

4. Have

4. Have you not been *too rash with your* Eccles. 5. 2
mouth to utter any thing before God, that is
either unfit, impertinent or unlawful to be
asked ; but have first weighed all your words
in *the balance of the Sanctuary*, and have fra- Hos. 14. 2.
med all your prayers according to the pat- Mat. 6. 9.
tern which our Lord hath given us, both
by his own prayer and the prayers of his
Church ?

5. Have you prayed for others, viz. all 1 Tim. 2. 1.
Superiors and relations of every kind, and
not only for such as are your friends, but
for your very enemies also ? Mat. 5.
44.

6. Have you first endeavoured to *purifie*
your heart from all hypocrisie, and to *cleanse* Jam. 4. 8.
your hands from all your actual sins by true
repentance, before you make your ap-
proaches to the most Holy God by prayer ?

7. Do you practise as you pray, in the James 1.
careful use of those means which God hath 6, 7, 8.
appointed, to obtain your petitions ?

8. Do you daily praise God for his great
glories in himself, and give him thanks for Eph. 5. 10.
his manifold graces, both general to all
men, special to his Church and people, and
particular to your self expressed ? And do
you shew forth the praises of God, not only
with your lips, but in the good works of Mat. 5. 16.
your life, that others may be thereby exci-
ted to glorifie God also ?

The Second Commandment.

**Thou shalt not make to thy self any
graven Image, &c.**

*Examination by the Second
Commandment.*

*Deut. 4.
15, &c.*

1. **H**Ave you not in your phantasie misrepresented the most pure and spiritual God, under any bodily shape or visible being whatsoever?

2. Have you not served the creature more than the Creator, making a *God of the World* by Ambition, and *Covetousness which is Idolatry*, or a *God of your Belly* by Luxury, and the too much indulging of carnal delights?

*Rom. 1. 25.
Col. 3. 5.
Phil. 3. 19.*

3. Have you not *set up your idols in your own heart*, idolized your own imaginations, by believing and worshipping God otherwise than himself hath prescribed, either immediately in his Holy Word, or mediately by the Ministry of his holy and true Church?

*Ezek. 14. 4.
Pj. 81. 9. 12
2 Cor. 10. 5.
Deut. 4. 2.
Heb. 13. 7.*

4. Have you worshipped God as with all internal devotion of Soul, so also with all external, humble and low prostration of Body? For in being forbidden to fall down to serve Idols, or any false gods, you are thereby bidden to fall down in serving the Lord.

*Pj. 95. 6.
1 Cor. 6. 20*

5. If you *abhor Idols*, examine if you have *Rom. 2. 23.*
not been guilty of *Sacrilege*, which is to rob
God in *Tithes and Offerings*, or of whatso- *Mal. 3. 8.*
ever is devoted to his Service. Both of
which sins are equally condemned by this
Law: for as by *Idolatry* God is robbed in his
service; so by *Sacrilege*, in the support
and maintenance of his service.

The Third Commandment.

**Thou shalt not take the Name of
the Lord thy God in vain, &c.**

*Examination by the Third
Commandment.*

HAve you not profaned the Name of
God, either,

1. In your Thoughts, by entertaining any
misbecoming apprehensions of God's Maje-
sty, and such as are vain and mean, and far
below the Name of God, which is *great, Pf. 99. 3.*
wonderful and holy? Or,

2. In your Words, by any scurrilous and *Jam. 2. 7.*
irreverent discourses of God, or impertin-
ent and unseemly addresses unto him?
Or,

3. In your Actions, by the ungodliness *2 Sam. 12.*
and injustice of your conversation, giving *14.*
occasion to others to *blaspheme his Name*? *Rom. 2. 23,*
24.

4. Have

* Lev. 19. 12. 4. Have you taken no * false and unlawful Oaths, nor yet been guilty of too ordinary, customary swearing in discourse, or cursing by the dreadful Name of God, which is only to be mentioned for adoration and blessing?

Ezek. 17. 18, 19. 5. Have you carefully observed those lawful Oaths you have taken in order to subjection to higher powers, nor yet have taken any that have been contrary thereunto?

Psal. 15. 4. 6. Have you to the utmost of your power observed all just promises made unto others, though to your prejudice in your outward affairs?

Lev. 21. 6. And because the Name of God is to be
Deut. 28. honoured in all things that have his Name
58. enstamped thereupon; you may therefore
Jer. 34. upon this Commandment examine as to the
15, 16. duties you owe, first, *to the Word*, secondly, *to the Sacraments*, thirdly, *to the House of God*.

As to the Word of God.

1 Theff. 2. 13. 1. HAVE you a far more venerable esteem for *the Word of God*, than for *the word of man*, though spoken in the Pulpit, wisely distinguishing betwixt the *divine inspiration* of the one, and the *humane invention* of the other?

Psal. 19. 7. &c. 2. Do you believe unfeignedly all that God hath spoken in his Holy Word, whether by doctrine or example, promises or threatnings? and have the promises of
God's

God's Word allured you to obey its precepts, and the threats (confirmed by examples) deterred you from doing what is therein prohibited ? Ps. 90. 11.

3. Have you not placed your Religion in the bare reading of Holy Scriptures, and hearing of Sermons, without due consideration of the weight and true meaning of what you have heard or read, and without the careful practice thereof in your life ? Mar. 4. 24.
Jam. 2. 22.

4. Have you not made your own private interpretation of Scriptures, nor wrested any Text to another sense than the Holy Spirit of God intended therein, either to please your own fancy, or maintain some private opinion, or to minister to contention and dispute ? 2 Pet. 1. 20.
2 Pet. 3. 16
1 Tim. 6. 3.
4. 5.
Tit. 3. 9.

5. Have you not used the Word of God in ordinary and common talk, either to excite to merriment and laughter, or to shew your own wit, and secretly boast of your reading and readiness therein ?

As to the Sacraments which Christ hath ordained in his Church.

1. IN general ; Have you a very high and holy esteem for those blessed means of Grace and mysteries of Salvation, believing unfeignedly the great necessity and efficacy both of *Baptism* and the *Lord's Supper*, and not upon any pretexts or pretences neglecting the devout and reverend use of either, as occasion and opportunity hath been offered ? John 3. 5.
and 6. 53.

D

2. Have

Acts 10.

14, 15.

2. Have you not profaned the consecrated Elements of either Sacrament, by esteeming and using them as common things?

3. As to Baptism in particular, your grand duty is, to examine your self frequently by that solemn Vow you made when Christened, confessing and bewailing your manifold transgressions thereof, and daily renewing your Covenant with God; resolving and promising daily to forsake the Devil, the World, and the Flesh, and devoting your self to the sacred service of God by a true and lively Faith, and Obedience to his Commandments. The breach of which Vow unto God is a greater offence than that of ordinary Swearing: because in the one God is but call'd upon as *a witness*; but in the other he is *a party* concerned.

Concerning the Sacrament of the holy Body and Bloud of *Christ*, examine,

1. How often you have neglected to come, being invited, to that blessed Feast. And here consider the causes of this sin: which are, 1. ignorance of your Duty, joyned with a slothful and careless neglect to take pains for instruction, or apply your self to your Pastour for direction; 2. the terror of unworthy receiving considered, but the duty to receive not remembred; 3. impenitence, and continuance in sin, preferr'd before the Sacred Religious actions of a due preparation, and devout participation of that Bread of life.

Isa. 55. 1, 2,

3.

Isa. 5. 13.

1 Cor. 11.

28, 29.

Isa. 55. 7.

2. Not-

2. Notwithstanding which impediments, examine, have you not presumed to come to that Sacred Feast, being ignorant of *the nature, of the ends, and benefits* thereof, and so received the same unworthily, *not discerning the Lord's body?* Or having know- 1 Cor. 11. 27, 29.

3. Have you accordingly prepared your self aright, to come unto that celestial banquet; and that, 1. by a through examination of your self, to find out your sins and failings, 2. by a full confession of them to God, and in some cases to Man, and that, 1 Sam. 7. 6. Jam. 4. 8, 9, 10. Ads 3. 19. Heb. 10. 16, 17. 3. with all contrition and godly sorrow for sin, and 4. with a full purpose of amendment; renewing your covenant with God, contracted in the foregoing Sacrament of Baptism, and now to be sealed in the Sacrament of *Christ's Blood?*

4. Have you with all reverence and humility, both of Soul and body, approached to that Sacrament? and have you received the same, 1. with a lively Faith in the mercies of God, through the merits of *Christ*; 1 Cor. 6. 20. Ro. 5. 1, 2. 2. with all Devotion and thankfulness of heart, in the grateful acknowledgment of God's infinite love, in giving his Son to be Job. 3. 16. 1 Tim. 1. 15. both *the price* of your Redemption, and *the food* of your Soul; 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Job. 6. 51. Man. 5. 23, 24, 25. Isa. 12. 3. 3. with an entire and unfeigned Charity towards all men; 4. being inwardly affected with a spiritual joy in the Lord?

5. After the participation of those divine Mysteries, examine, 1. whether you feel your former sinful motions, sensual and

Rom. 14. 17

worldly lusts dying and decaying in your heart: 2. whether you have any sense of God's mercy refreshing your Soul as to the pardon of your sins past; and 3. of Grace quickening and strengthening you to serve God more sincerely and industriously for the time to come. If not, you may justly suspect your self guilty, either of an undue preparation, or some sinful defect in the participation thereof.

1 Cor. 3. 17

Ps. 93. 5.

Mt. 21. 13

Psal. 5. 7.

132. 7.

Psal. 11. 4.

Hab. 2. 20.

1 Cor. 3. 17

And because the Name of God is called not only upon his *Word* and *Sacraments*, but also upon the *Place* where those are administered; examine whether you have made your approaches to that House which is called by his Name, (*viz.*) *the Temple of the Lord, the house of God, &c.* and demeaned your self therein with that lowly Reverence and Humility, both inward and outward, as becomes the place that is separate to his service, and sanctified by his special presence therein. If otherwise, remember with horror, *if any one defile or profane the Temple of the Lord, him shall God destroy; for the Temple of God is holy.*

'Tis here objected, that the immediate following words [*which Temple ye are*] do imply this Text to relate to holy Persons, not to any holy Houses of God. But 'tis answered, That this makes not void that duty of holiness which becometh the House of God, but rather confirms the same: for these words [*which Temple ye are*] are an illation or consequence flowing from this which the Apostle takes for an undeniable principle,

principle, [*The Temple of God is holy.*] And the plain and full meaning of the whole Verse is in other words briefly this. The *material Temple* or House of God is a figure of the *mystical Temple* or People of God. As therefore the material Temple is an holy place, being sanctified to the holy Service of the most Holy God; and whosoever profanes the same by irreverent and undecent carriage there, him will God destroy: so the People of God, being his mystical Temple, must keep themselves undefiled and pure both in heart and life, that God destroy them not.

The Fourth Commandment.

Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath-day, &c.

Examination by the Fourth Commandment.

1. **H**AVE you wisely distinguished betwixt times sacred and profane, *Ecclus. 33. 7, 8, 9.* by esteeming of such days as are devoted to the service of God, in a select and separate respect, from such as are common or ordinary days allowed for the service of man?

2. Have you not omitted the Christian Duties required to the Sanctification of the Lord's day, and of every day holy to the

D 3

Lord;

Lord; viz. 1. the publick Prayers with
Eph. 5. 19. Thanksgivings, the *Psalms and Hymns and*
Isa. 56. 7. *spiritual Songs* in the Lord's House; 2. the
Matt. 12. offices of Charity, Alms-deeds, Visiting the
 12. sick?

Mar. 3. 4. 3. Have you not profaned any days devo-
 ted to God's publick Worship, by doing
Isa. 56. 2. such servile works that might be omitted,
Ex. 20. 10. or by going unnecessary journeys, or by
Isa. 58. 13. spending the same in idleness or vain sports,
 luxury and wantonness.

4. Have you observed not only the *Festi-*
Joel 1. 14. *val days*, but also those days of *Fasting* and
Matt. 6. 16 *Humiliation* which have been observed in all
1 Cor. 7. 5. ages of the Church of *Christ*, by the devout
Lev. 16. people of God, and are enjoined by lawful
 29, 30. Superiors, in order to the obedience we owe
 to the Commands of God?

5. Have you kept the true Christian spi-
 ritual Sabbath, which is to rest from the ser-
Heb. 4. 9, vice of sin, and to be wholly devoted to the
 10, 11. service of God here; so that you may rea-
 sonably hope to keep an eternal Sabbath of
 peace and joy with God and all the Chöre of
 Heaven hereafter?

The Fifth Commandment.

Honour thy Father and thy Mother, &c.

*Examination by the Fifth
Commandment.*

THE Christian Duties enjoyed in this Commandment are as many as there are Relations of *Superiority* and *Inferiority* amongst men.

1. As to your *natural* Parents: Have you not been stubborn and irreverent in your carriage towards them? Have you not secretly despised them in your heart, nor openly published their infirmities? Have you not slighted their wholsom admonitions, nor disobeyed their lawful commands? Have you not neglected to comfort and relieve them, to the best of your power and skill, in their sickness, wants, weakness, and old age? and have you not secretly coveted their estates, though by their death?

Deut. 21. 18.
Prov. 20. 20. and 23. 22.
Prov. 30. 17.
Prov. 1. 8. and 4. 1. and 13. 1.
Eph. 5. 1.
Ecclus. 3. 12, 13.
Mar. 7. 11, 12.

2. If you be a Father or a Mother of Children, examine, 1. have you taken care to see they were rightly and in due time Baptized? 2. that they be taught, as soon as they are able to learn, what a solemn Vow was made in their name when Baptized, with the Principles of Religion implied therein, and depending thereupon? 3. to correct

Eph. 6. 4.

D 4

them

Heb. 12. 9. them for their offences, that they contract not a custom in sin? 4. to give them good

10, 11.

example? 5. to pray for them in private, and openly to give them your blessing?

Eccles. 3. 9.

1 *Tim.* 5. 8.

6. to provide for them according to your ability; and not to spend in needless riot, or otherwise, what ought to have been reserv'd for their maintenance?

1 *Pet.* 2.

13, 14.

Jud. 8.

2 *Pet.* 2.

10, 11.

Rom. 13. 6.

Tit. 3. 1.

Rom. 13.

1, 2.

Pro 24. 21.

Eccles. 10.

20.

1 *Tim.* 3. 1.

13.

Luk. 10. 16

1 *Tim.* 5. 17

Ecc. 13. 17.

Eccles. 7.

29.

3. As to your *civil* Father, who is the *King as Supreme*; have you not been censorious and malapart, in judging and traducing him or his government? Have you not grudged to pay him toll or tribute; refused to obey his lawful commands; had no hand in rising up against him, nor contributed thereunto, by sowing sedition and faction, spreading infamous reports -----?

Joh 10. 4. 5

2 *Tim.* 4. 3.

4.

4. As to your *spiritual* Fathers, the Bishops and Pastors of *Christ's* Church; have you not despised their Calling, but honoured them according to their respective degrees and stations in the Church of *Christ*? Have you not slighted and disobeyed those commands and admonitions which God by them hath given you? Have you not denied or diminished their dues, or payed them grudgingly? Have you not forsaken your lawful Pastor, to follow after factious Preachers, or such who more tickle your itching ears; which is the issue of a corrupt heart, and the high rode to error and falsehood? Have you not been angry when told of your faults, or put in mind of the errors of your ways, and refused to return and amend thereupon?

Prov. 29. 1

Isa. 29. 21.

5. Have

5. Have you been respectful and lowly in your demeanor to all your Superiors, whether in age or office, learning and judgment, temporal estate and preferment, giving to each the honour due to their respective conditions; and this though you have no dependence upon them, nor hopes to receive any benefits from them?

6. Have you been meek, gentle, courteous and affable unto all men, as becomes the Spirit of a true Christian; not high and haughty, churlish and distasteful in your carriage towards any; slighting, undervaluing, scorning your equals, if not your betters, in some respects? However, the truly humble good Christian *esteems others better than himself.* Tit. 3. 3. Phil. 2. 3.

7. If you have any persons under your command, as a Master of a Family, have you not been over-harsh and rigorous towards any of your Servants, nor defrauded them of their wages? and have you preserved them to your power from the wrongs of others? and have you taken care, what in you lies, for the good of their Souls; viz. that they be Catechized in the principles of Religion, and duly frequent the publick Worship of God, both in Church and family?

8. If you be a Servant, examine, have you been obedient to your Master in all his lawful commands? just and true in the managing his business, so that he hath suffered no loss, either by your carelessness, or dishonesty? and hath your carriage towards him

him been submissive and meek, not answering again, when provoked by hard language?

9. In a word, have you obeyed that admonition of *S. Paul*, which is the more full meaning of this Fifth Commandment, *Render therefore to all men their due; tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour. Owe no man anything, but to love one another; for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the Law.*

The Sixth Commandment.

Thou shalt do no murther.

Examination by the Sixth Commandment.

THERE are several degrees of *Murther* in this Law prohibited; and though you have not been guilty thereof by blood-shed, yet examine,

1. Have you not been guilty of immoderate *Anger*, been peevish, and disquieted at trifles, at slight miscarriages of others, and inconsiderable accidents about you?
Math. 5. 21, 22.
2. Hath not your anger swelled into wrath and fury, nor been drawn out into hatred and malice, nor broken out into bitter and opprobrious language, *rendering evil*?
Prov. 27. 3, 4.
Eph. 4. 31.
Jam. 1. 19.
Mat. 5. 22.

evil for evil, and railing for railing, brawling and quarrelling for any offence ; going to law upon petty and small occasions of trespass ?

*1 Pet. 3. 9.
Matt. 5. 40*

3. Have you not *envied* the good parts and endowments, or the wealth and preferments, or the flourishing estate of others, in any respect, though they may be wicked and unworthy ?

*Psal. 37. 1.
Rom. 13. 13*

4. Have ye harboured no secret grudge in your heart towards any person, nor entertained any secret thoughts and desires of *revenge* ?

*Lev. 19. 18
Mat. 5. 38.*

5. Have you not secretly rejoiced at the losses, crosses, disgraces or death of any ?

*Pro. 24. 19
Rom. 12. 15*

6. Have you no way impaired the health either of the Souls or bodies of others ; either by hurting, maiming, wounding any person in body, or tempting them to sin, to the ruine of their Souls, or provoking their spirits, or neglecting to perform the Christian duties of Charity, both corporal and spiritual, unto them ?

*Exod. 21.
22, &c.*

*Mat. 18. 6.
Gal. 5. 26.*

7. Hath your demeanour been with all meekness and humility, being loving, kind, tender-hearted, pitiful, peaceful, and easie to be entreated, with the several qualifications of true Christian charity, without which no true Christianity ?

*Mat. 11. 29.
Eph. 4. 32.*

*1 Cor. 13. 1,
&c.*

8. Have you not impaired your own health, by surfeiting, drunkenness, uncleanness, or giving way to any unruly lusts, passions, and desires, even against your reason and judgment ?

Prov. 21. 16

*The Seventh Commandment.***Thou shalt not commit adultery.***Examination by the Seventh Commandment.*

THE Christian Vertues in this Law commanded are *Chastity* and *Temperance*, the one being not to be preserved without the other : and of both these there are several degrees ; the transgression of each of which is to be here examined. And,

First, Concerning *Chastity* ; because the uncleanness of the heart is as vile before God as any act of that kind before man, examine,

1. Have you not pleased your fancy with loose and wanton imaginations ; nor suffered unchast thoughts so long to dwell in your heart, till by the corrupt bent of its concupiscence they have grown into unruly lusts ?
Col. 3. 5. and have you endeavoured to subdue those lusts, and not suffered them to break out
Eph. 4. 29. either, 1. into any filthy communication, scurrilous and obscene speeches ? 2. into any sinful solicitations and temptations of others
Matth. 5. 29, 30. to commit uncleanness with you, by the wantonness of the eyes, hands, tongue ?

2. Have you not gazed upon any person,
Mat. 5. 8. till your eyes have betrayed your heart secretly

cretly to lust, and sinfully to enjoy them?

And as to the acts of corporal uncleanness, they are of such a loathsome nature, as not fit to be *once named* amongst Christians; your own Conscience will be your best guide for your examination in such particulars: wherein consider and seriously weigh the aggravating circumstances of Time, Place, Person; the unruliness of your lust, against all the laws of God and Nature, right Reason, and holy Religion: consider the inconsistency of every such deed of darkness with the purity of your profession, and your relation of being a *member of Christ, a child of God, and an heir of Heaven.*

Eph. 5.3.

*1 Cor. 6.
15, &c.
Eph. 5.5.*

Upon the consideration of this, let this *Memento* of that one Father have a deep impression upon your Soul, That in every lust of uncleanness, as the unlawful flame thereof goes up into Heaven, so the filthy stench thereof goes down into Hell. And as another Father observes, *I am perswaded that the greatest number of the Souls tormented in Hell have been less or more guilty of this Sin.*

Secondly, And because unlawful lusts are nourished and maintained by *Intemperance, Jer. 5. 7, 8.* and that chiefly,

1. In Eating and Drinking, either more, or more often than is conducive to the two ends of feeding; first, to maintain life, secondly, to preserve health; examine, how frequently you have crost these ends of God and Nature, either, 1. by too much curiosity and daintiness to please an exotick palate, and humour a rebellious appetite; or, 2. to maintain

*Prov. 23. 3
Deut. 31.
20. and
32. 15.*

Ecclus. 9. maintain and strengthen the lusts of the
12. flesh; or, 3. to please and humour others.
Luk. 21. 34 And herein by drinking to excess consider,
Ecclus. 37 first, the sinful expence of your Time; se-
29, 30, 31. condly, of your Talent and estate; thirdly,
Luke 16. of the health and good temper of your Bo-
19. &c. dy; fourthly, of the soundness and quick-
Prov. 23. ness of all the faculties of your Mind; fifth-
29. ly, of what might and ought to have relie-
Isa. 56. 12. ved the poor; sixthly, of contracting the
Wisd. 2. 6, guilt of the excess of your companions, at
&c. least by your compliance with them, if not
tempting of them to drink: the which, though it be lookt upon as a matter of jest and merriment, yet 'twill end in sadness and
Hab. 2. 15, woe. And though perhaps, through the
16. strength of your brain, and good constitution of body, you may come off from your excess without any visible distemper; yet that frees you not from the sad woe to such
Isa. 5. 22. denounced. And 'tis woful enough, that
Luke 6. 25. this beastly sin of eating and drinking to riot
and excess is inconsistent, as the former,
1 Cor. 6. 10. with your Christian profession, and hopes of
Gal. 5. 21. Heaven.

2. And since an account must be given of your precious Time, examine whether your intemperance in diet hath not often engaged you to spend your time either in immoderate sleep or slothfulness, whereby the sinful lusts of the flesh are fomented; which was the sin of Sodom: and 'tis the only business of the slothful man to tempt the Devil, who tempts man unto all other sins.

1 Thess. 5. 6, 7.
Isa. 56. 10, 12.
Ezek. 16. 49.

3. Intem-

3. Intemperance and excess in Apparel is not only a sign of pride and vain-glory, but a symptom and allurements to unlawful lusts. Examine if your attire be such as is, 1. agreeable to your rank and condition; neither affectedly fordid, nor too curiously fine and costly: 2. answerable to the ends of cloathing; viz. first, to cover your nakedness, secondly, to preserve, by moderate warmth, the health of the body: in either of which respects to affect gorgeous apparel, or to be proud of the same, is to *glory* in your *shame*; to cover which shame, the use of garments was first instituted. Again, have you not envied others for the bravery of their apparel, but rather pitied their folly; remembring that the true ornament of a Christian is the *hidden man of the heart*, even *the ornaments of a meek and quiet spirit*?

Luke 7. 25

Luk. 16. 19.
Phil. 3. 19.
Gen. 3. 21.

1 Pet. 3. 4.

4. Recreations are not only useful, but necessary to recruit the vigour both of the Soul and body, when overtoild with labour; but are too often the foment of unlawful lusts: and therefore as to these, examine, 1. that your recreations be in themselves lawful, neither dishonourable to God, nor scandalous and injurious to man: 2. that they be not unseasonable, to the hindrance of any duty to God or man: 3. that you be not immoderate in their use, by making that your employment, which should only fit you for employments more useful: 4. that your recreations be not what they are vulgarly call'd, *pastimes*; it being strangely imprudent to spend that precious time

Ecc. 2. 10,
11. and 3.
12, 13.
2 Sam. 11.
2. 3.

Eph. 5. 11.

Ecc. 3. 1.

Ecc. 8. 5.

Eccl. 2. 1. time in toys and vanities, which is lent only to work out the eternal Salvation of your Soul.
Phil. 2. 12.

The Eighth Commandment.

Thou shalt not steal.

Examination by the Eighth Commandment.

A MAN may *steal*, and play the thief,
 1. to himself, 2. to others.

1. As to the first, consider, if you have
Prov. 24. not ruin'd, decayed or diminished the estate
 30, 31. God hath given you, either, 1. by your
 own careless and imprudent management
 thereof; or, 2. by the carelessness and pro-
 fuseness of others, whom you intrusted, but
Prov. 6. 6. not discreetly regarded; or, 3. by your
 and 13. 4. sloth and negligence in your calling; or,
 and 19. 15. 4. by your prodigal and profuse mis-spending;
Prov. 18. 9. or yet on the contrary, 5. by pinching
Eccl. 6. 1, and too much sparing, and denying thy
 2. self the full and lawful enjoyment of thy
 riches: the which with several others are
Prov. 24. the causes of poverty, and kinds of self-rob-
 34. bery.

2. As to injustice towards others, exa-
 mine your self, 1. by the publick sins of op-
 1 *King.* 21. pression, or grinding the face of the poor:
 1. &c. 2. of making hard bargains with the necessi-
 1 *Isa.* 2. 3. 14, 15. tous;

tous; of every forcible way either to get, 1 Sam. 12.
 or to keep what not of right, or more than 3. 4.
 of right belongs to you: 3. by the private
 sins, 1. of pilfering and filching, which is
 properly call'd stealing; 2. of cogging and Luke 19.
 lying to cozen and deceive; 3. of cunning 13, &c.
 to defraud and circumvent, in buying and 1 Thes. 4. 6.
 selling, lending and borrowing, lending to Deut. 25.
 the loss of the borrower, borrowing and 7, 8. 9.
 not paying again; by false weights and Pf. 37. 21.
 measures, by counterfeit coin, naughty mo- Hof. 12. 7.
 ney, and the like unjust dealings.

Have you not robbed God in tithes and Mat. 3. 8.
 offerings? nor his Priests in their accus- Ecclus 7.
 tomed dues? nor the King's Majesty in his Tri- 29, 30, 31.
 bute, customs, honour and obedience due Rom. 13. 6.
 to him? nor the labourer of his hire, or ser- Luke 10. 7.
 vants of their wages? nor yet deprived any Fer. 22. 13.
 person of what either by law or custom be- Rom. 13. 7.
 longs unto him? All which with many more 8.
 particulars are transgressions of that golden
 rule of righteousness and charity, *Whatso-*
ever you would that men should do unto you, even
so do unto them.

Have you not been uncharitable to the Mat. 7. 12.
 poor and indigent, either by not giving, Deut. 15.
 or not lending to supply their wants? or by 7, &c.
 railing; reviling, and using opprobrious Pfal. 41. 1.
 language towards them? Want of charity & 112. 9.
 is no other than downright robbery: for 2 Cor. 9. 9.
 the poor man's livelihood is the rich man's Pro. 29. 7.
 superfluity, and that is the poor man's due: Is. 58. 7.
 it being as equal justice for the rich to re- Eccl. 5. 11.
 lieve the poor, as 'tis for the poor not to Luke 2. 11.
 steal from the rich. Pro. 3. 27.
2 Cor. 8.
12, 13, 14.

E

This

Ecclus. 34. 21. This sin is also a transgression of the former law: for *the bread of the needy is their life, and he that defraudeth him thereof is a man-slayer.*

The Ninth Commandment.

Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

Examination by the Ninth Commandment.

NOT only of all false and evil speaking, but of every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give an account in the day of Judgment. And therefore to make up your accounts against that great day of trial, 'twill be necessary to commune with your heart, out of the abundance whereof the mouth speaketh.

1. Whether you have been guilty of any *officious* lies, by speaking falsely either in the cause of God, or of man. The first being unlawful, the second is highly sinful, though my neighbour may be benefited thereby.

2. Have you told no *scurrilous* lies, vain-
Pf. 12. 2, 3. Ecclus. 20. 24, 25. glorious bragging lies, to please and humour your own and your companions sensual inclinations?
25. 2.

3. Have

3. Have you told no false stories to allure others to be of your mind and judgment, though you be in an error? and 'tis very evident that you are both deceived your self, and desire to deceive others, when you tell a lie to maintain your opinion: for Truth stands in need of no lie to support it. *Psal. 24. 4. Pro. 12. 17. and 13. 5.*

4. Have you told no *infamous* lies and scandalous stories, to detract and blemish the good name of any? If such stories should be true, 'tis uncharitable; but when falsities, abominable to report and spread them. *Pro. 18. 8. and 24. 28. Eccles. 19. 7, 8. and 21. 25. Eph 4. 25.*

5. Have you not talk'd of the moat in your brothers eye to his disgrace; being blind as to the beam in your own? And have you not judged rashly, censured uncharitably of other mens actions, viz. not in the better, but worser sense? *Matth. 7. 3, 4.*

6. Have you not flattered with your lips, professing more love and respect to any than has been truly in your heart towards them? *Prov. 26. 24, 25, 26.*

7. Have you neither publicly nor privately testified what is false, to the diminution either of the reputation or estate of any man? *Exo. 23. 1.*

8. Have you used no opprobrious language, as, *thou fool, knave?* ----- nor answered railing for railing? ----- *Mat. 5. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 9.*

The sin of evil speaking is much aggravated from the quality of the persons evil spoken of. As, 1. for Children to speak evil and reproachfully either of or to their Parents: 2. for a people to speak evil of their

- Exod. 22. Pastors: 3. for Subjects to speak evil of
 28. their King and his Ministers of State.
 Jud. 8. Which is the humour of false Prophets and
 Hereticks; it being the practice of Ortho-
 Tit. 3, 1, 2. dox Pastors, to put their people in mind to be
 subject to Principalities and Powers, to obey
 Magistrates, to speak evil of no man, &c.

The Tenth Commandment.

**Thou shalt not covet thy neigh-
 bour's house, &c.**

*Examination by the Tenth
 Commandment.*

1. **H**ATH no lust inflamed your breast
 towards the Wife or Maid of ano-
 Mat. 5. 28. ther, or to covet whatsoever of his you vain-
 1 Thess. 4. 5. ly conceive serviceable to your sinful plea-
 2 Sam. 11. 2. sures? So lusted *David* after the wife of
Uriah.
2. Have you not coveted the house,
 Hab. 2. 9. lands, preferments, offices, or whatso-
 Luk. 12. 15. ever is enjoyed by another, in order to your
 worldly profit? So coveted *Abab* the vine-
 1 Kings 21. 1, &c. yard of *Naboth*.
3. Have you not secretly wished the loss
 Job 31. or ruine of your neighbour's health, peace,
 29. 30. credit, liberty, life, or any thing that is
 1 Job. 2. 11. and 3. 15. his.

his, in order either to your pleasure or profit?

4. Have you not envied the flourishing estate of any, either in respect of their wealth, esteem, honour, preferment,----- *Num. 11. 28, 29.* and this whether in reference to your self, or to your friend?

5. Have you been content with your present state and condition in this world, low mean soever; not roving after the exterior consolations of the creature abroad, the only way to lose contentment in your self at home? *Phil. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 6. 8. Math. 6. 19, 20. Heb. 13. 5.*

6. Have you been diligent and industrious in the duties of your calling, (without all carking solicitude,) both for the support of your self and yours, and for the relief of others? *Prov. 13. 4. Eph. 4. 28. 2 Theff. 3. 8.*

7. Have none of those great *Diana's* whom all the world worshipping, viz. the lusts of the flesh, or voluptuousness, the lusts of the eyes, or covetousness, the pride of life, or ambition, taken up more room in your heart than the love of God, and the joys of the world to come?

My soul cleaveth to the dust : quicken me, O Lord, according to thy word. *Psal. 119. 25.*

CHAP. V.

The Examination of Religious actions.

SUCH is the infelicity of our humane condition upon earth, that we frequently trespass against the Majesty of Heaven, not only by doing what God hath by his holy Laws forbidden, but also by the irregular performance of those holy acts of Religion which he hath commanded. *Gen 4 4, 5.*

And herein a more strict scrutiny is required, a more narrow search into all the secret recesses and corners, windings and turnings of the corrupt heart: because the sins of such actions as be outwardly holy do commonly lie more closely hidden from our apprehension and view, than those which have no appearance of holiness in them. Where,

1. Examine your intention in every good work, what is your chief end and aim therein. For *the light of the body is the eye*: 'tis the intention, the internal eye of the Soul, which renders every work, either of light or of darkness, sinful or holy. *Matt. 6. 22, 23.*

Consider then, whether in Alms-giving, Fasting, Praying, Preaching, or any other Religious duty, you intend either, 1. the glory of God, rather than your own glory and esteem; the praise of God more than the praise of men: or, 2. the good of your Soul, and the interest of Heaven, rather

than any worldly ends or interests.
 3. Whether you perform such or such an holy action out of a true love to God, and obedience to his commands; or rather to please your self, in following your own imaginations, inclinations and humours:
 4. whether to satisfy your own conscience, rather than to prevent the discourses or censures of others; 5. to benefit others, rather than to please your own fancy. And lastly, whether you have an eye to the recompence of reward in the other world, without reflection upon any secular advantage in this life.

'Tis too common with men, to mistake their own wills for the Will of God, their own Fancies for Divine Illumination, the love of themselves for the Love of God, and the revelations of flesh and blood for the Dictates of God's holy Spirit.

"The mind of man (saith *S. Gregory*)
 "doth often bely it self, and conceits, both
 "in a good work to love what truly it loves
 "not, and also in an evil work to hate what
 "thoroughly it hates not: nor can such secret
 "collusions of the deceitful heart of man be
 "thoroughly sifted and found out, until the
 2 Cor. 4. 5. "secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed in
 "that great day of a general examination
 "and trial.

2. As the end of every Religious action is to be examined, whereby the equity or iniquity, sincerity or hypocrisie is discerned; so the care and caution, fervour and devotion of the heart in its performance, is
 to

to be considered: for *Cursed is he that doth Jer. 48. 10.*
the work of the Lord negligently. When the
heathen Priests offered Sacrifices to their
false gods, in the midst of their idolatrous
Ceremonies an Herald cried unto them,
Age quod agis, Be intent upon what you are
about. And 'tis surely unreasonable to ima-
gine, that the all-seeing spiritual God, or
the God of the spirits of all flesh, should be
pleased with any worship, or act of Religi-
on, where the heart is not wholly intent
thereupon, and devoted thereunto.

3. After any holy action performed in
publick, examine your own thoughts, whe-
ther they reflect not upon your own dextrous
wit, wisdom, elocution, zeal, or holiness,
for any of which you may expect to be prai-
sed and extolled by men. And though your
heart be so upright, as not to seek and hunt
after popular applause; yet if you be affect-
ed and delighted with the praise of men, 'tis
not without some tincture of vain-glory.

4. Have you not been so secure, and con-
ceited of your Religious performances, as
to lay your self the more open to after-tem-
ptations? for the more fervent and fre-
quent you be in holy actions, the more ear-
nest and forcible will be your temptations
by the enemy of all goodness. And these al-
so shall the more easily prevail against you,
the more secure you think your self of the
Divine grace and favour upon such or such
Religious Duties conscienciously perfor-
med.

CHAP. VI.

The Examination of Repentance.

HAVING by all these particulars examined your self to find out your sins, it will be necessary to try your Repentance also; that the great Antidote against the poison of sin be not defective nor counterfeit. And the first particular herein to be examined, is the duty of *Examination* it self.

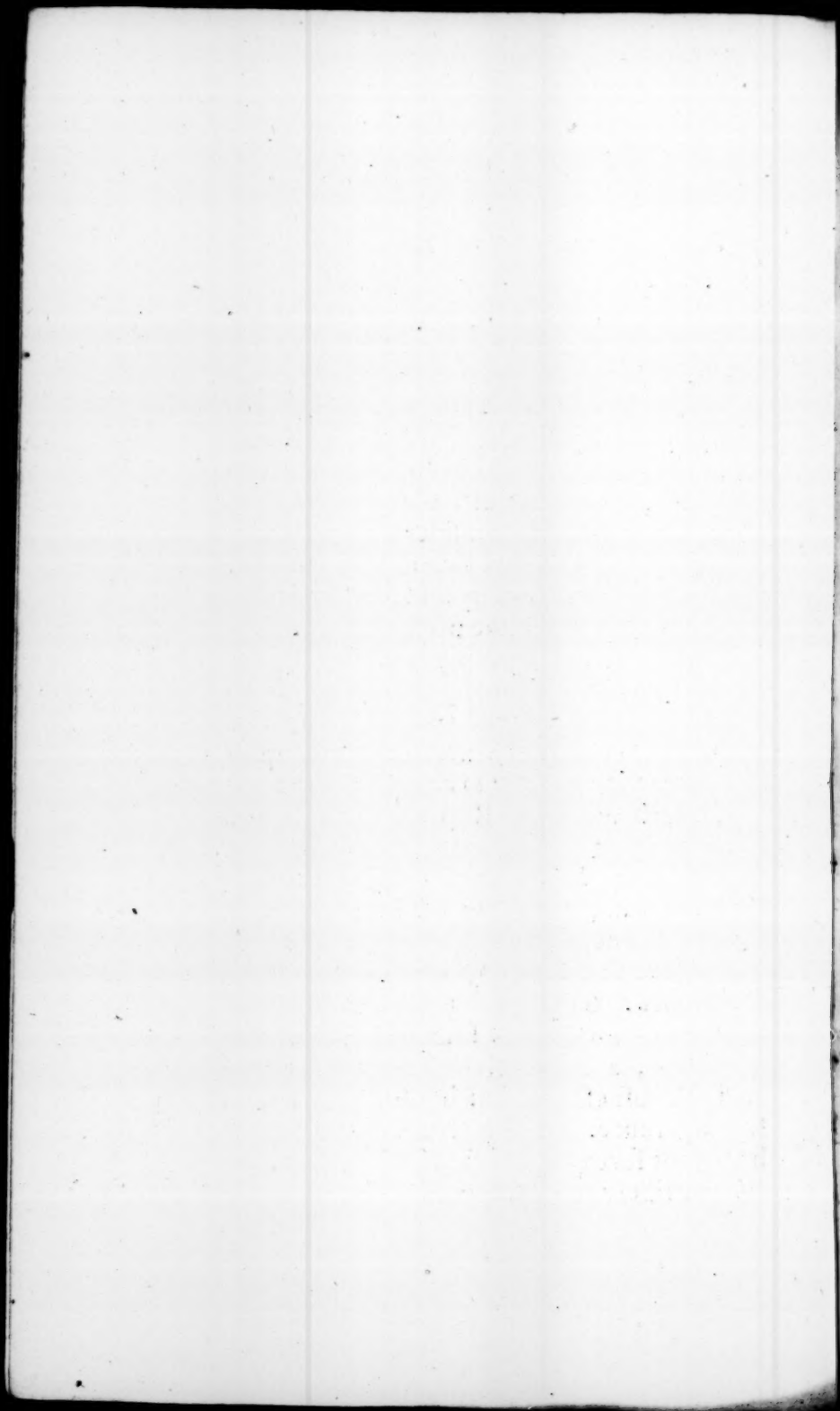
1. Have you daily considered your daily offences, duly weighed them, and emptied them out of your heart by a full & particular Confession of them in the presence of God? *Psal. 26. 2.*

2. Have you so deeply considered your sins in the stain and danger thereof, as to beget in your heart true compunction, and that *godly sorrow for sin which worketh repentance unto Salvation not to be repented of?* *2 Cor. 7. 10.*

3. Hath not your Repentance been too often an hypocritical mocking of God, by returning again to your sins repented; breaking your promises of amendment in time of sickness, danger, and the like? *Luk. 11. 24. Job. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21, 22.*

4. Have you *brought forth fruits meet for Repentance?* Such are, 1. more frequent and hearty Devotions for your sins of ungodliness; 2. Alms-givings for your sins of unrighteousness; 3. Fasting for your sins of Intemperance. If the tree of Repentance bring not forth such fruits, 'tis neither lively, nor likely to be accepted. *Mat 3. 8. Hos. 14. 1. 2. Dan. 4. 27. Joel 2. 12. Mat. 3. 10. & 7. 16, 17.*

CHAP.



CHAP. VII.

*Considerations with Directions in the
Confession of Sin.*

1. **H**AVING discovered the black stains and pollutions of Sin your Soul hath contracted, in the strict Examination of your heart and life by the foregoing particulars, with what other your own judgment and conscience may suggest unto you: your next work must be, to empty them all out of your Soul, to cast them out with an abhorrence; which is to be done by a particular and punctual Confession of them all unto Almighty God in prayer. *Num. 5.6, 7.*

Without such a sincere and through Confession of Sin, the Pardon thereof is not promised; and therefore not likely to be obtained by a bare and naked Faith in *Christ*, who very probably will not pardon and forgive men their trespasses, but upon his terms prescribed, which are not Faith alone, but Repentance also in the Confession, and forsaking of the sins confessed. *Lev. 16. 21. and 26. 40. Prov. 28. 13. Job. 1. 9.*

2. 'Tis not to be imagined, that God therefore commands the Confession of Sins, as if he were ignorant or unmindful of any of our evil doings; for he hath set even our most secret sins in the light of his countenance. *Psal. 90. 8.* But hereby, first, in all humility we acknowledge our undeservings of the least of God's mercies: which, secondly, does magnifie

Jos. 7. 19.
Quando
homo dele-
git, Deus
regit : cum
homo celat,
Deus nu-
dat : cum
homo agno-
scit, Deus
ignoscit.
Aug. in
Psal.

magnifie the glory of his grace, and the greatness of his glory : thirdly, we discover our sores to our Physician, and our wants of mercy to the Father of mercies, our great needs of pardon to the fountain of goodness : fourthly, we declare our great obligations for pardon granted and mercy obtained : fifthly, our hearts are excited, and our affections inflamed with the greater love of our dear Lord, who died to merit so great a mercy : sixthly, the Confession of sin doth imprint in our hearts the deeper sense, with an abhorrence of them : and lastly, being cordially done, 'tis an evident sign that we have abjur'd and forsaken them.

1 Kings

3. 5

Psal. 6. 6.

Luke 7. 38.

Luk. 22. 62

Clem. A-
lex. apud
Euseb.

3. But the outward confession of the mouth, without the inward compunction of the heart, is but the shell of Repentance without the kernel, a carcass without a Soul to quicken it. King *David*, for his only Sin in the matter of *Uriah*, every night washed his bed, and (in the day-time also) he watered his couch with his tears. *Mary Magdalen* also with her penitent tears washed the blessed feet of our Lord : and such must be a flood of tears, and not a few drops only. *S. Peter*, for one single sin, wept bitterly : and 'tis recorded of him, that he never heard the cock crow through the course of his life, but by a shower of tears he declared the sorrow of his heart for his offence. And some of the Fathers have stiled Repentance the *Baptism of tears*, as not to be exactly performed with dry eyes, in an outward verbal Confession of Sin.

'Tis

'Tis confessed, that for sins of daily infirmity, small peccadillo's, and frequent failings through ignorance, inadvertency, ---the daily confession of sins, --- saying devoutly, (as *S. Augustine*) *Forgive us our tresspasses as we----*, will be sufficient, through the merits of *Christ*, to obtain pardon of them : But such sins as be of an higher and deeper stain, sins of wilfulness and presumption, or perverseness and obstinacy of mind, and even lesser sins, when multiplied and continued, require a deeper sense and sorrow. For 'tis most just and equitable, that true and sincere Repentance be commensurate to the hainousness of the Crimes committed.

Quàm magnè deliquimus, tam granditer defleamus----
Pœnitentia criminemini non sit.
Cypr.
Serm. de Laps.

4. That your Confession may flow from a broken heart, which will render the same a Sacrifice acceptable unto God through *Jesus Christ*, these following Considerations and farther Directions may be useful.

Remember how deeply you stand obliged to keep *God's holy will and Commandments, and to walk in the same all the days of your life.* This was promised in your name when you were Christened ; and if you have any sense or conscience of the Religion you profess, you have frequently renewed this your Baptismal Vow. And surely, to live in obedience to God's Commandments you are deeply obliged, 1. in general, in that he is the great Lord of all the world, to whom all things in Heaven and Earth do bow and obey : 2. more particularly, he is the God of thy life, health, strength, wealth, from whom

whom thou hast received thy whole self, Body, Soul, Spirit, with all thou dost enjoy in this life, or canst hope or desire to make thee happy, either in this world, or in the world to come.

5. That to offend a God so great, so good, so glorious, so gracious, and frequently to transgress his most holy Laws, contracts a guilt of such infinite weight and demerit, as will undoubtedly, without an infinite mercy, sink thy Soul to the bottom of Hell.

6. Consider for what foolish, petty, trifling things you have offended God: perhaps for a little filthy lucre, or some dirty delight, or to please a rebellious appetite, or to satisfy a mischievous, vindictive, malicious humour, or for the venomous breath of popular applause, or the airy thing of a fancied esteem and the praise of men,----- wherein the service of every such unprofitable and brutish lust is preferred before the service you owe to the great Majesty of Heaven, which consists in obedience to his Commandments.

7. Remember and ponder with your self, as the folly, so the filthiness of your Sins, how odious they render you both before God and Man.

* First, as for God; he is of purer eyes than to behold iniquity *. The Sinner with his Sins are equally hateful unto him ||. So that
 * Hab. 1. 13. || Job 4. 8, your Sins do not only, 1. rob you of his
 9. grace and favour, and 2. render all your
 Prov. 13. 5. Prayers and all your other acts of Religion abomi-

abomination unto him * ; but also, 3. move him to raze your name out of the Book of life || , and 4. to deliver you up to have your portion with the Devil and his Angels in that lake which burneth with fire and brimstone * .

* *Iſa. 1. 12.*
13. 14.
|| *Exod.*
32. 33.

Secondly, as for Man ; even wicked men themselves will abhor and revile you for your Sins ; but much, very much more hateful do they render you to all good men, who truly love God, and *hate* all that is *evil*. And questionless, you would be ashamed to look any men in the face, whether good or bad men, did they but know all that by you which you know by your self, and which God knoweth better than your self.

* *Rev. 20.*
15.
Pſal. 11. 6.
Prov. 29.
27.
Pſal. 97.
10.

8. Call to mind some of the most aggravating Circumstances : how such or such a Sin was committed against the light of your mind, *wittingly* and *knowingly* ; against the checks of your Conscience, *stubbornly* and *wilfully* ; against the admonitions of God's Holy Word, and the dictates of his Holy Spirit, *presumptuously* and *contumaciously* ; against your Covenant with God in Baptism, and frequently renewed in your Prayers, *profanely* and *perjuriously* ; against your profession as a Christian to make conscience of your ways, *scandalously* and *offensively*.

And this guilt of Scandal is much aggravated, if you be a Master of a family, a Pastor of people, a Parent of children, a Magistrate, Minister, ---- In every of which respects your Sin is doubled, by the encour-

ragement of others to the like offence by your example.

9. In calling your sins to remembrance, 'twill be necessary also to call to mind several other Circumstances of many Sins ; as the Time when, the Place where, the Persons with whom, the Manner how such or such a Sin was committed : *viz.* how bold, how impudent, how shameless, how peremptory, how furious and unbridled you were in the prosecution of such or such exorbitant desires, such unruly lusts, such irrational passions. Whether also 'twas the first or second time only you transgressed in the like kind ; or whether you have not rather been more frequently guilty, and so through custom and continuance your heart is hardened, and your Repentance for the same but hypocritical and feigned, if any at all.

10. The most of these Considerations are of so high concernment, that if you will truly turn unto the Lord from all the errors of your ways, your mind must dwell upon them, especially upon such as do most sting your Conscience, and affect your heart, till the pride thereof be humbled, and its stubbornness subdued, and your Soul melt into holy compunction, and your eyes run over with the tears of godly sorrow.

1 Sam. 7. 6.

2 Cor. 7.

10.

Jam. 4. 9,

10.

11. And because your Soul cannot be truly humbled within you, except your Body be humbled also, and God requires both Soul and Body in every act of his service ; 'twill be requisite therefore that you prostrate your self upon the earth in the confessi-

1 Cor. 6. 20

on of your Sins. So holy *David* lay upon the earth, when he fasted and prayed for the remission of his sins. When the people of God made confession of their sins publickly in the Temple, they did it groveling on the ground, with their faces in the dust : and to this day the *Jews* do the same in their Synagogues, falling flat upon the earth when they confess their sins, and the sins of their forefathers. 2 Sam. 12. 16.

Wherein that which should yet have a greater influence upon too stubborn hearts and stified joynts, is, the example of our dearest Saviour ; who, when he prayed, groaning under the burthen of our sins, *fell upon his face, and prayed, and sweet drops of blood, and prayed more earnestly saying the same words : herein leaving us an example, that we should follow his steps ;* not so much to mind variety of expressions and multitude of words in our prayers and confessions, as to be thoroughly humbled both in body and Soul under the mighty hand of God, that he may vouchsafe to raise us up out of the mire and clay of all our sinful pollutions. Mat. 26. 38, 39. Luk. 22. 44. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 Pet. 5. 6.

12. This humiliation of your selves both in Body and Soul for your Sins cannot be perfectly, sincerely and thoroughly transacted, except your Prayers be joyned with Fasting. That great *day of expiation*, commanded by God for the putting away of Sin, was a *Fasting-day* : and for this corporal mortification, as well as for the spiritual compunction, 'twas called *a day wherein to afflict the Soul*. Lev. 16. 29, 30. Isa. 58. 3. 5.

Joel 2. 12. The many admonitions and examples of
Matt. 17. 21. Fasting, both in the Old and New Testa-
Luk 2. 37. ment, and its frequent conjunction with
 Prayer, may sufficiently convince us of the
 necessity of this Duty, when we implore the
 pardon of our Sins ; as also of other acts of
1 Cor. 9. 27 Mortification for the taming and subduing of
Gal. 5. 17. the flesh, which hath so shamefully rebelled
 against the spirit, as in the through Confessi-
 on of Sins is acknowledged.

13. That you may be both humbled for
 your Sins, and yet not despair of mercy and
 forgiveness, meditate upon the bitter Sor-
 rows and Sufferings of our Blessed Redeem-
 er.

Behold him with the eye of Faith and de-
 vout Meditation expanded on the Cross, as
 on a Tormenting-rack : see him naked, and
 racked, and wounded, and bleeding for thy
 Sins : no part of his Body untormented, no
 power of his Soul unsacrific'd, no drop of
 his Bloud unshed for thine offences. His
 tender Skin and delicate Flesh was torn, and
 rent, and razed, by cruel lashes with forked
 whips ; his head crowned with thorns, the
 curse of the earth ; his Sinews crackt, his
 Veins burst, his Joynts disparted, and all
 his Bones started aside : whilst in the midst
 of these torments he offered up his Soul a Sa-
 crifice for thy Sins.

And 'tis this precious Bloud thus shed and
 applied to thy heart, if any thing will mol-
 lify its hardness, and melt thee into tears
 of *Compunction* for thy Sins, the cause of thy
 Saviour's Sufferings ; into tears of *Compassi-*

on with thy Redeemer in his *Passion* for thee; into tears of *Devotion*, in the dedication of thy whole self unto the service of his Majesty, who gave himself wholly to redeem and save thee.

And because Meditations upon this subject are of all others most effectual to excite Compunction, and Devotion in the heart, and to obtain mercy; I have therefore annexed some short Meditations on the several Mysteries of our Redemption, and our Saviour's Passion, wherein every one may enlarge himself, as his Devotion shall suggest.

14. In the Confession of your Sins, as in every of your set solemn constant Prayers unto God, 'twill be very imprudent, and too presumptuous, to trust to your own *extempore* expressions, and boldly say only what at present comes into your mind: for this is to be *as one of them that tempt the Lord.* *Eccles. 18. 23.*
And by such rash inconsiderate addresses you *offer to the All-wise God the sacrifice of fools.* *Eccles. 5. 1, 2.*

There's no Malefactor that petitions his Judge for the pardon of his crime, but will pen his Petition, and study to do it in such words as are pertinent, and not superfluous, that he offend not by any tedious, prolix or unnecessary expressions. And we cannot surely be less considerate and careful, when we petition the Great Judge of the world for the pardon of our Sins, which would otherwise sink our souls to eternal horror.

For the right performance therefore of a Duty of so high concernment, we have many Forms of Confession upon record in the

Baruc. 1.
15, &c.
Luke 15.
18, 21.

Book of God, and other books of practical Devotion both ancient and modern. But because such generals reach not punctually to the particulars of *Self-examination* proposed, I have hereunto added, for the greater ease of the Reader, a Form of Confession, whereunto every man may add or diminish, as his Conscience tells him he is guilty or not guilty, also as he finds himself more or less guilty: remembring to enlarge upon every general head of Confession, the enumeration of all such particular Sins as relate thereunto.

And because there be few devout orthodox good Christians but are affected with what is ancient and primitive, more than with the modes of new and modern Devotion; I have therefore added one Form of Confession out of the *Bibliotheca Patrum*, for its antiquity, and the general extent thereof.

15. After the Confession of your Sins, the most effectual Prayers you can use for the Pardon of them are, next to the *Lord's Prayer*, the *Penitential Psalms*; the praying whereof with understanding and devotion, is truly and indeed to pray by the Holy Spirit of God: for such are undeniably the dictates of God's Holy Spirit. I have therefore added the said Psalms, with the Lord's Prayer, paraphrased, that in the devout use thereof you may *pray by the Spirit, and pray with understanding also*.

Eph 5. 12,
19.

1 Cor 14.
15.

CHAP. VIII.

A Form of Confession of Sin fitted to the Rules of Self-examination, whereunto every one may add or substract, as he finds himself guilty or not guilty.

In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost, Amen.

BUT I am unworthy, O Lord, to take thy Holy Name in my mouth, ashamed to lift up mine eyes to Heaven; for I have sinned against Heaven and before thee, in that I have daily broken my Vow and Promise made unto the God of Heaven. I am unworthy to be called thy Son, having obeyed the suggestions and done the works of the Devil; and I do therefore justly deserve, as a child of the Devil, to have my portion with him and his Angels: for, with those Apostate spirits, I have not kept to my first estate of Regeneration in Baptism, but have transgressed all the particulars of that Covenant which I made with my God therein.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have suffered my foolish heart to be deceived with the Poms and Vanities of this transitory life; and have been more enamour'd with the empty, gaudy, flattering felicities of this present World, than with

Sins against the Baptismal Vow in general. To renounce the Devil and all his works:

The Poms and Vanities of this wicked World:

those never-fading joys and unspeakable glories of the World to come.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

The Pride of life hath ensnared me more to affect the praise of men than the praise of God: and the Lust of the eyes hath bewitched me, to prefer the love and service of *Mammon* before the love and fear and service of my Maker.

God be merciful to me a sinner.

*And all the
sinful Lusts
of the
Flesh.*

I have more readily obeyed the sinful lusts of the flesh, than the godly motions of the Spirit: and carnal Concupiscence hath reigned in my heart, and prevailed in the actions of my life, against the dictates both of right Reason and holy Religion.

Have mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness, and according to the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences, through Jesus Christ, Amen.

*To believe
all the Ar-
ticles of
the Christi-
an Faith.*

I have not been so careful as I ought, rightly and fully to understand all the Articles of the holy Christian Faith, wherein to I was Baptized, and made Christian: and my Faith in those Fundamentals of the Religion I profess has been weak and wavering, clouded by ignorance, depraved by error, and distracted by many various Opinions, and doubts of the Truth.

God be merciful to me a sinner.

I have not fram'd the affections of my heart, and the actions of my life, according to what each Article of my Christian Faith doth imply, and implicitly command: but I have profaned, nay even denied, that Faith

Faith by the sinful works of my hands, which I have professed with my mouth.

God be merciful to me a miserable sinner.

I have too often neglected, and been sometimes ashamed to make confession of my Faith, when called hereunto by the Minister in the Congregation: and most justly therefore may my Blessed Saviour be ashamed of me at the last great Day. But he is merciful, and I a miserable sinner.

God be merciful to my sin, for it is great.

I have not studied fully to know what the Will of my God is, and to understand aright those Divine Commandments I am obliged to observe: neither have I obeyed thy Will and kept thy Commandments, according to the knowledge I have had thereof.

*To keep
God's holy
Will and
Command-
ments.*

To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgiveness, but to me shame and confusion of face; for I have rebelled against thee, and have not walked in those Laws which thou hast appointed for us.

Sins against the First Table of the Law.

I HAVE not so stedfastly and unfeignedly believed in thee my God, as not many times to entertain wild and roving thoughts of Infidelity and Atheism.

*Sins a-
gainst the
First Com-
mandment.*

I have lived too much and too long without God in the world, spending my time either in doing nothing, or nothing to purpose,

*Against
Faith in
God.*

pose, or doing what I ought not; as if there were no God to call me to an account for the expence of my time, and for all my actions in time.

The whole course of my life has been a trade of Rebellion to my Creator, of ingratitude to my Redeemer, of obstinacy to my Sanctifier, of contradiction to a sincere Faith in the Trin-une God, Blessed Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; being little better than one of those Atheists, who *profess to know God, but in their works deny him, being abominable, disobedient, and to every good work reprobate.*

Remember, not Lord, the sins of my youth, nor of my riper age; but according to the multitude of thy mercies think upon me, O God, for thy goodness.

Trust in
God.

I have not fully relied upon the all-wise and good providence of God, and cast all my care upon him; but I have often distracted my mind with carking cares and fears for the things of this life, and have used unlawful and indirect means to obtain and advance my worldly ends and interests.

I have leaned to my own understanding, trusted to my policy and cunning, made flesh my arm, and riches my confidence, been puffed up by prosperity, cast down by adverse occurrents; for want of a sure trust and holy confidence in my God.

God be merciful to me a miserable sinner.

Hope in
God.

I have not made my Creator the chief object of my hope and desires; but being made *in honour*, after the Image of God, I have made

made my self *like the beasts that perish*, roving in my desires and vain-hopes of consolation in the Creature.

I have foolishly hoped to avoid thy threatened Judgments, and yet have not avoided the sins against which they are denounced : and I have as vainly hoped to attain thy promised Mercies, having not obeyed thy Precepts in order thereunto.

Turn thy face away from my sins, and blot out all mine offences.

I have not stood in awe of thy dreadful Majesty, so as not to sin, and provoke thee to anger : I have more feared to commit sin before men, than in the presence of the All-seeing God; more feared the penalty of humane Laws, than the threatnings of the Divine; more feared to lose a little empty credit and esteem amongst men, than to incur the displeasure of the Almighty : and the little fear I have had of God hath been more servile than filial, more afraid of the punishment than of the sin.

Fear of God.

Enter not into judgment with thy servants, O Lord, for in thy sight shall no flesh living be justified.

The Love of God in my heart is weak and defective, and no better than dissimulation and hypocrisie; since I have not hated what is evil, nor delighted my self in the Lord, and in the ways of his service : since I have not obeyed his Laws, nor studied to please him, more than to please my self and pleasure others : since I have not longed after a more full enjoyment of God's Sacred Majesty

Love of God.

in

in Heaven above, but my Soul cleaveth to the dust and rubbish of worldly vanities.

Withdraw not thou thy mercy from me, O Lord, though my heart hath been withdrawn from thee; but let thy loving mercy and truth alway preserve me.

*Prayers
unto God.*

I have too often neglected and omitted that indispenfable duty of holy Prayers, both publick and private, in the Church and in the Clofet; taking any light occasion, sometimes to omit, sometimes to curtail my Devotions; and too often glad of such an occasion.

I have been too rash with my mouth to utter Prayers before God that have been impertinent, irregular, and unfit to be offered up to the infinite wisdom and purity of Heaven.

In the use of those holy Prayers which have been weighed in the balance of the Sanctuary I have been both indevout and irreverent, weary of their length, displeased at their return; cold, dull, heavy and without advertency in the effusion of them.

And that which renders the best and most zealous prayers ineffectual, I have presumed to pray in my sins, with an impure heart and unclean hands; so that wherein I might have most confidence, I find nothing but imperfections, weaknelles and defects.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

*Praises of
God.*

I have not so seriously considered and entertained so deep a sense of thy great glories in thy self, and manifold graces to us sinful mortals, as duly to praise thee, both with
heart

heart and voice, both in the congregation and in the closet : neither hath the light of holy Truth so shined in the actions of my life, *that others seeing my good works, may glorifie thee also.*

God be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

O thou who art an Eternal, Incompre- *Sins a-*
hensible, Spiritual, Pure, Invisible Essence, *gainst the*
how have I misapprehended thy greatness? *Second*
My imaginations and conceptions of thee *Command-*
have been vain and mean, and far below the *ment.*
excellency, purity and perfection of thy Di-
vine Nature.

And as my thoughts have been rude and *Irreligiou*
unworthy of thee ; so has my Worship also *Worship.*
been far misbefeeing so great, so holy, so
pure a Majesty.

I have not worshipt thee either with that
humble, low prostration of Body, or yet
with that sincere intense devotion of Soul,
as was meet I should : I have *drawn near to*
thee with my lips, when often my heart has
been far from thee.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have made a God of the World by Pride, *Idolatry.*
and Covetousness, which is Idolatry ; and a
God of my Belly, by Luxury and Wanton-
ness, wherein, and in many more respects,
I have *served the Creature more than the Crea-*
tor, God over all, blessed for ever.

I have too much idolized my own imagi-
nations, both by believing and worshipping
God otherwise than himself, in his Holy
Word,

Word, and by the Ministry of his Holy and true Church, hath commanded.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have too often sacrilegiously robbed my God in Tithes and offerings, usurping and withholding what hath been consecrated to holy use, diminishing and defrauding in the dues of the Church.

Remember not, Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our fore-fathers; but spare us, good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood.

Sins against the Third Commandment.

That Name of Heaven, which is great wonderful and holy, I have too slightly regarded, and too often used to promote vanities, and maintain lies.

Rash Swearing and Cursing.

I have not only my self too often profaned, but, without regret in my self, or reproof of others, have heard thy holy Name blasphemed by rash Oaths and irreligious Execrations; cursing the creatures, my neighbours, nay my self, by that ever-blessed Name, which is only to be mentioned for adoration and blessing.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

Perjury.

I have taken many solemn Oaths in publick, without a right understanding of the respective contents thereof, and the obligation of my Conscience thereunto: and what I have understood, I have not conscienciously kept and observed; being guilty of Perjury, both in general Oaths, and in many particulars of each. I

and the
Sacra-
ments.

I have too much slighted, and too often profaned, those Holy Sacraments *Christ* hath ordained in his Church, as the blessed means of Grace and Salvation.

Of Bap-
tism.

I have not seriously enough weighed, and carefully observed, the Covenant I made with my God in Baptism; nor yet informed those committed to my charge, of their obligation to perform the same.

I have not been so reverent and devout at the administration of that Holy Sacrament of Baptism, as becometh so great a Mystery of Godliness, and the holy offices of its Celebration.

*God be merciful unto me, and heal my Soul,
for I have sinned against thee.*

Of the
Lord's
Supper.

When I have been invited to that Holy Communion of the Body and Bloud of *Christ*, I have often slighted such invitations; chusing rather to continue in my ignorance and neglect of so great a duty, than to take pains to be informed, and to practise the Religious acts and offices of due preparation thereunto.

I have pretended scruples of Conscience about harmless Ceremonies, to neglect the Service of God it self: and remembered the danger of unworthy receiving, to keep me back; but forgot the duty that is incumbent on me, to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup.

Many excuses and pretences I have fancied to my self, and made to others, to detain me from that Sacrament; when the true cause has been, want of Devotion in my heart.

heart, and of a full purpose to leave my Sins, and to turn unto the Lord sincerely from all the errors of my ways.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I am much afraid that I have received that Blessed Sacrament unworthily, by *not discerning the Lord's Body*, being ignorant of the nature, ends and benefits thereof, and of what is required of them that come thereunto; and by not observing strictly, in my Preparation and Participation, what I have known to be my duty.

As to Preparation; I have not so duly and truly examined my heart and life, confessed and bewailed my Sins, humbly implored pardon, fully resolved amendment, carefully renewed my Vow and Covenant in Baptism, ---- as becometh a devout Communicant.

Thine infinite mercy, O God, in giving us thine only Son, to be both the price of our Redemption, and the food of our Souls, hath not sunk so deep into my heart, as to be inflamed with Divine love and affection, with a spiritual joy in the Lord, and a through devoting of my self to thy service, and to praise thee therefore both with heart and voice, and through all the actions of my whole life.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have not performed my promises, nor put into practice my resolutions I undertook upon my approach to thine Altar; but have again returned to my old sins, as the dog to his vomit.

I have sinned, wo unto me that I have sinned, O Father, against Heaven, and before thee, and am not worthy to be called thy son.

The profanation of what is holy.

Thy Holy Temple have I profaned by my often irreverent approaches thereunto, and my careless, slovenly and indevout demeanour therein ; as if there were no difference betwixt the House of God and the houses of men, betwixt a Church and a Barn.

I have too much undervalued the Ministers of thy Holy Word and Sacraments, slighted and contemned holy persons, profaned many holy actions and holy things, which have thy mark enstamped on them, and have been dedicated to the service of thy great Name.

And though thus, and more ways than thus, in more respects than I can possibly conceive or remember, I have profaned thy Holy Name ; yet is thy Name called upon me, and I do daily call upon thy Name : I do therefore humbly beg,

For thy Name's sake, O Lord, be merciful unto my sin, for it is great.

Sins against the Fourth Commandment.

Many of those Days and hours, times and seasons, dedicated to thy Divine Worship, publick and private, have I profan'd and unhallowed ; making no difference, either by my words or works, betwixt Days separate to the sacred Service of God, and such as are left in common for the service of our selves.

I have

I have too often absented my self from thy solemn publick Worship, without sufficient cause, and have too carelessly, irreverently and indevoutly demeaned my self therein.

I have mis-spent much of the time assigned for holy Exercises, in following my own private business, satisfying my sensual lusts, pursuing the pleasures and interests of this present world; spending upon such days in luxury, riot and excess, what might better have been laid out in Alms and Charitable uses.

The whole course of my life, which thou grantedst me to be spent in thy service here, that I might advance my hopes of Heaven hereafter, I have foolishly thrown away upon my lusts and vanities; continually grieving thy good Spirit, quenching those sacred flames he hath enkindled in my breast, never ceasing from the works of sin, but daily labouring to destroy my hopes to keep a perpetual *Sabbath* in Heaven.

O God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my eyes to Heaven; for mine iniquities are increased over mine head, and my trespass is gone up unto the Heavens.

Sins against the Second Table of the Law.

O MOST just and dear God, I humbly confess my self, not only to have broken the bonds of that love, fear and service I owe more immediately unto thee, but

Sins against the Fifth Commandment.

I have also transgressed my duty in all my Relations unto others.

*Against
Parents.*

I have been disobedient to my Parents, stubborn and disrespectful in my carriage towards them: I have sometimes secretly despised them in my heart, and openly reviled them; I have slighted their admonitions, thinking my self too good to own them, too wise to obey their commands: I have not, to the best of my power, comforted and relieved them in their wants and weaknesses, sorrows and sicknesses; and I have too often wished for their death, that I might enjoy their estate, and follow the sway of my own corrupt humour and inclinations.

God be merciful to me a sinner.

*Against
Children.*

I have not been careful, either my self to instruct my Children, or to see they were by others instructed in the Principles of holy and true Religion: I have been more careful for their temporal than spiritual estate, for the health of their Bodies than for the Salvation of their Souls; not wisely admonishing, discreetly correcting, and seasonably reproofing them, and by my good example teaching them the ways of Truth and Holiness.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

*Against the
King—*

I have been too disobedient to my Prince, too censorious and malapert in traducing his Person and Conversation, his Government, and the Governours under his Majesty: I have murmured to pay him Toll and Tribute, and refused to obey many of his Laws and lawful Commands. I

Chap.8. *Confession of Sin.*

85

I had too deep a hand in the Rebellion against the late Kings of blessed memory, by my many personal sins provoking the wrath of God, by entertaining false opinions, by believing and spreading lies and infamous stories ----

*King Charles
& the K. James
y^e 2.*

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have not made conscience to obey the Laws and Orders of thy Church, whether universal or particular, not acknowledging or not submitting to the authority of either, and am justly to be therefore rankt amongst Publicans and Sinners.

*Against the
Church,*

My Ghostly Fathers, and Pastors, in the several Orders of Bishop, Priest and Deacon, I have disbelieved, disrespected, disobeyed; despised them in their Persons, in their Callings, in their Admonitions for my Soul's health: And I have also detained, diminished, defrauded, and grudgingly paid the Dues of the Church.

*and the
Ministers
thereof.*

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

Amongst the Ministers of the Gospel, I have had respect of persons, being better pleased with a stranger than with my own lawful Pastor; better pleased with the Factious and Schismatical, than with the Orthodox and Regular Clergy; better pleased with Preachers that tickle the itching ear, than with such as feed the Soul with sound and wholsom Doctrine.

I have hated him that reproveth in the gate: I have hardened my heart, and refused, when admonished, to return from the Errors of my ways.

G 3

God

*Against all
men in
their rela-
tions and
conditions.*

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

Towards all my Superiors I have been too haughty and disrespectful, both in my carriage towards them, and speeches of them: I have not honoured the aged, and admonished the younger and less experienc'd: Towards all men my deportment has been too churlish and ungentle; not so meek and lowly, not so courteous and affable, as becomes the spirit of a true Christian.

I have been proud and vain-glorious, stubborn and disobedient; slighting, contemning, deriding others, giving rash judgment: but have been impatient my self of scorn, or of a just reproof; not enduring to be slighted, and yet extremely deserving it.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

*Sins of
Masters of
Families.*

I have not ordered aright the members of my Family, [or my Servant, or Servants;] been too remiss in my care for their instruction, and for their daily attendance upon the publick Worship of God: preferring their attendance upon me, and their service in my worldly concerns, before the great concernment and interest of their own Souls Salvation in the service of thy Sacred Majesty.

I have detained or curtail'd their wages, murthering to give them their due; provoked their spirits, exacted too hard duty from them, and too superciliously lorded it over them.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have

I have oftentimes disobeyed, and murmured to obey my Master's commands: I have not been so lowly and submissive in my demeanour towards him, so just and honest in the management of his affairs, as becomes a good and faithful Servant.

And of Servants.

Have mercy upon me, O God, after thy great goodness; and according to the multitude of thy mercies do away mine offences, through Jesus Christ ----

I have been hainously and frequently guilty of immoderate Anger, been peevish and disquieted at trifles, at slight miscarriages of others, and inconsiderable accidents about me.

Sins against the Sixth Commandment. Immoderate Anger in the heart: in word and deed.

My Anger hath often swelled into wrath and fury, broken out into bitter railing and cursing, opprobrious speeches, (to such and such,) mindful of wrongs, forgetful of benefits: going to law (with such and such) more out of malice than matter; more out of pride, or covetousness, or for revenge, than for righteousness sake.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

I have envied the persons and flourishing estates of others, (of such or such,) their parts or endowments, of such for their wealth and preferments, of such for their credit and esteem: I have desired and pursued mine own worldly ends and interests, though in the loss, ruine and death of others.

Envy.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

*The inferi-
or degrees
of Mur-
der, as to
the Bodies
of others:*

*as to the
Souls of
others;*

as to both.

I have many ways, and in many respects, impaired the health of others, the bodily health of such and such, by fighting, maiming, wounding, and by not relieving the wants and necessities of the poor and indigent; by not assisting and helping, to the best of my power, the sick and the sore, the wounded and distressed, and such as are in captivity and bondage.

I have also too much contributed to the ruine of other mens Souls, both by silence, consenting, and not reproving; by not instructing, admonishing, and exhorting others, as opportunity has been offered, and my duty required; and by my lewd example and wanton behaviour, encouraging, nay tempting and alluring others to run with me to the same excess of Drunkenness, Uncleanneſs, uncharitable Censures:--- and I have been pleased and delighted to hear of the disgrace, loss and death of others.

I have been extremely wanting in all those several kinds of Christian Charity, both corporal and spiritual, whereby the good estate of my neighbours is preserved, both in respect of their Souls and Bodies: I have not been so kind, so loving, so courteous, so pitiful, so tender-hearted, so compassionate, so gentle and easie to be intreated, as becomes a true disciple of *Christ* my Saviour.

*Deliver me from bloud-guiltineſs, O my
God; even from all these, and from all
the several kinds and degrees of bloud-
guiltineſs,*

*guiltineſſ, good Lord, deliver me; and
my tongue ſhall ſing of thy righteousneſſ.*

But how ſhould I rightly love my neighbour as my ſelf, ſince I have not loved my ſelf aright, but have gone the way to deſtroy my ſelf, by my intemperance in meats and drinks, and by my incontinence and wantonneſſ, by my impatience and over-much ſolicitude of mind for temporal things; and in a word, for want of prudence in the ſuppreſſion of my unruly paſſions and deſires?

I am gone aſtray like a ſheep that is loſt: O ſeek thy ſervant; for I do not forget thy Commandments.

I have not poſſeſt my veſſel in holineſſ and honour, as the Temple of God ſhould be.

I have entertained many looſe and wanton Imaginations, the which I have not forthwith caſt out of my heart, but have ſuffered them to dwell there, till they have grown into unruly, unlawful Luſts: I have not endeavoured to ſubdue thoſe luſts, but have ſuffered them to break out into filthy Communication, obſcene talk, ſinful ſolicitations of others, by the wantonneſſ of my eyes, hands, unſeemly geſtures, rude Actions; more particularly, [*ſuch and ſuch, with ſuch and ſuch perſons, at ſuch and ſuch a time, in ſuch and ſuch a place, after ſuch a ſhameleſſ manner and behaviour.*]

I am unclean, unclean, unclean: O waſh me in the fountain of thy inexhauſtible mercy through faith in the bloud of Chriſt;

*Towards
our ſelves.*

*Sins
againſt the
Seventh
Command-
ment.*

*wanton
imaginati-
ons.*

*Unclean
luſts.*

*Filthy talk,
Actions.*

Christ; wash me thoroughly from my wickedness, and cleanse me from my sin.

Neglect of Fasting. I have not mortified my body, for the subduing of carnal lusts, by Fasting and Abstinence; making no conscience of several Days and times devoted thereunto.

Intemperance in Meats and Drinks. I have fomented my lusts, by giving too much way and sway to my rebellious appetite, even to Drunkenness and Gluttony, [at such a time, with such company ----] wherein I have been too forward my self to drink to excess, and to tempt others to the like excess.

Even the whole course of my life has been a trade of Intemperance in meats and drinks: and though I have reapt the bitter fruits of such improvidence, by having my heart thereby estranged from thee my God, by the slight and negligent performance of holy duties, by wasting my time, my talent, giving ill example, impairing the health both of my Soul and body; yet have I still continued to be daily guilty of such Intemperance and folly.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

In Apparel. I have been too loose, costly, garish and flaunting in my Attire, to intice and allure the eyes of lovers, to gain an empty respect from others; making garments, given to cover my nakedness, and the shame of my nature, to be the instruments of pride and wantonness.

God be merciful unto me a miserable sinner.

In Recreations. I have been both immoderate and unseasonable in the use of Recreations, mis-spending

ding too much of that precious time in toys and vanities, which was lent me only to work out the eternal Salvation of my Soul.

My sins have taken such hold upon me, that I am not able to look up; yea, they are more in number than the hairs of my head, and my heart doth fail me when I think thereupon. O let it be thy pleasure to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord.

I have been an improvident and unjust Steward of thy temporal blessings, prodigally and sinfully wasting my estate, by drinking, gaming, feasting, sloth and negligence in the duties of my Calling ----

Sins against the Eighth Commandment.

I have been guilty of defrauding and overreaching [*such and such*] in buying and selling, in purloining, in oppressing, in borrowing and not paying again, in lending upon usury and for unjust gain ---- By many undue means I have interverted to my own use, and detained what of right belonged to others; neither have I made restitution, or given satisfaction for [*such and such*] wrongs and unjust dealings.

Improvidence. Prodigality. Injustice.

I have not been so charitable to the poor, so pitiful to the afflicted, so compassionate to the sick, nor so open-handed to relieve the wanting and necessitous, as my ability and opportunity, and their sad condition have required.

Uncharitableness.

When [*such and such persons, at such or such a time,*] have called to me for relief, I have turned the deaf ear, and given them

them

them harsh language instead of an Alms.

I have been unlike thee, my God, in all respects ; for I have been uncharitable and unjust.

O deal not with me after my sins, neither reward me after mine iniquities : but according to the multitude of thy mercies think upon me, O God, for thy goodness, through Christ my Saviour.

*Sins
against the
Ninth
Command-
ment.*

*Denying of
the Truth.*

Lies.

Censures.

I have not been so studious and diligent to understand and speak the truth at all times as I might have been : neither have I had that Christian courage always to speak what I have known to be truth, or to run any hazard to defend the same, as becomes a true souldier of *Jesus Christ*.

I have not set a watch over my mouth, and guarded the door of my lips : but I have suffered my unruly licencious tongue to be the instrument of manifold Lies of all kinds and conditions ; officious lies, bragging, boasting lies, scurrilous lies, flattering lies ; professing more love to [*such and such*] than has been in my heart towards them.

I have offended by detracting, defaming, censuring and condemning others, being my self far more worthy to be condemned by others. I have talk'd of the moat in my brother's eye, to his disgrace ; but have been blind, and would not see mine own sins and infinite misdemeanours.

*Enter not into judgment with thy servant,
O Lord, as I have entered into judgment
with others : O deal not with me after my
sins,*

sins, neither reward me after mine iniquities, but according to the multitude of thy mercies think upon me, O God, for thy goodness.

I have sinfully coveted to enjoy the wife, ^{Sins} or the maid, or the servant [of such and against the such;] ^{Tenth Com-} coveted [such a man's] lands and mandment, possessions, [such a man's] offices, preferments, credit, honour, [such a man's] conveniences and seeming contentments in the world: maligning, envying other mens wealth, fair house, great estate; but too too much dissatisfied with my own estate and condition, though far beyond my desert.

God be merciful to me a miserable sinner.

Having both food and raiment and all things necessary for my support in this life, ^{Covetous-} I have not been therewith content, but ness. have been over-disquieted and solicitous in my mind for more, more wealth, more land, more and higher preferments, though founded and settled not in the loss only, but even in the death of others.

I have not accounted *Godliness* the chiefest ^{Earthly-} gain, nor *delighted my self in the Lord*, and minded- in the ways of his service, nor *set my affections on things above*; but have roved in my wild desires after the exterior enjoyments of the creature, which being empty and unsatisfying, have deprived me of true peace and contentment of mind.

Father, I have sinned against Heaven and before thee, and am not worthy to be called thy son: but reject me not from amongst

*amongst the number of thy servants;
though I be both an unprofitable and dis-
obedient one.*

*The sins of
Repentance for
sin.*

And to my sins, I have been guilty of many sinful defects in my Repentance for my sins.

I have but too slightly, not strictly and thoroughly, examined my heart and my life, to find out my sins, which lurk in the dark, to hurry my soul to blackness of darkness for ever: those sins which I have known and found my self guilty of, I have not bewailed with that godly sorrow as the greatness and grievousness thereof require.

With my lips have I often confessed my sins, when my heart has not been truly humbled within me under the deep sense of their pollution, stain and danger, so as to loath and abhor my sins and my self too in dust and ashes.

I have too often made a mock of the Almighty in the Confession of my sins, by returning back to the sins confessed, as the dog to his vomit.

Thus have I sinned, and I have done wickedly, and I have committed iniquity, and I have rebelled against thee, by departing from all thy most holy Laws and Judgments.

To thee, O Lord God, belongeth mercy and forgiveness, but to me shame and confusion of face; for I have rebelled against thee: God be merciful ----

I have

I have been guilty of many secular and sensual ends in the performance of holy actions; minding more my own advantage, and the pleasing my own fancy, than the advancement of thy service; loving more the praise of men, than the praise of God.

The Sins of Religious actions.

I have entertained many vain, wandering, worldly, and sometimes wicked, imaginations in the times of thy Service; have been dull, inconsiderate and indevout in my Prayers; very much defective in Fasting, and too vain-glorious in the little good I have done to others.

I have secretly applauded my own fancy, wit, wisdom, elocution, and dextrous management of Religious discourses: even the best and most holy of all my Religious performances are not without their manifold sinful defects and deformities.

Who can tell how oft he offendeth? O cleanse thou me from these, and from all my secret faults.

My secret sins are innumerable; sins secret through ignorance, through forgetfulness, through negligence, and a negligent Self-examination, through wilful misperwasion; sins which a watchful and diligent spirit might have prevented, but I would not: sins secret to the world, committed before thee only, and under the witness of mine own Conscience. I am confounded with the multitude of them, and the horror of their remembrance: the remembrance of them is grievous unto me, the burthen

Secret Sins.

burthen of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon me, have mercy upon me, most merciful Father, for thy Son my Lord *Jesus Christ's* sake : forgive me all that is past ; and grant that ever hereafter I may serve thee in newness of life, to the honour and glory of thy name, and the eternal Salvation of my Soul, through *Jesus Christ* ----

Grant, merciful Lord, I beseech thee, not to me only, but to all thy faithful people, pardon and peace ; that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind through Jesus Christ ----

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

CHAP.

CHAP. IX.

*An antient Form of Confession extant
Biblioth. Patrum tom. 8. p. 409.*

I Confess unto thee, O Lord, the Father of Heaven and Earth, and to thee, O sweet and benign *Jesu*, with the Holy and Blessed Spirit, before all thy holy Angels and Saints, before thy Altar, and thy Priest standing there;

I was conceived and born in Sin: and since my Baptism, (wherein I was washed from Sin original,) I have been conversant in actual Sins all the days of my life, until this very hour.

I confess I have sinned in Pride and Vain-glory, in the vanity of my Apparel, in the lifting up of mine eyes, and the swelling of my heart: and Pride hath stained all my actions.

I have been in Envy, Hatred, Malice, and immoderate Anger; in Ignorance and Negligence, in Slothfulness and Sullenness; in the greedy Covetousness both of worldly wealth, and of the praise of men.

I have sinned in the Greediness of the belly, even to Gluttony and Drunkenness, and *Sodomitical* Luxury; in wanton kisses, unchaste embraces, in Fornication and Adultery, and every kind of shameful Unclean-ness.

H

I

I have sinned in Theft and Couzenage, in Rapine and Sacriledge, in Lying and idle tales, in Swearing and forswearing; in the loss, sickness, disgrace and death of others, which I have too often desired, and wherewith I have been too well pleased.

I have sinned in the defects of Faith, Hope, and Charity; in the unworthy participation of the Body and Bloud of *Christ*; in the neglect of Hospitality and Alms-giving, frequently denying to relieve, and often exasperating the poor by opprobrious language. I have transgressed the precepts of thy Gospel, injoyning me to feed the hungry, cloath the naked, visit the sick,----

I have been unjust in detaining the Dues of thy Church, and in the dispensation of Ecclesiastical goods; in the contracts of Usury, bargaining and sale, over-reaching, lying, withholding what has been more or less righteous and just.

I have not attended upon thy publick and solemn Worship upon Sundays and Holy-days devoted thereunto: I have not behaved myself upon such days soberly, righteously and godly: I have approached and come into thy House without that reverence and godly fear which becometh that Sacred place; and there I have demeaned my self unseemly, sitting, standing, leaning, lolling, and staring about, when the respective parts of thy Sacred Service required more humble and devout gestures and behaviour. I have entertained vain, idle, wandering thoughts, and intermingled unprofitable,

fitable, wanton, worldly talk in the time of thy solemn Worship.

I have unhallowed many holy things, many holy actions, by using the same as common and unclean, and with unclean hands, and an impure conscience.

I have not joyned with a right understanding and devotion in Psalms and Hymns and spiritual Songs, publick Prayers, and other the sacred acts of Religious Worship : too often speaking with my lips cursorily and customarily, whilst my heart hath been roving by evil imaginations and false suspicions ; judging rashly of what is sacred and holy, when transcending my shallow capacity.

I have sinned by perverse reasonings against the Truth, because either above my understanding, or not agreeable with my will ; by consenting, and not reprovng the sinful ; by not instructing the ignorant, not reducing the erroneous, not admonishing, not exhorting such as have gone astray, to entertain more sound and sober counsels.

I have not revered my Superiors, I have both defamed and disobeyed my Governours Ecclesiastical and Civil ; neither have I repayed to my friends and benefactors such grateful acknowledgments and due obsequiousness as becometh.

I have entertained in my heart many loose and unchast thoughts and filthy lusts ; and have looked upon the carnal copulation and intermixture of beasts with an unclean delectation of mind.

I have been guilty of much superfluous and opprobrious language, of lying and flandering, of falsehoods and flatteries, of railing and reviling, of scurrilous and vain jangling, of profane and irreligious speaking, and customary swearing, of taking unlawful oaths, of much filthy communication, and of all the evils of an untamed tongue, the instrument of a corrupt heart.

I have even renounced the Covenant of my God, by not renouncing the Devil and all his works: I have too often yielded to his suggestions to disobey the will of God, and to transgress his Commandments, in the breach of my Duty both towards God and Man.

And thus I have sinned both in my thoughts and desires, in my words and actions, by seeing, hearing, tasting, touching, smelling; even all my Senses have been as so many windows to let in Sin to my Soul, and Death by Sin.

And not only thus, but in all kinds of Vice, whereunto humane frailty is liable, or in whatever any dissolute and debauched person doth or can offend, have I offended the Great Lord of Heaven and Earth. And I acknowledge my self above all the men in the world to be the greatest of Sinners.

Have mercy upon me, Almighty and most merciful Father: for thy Son, my Lord *Jesus Christ*, his sake, pardon and deliver me from all mine offences, confirm and strengthen me in all goodness, and bring me to everlasting life, through *Jesus Christ*.----

Pfalm

Chap. 9. of confessing Sins.

101

Pfalm 6. O Lord, rebuke me not in thine
anger ----

Pfalm 32. Blessed is he whose unrighteous-
ness is forgiven ----

Pfalm 38. Put me not to rebuke, O Lord---

Pfalm 51. Have mercy upon me, O God---

Pfalm 102. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and
let my crying ---

Pfalm 130. Out of the deeps have I called
unto ---

Pfalm 143. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and
consider ---

Our Father, which art in Heaven, Hal-
lowed be thy Name; ---

*Then follow these Ejaculations by way of
Response.*

Turn thee, O Lord, and deliver my
Soul.

Resp. O save me for thy mercie's sake.

How long shall mine enemy triumph over
me?

Resp. Lighten mine eyes, O Lord, that I
sleep not in death.

From all my secret Sins,

Resp. And from the guilt of other mens
faults,

Good Lord, deliver me.

Remember not, Lord, the ignorances and
sins of my youth.

Resp. For thy Name's sake be merciful
unto my Sin, for it is great.

I said, I will confess my sin unto the
Lord :

H 3

Resp.

Resp. And mine unrighteousness have I not hid.

Hear my prayer, O Lord :

Resp. And hold not thy peace at my tears.

O be merciful unto me, and heal my Soul :

Resp. For I have sinned against thee.

Let it be thy pleasure, O Lord, to deliver me.

Resp. Make haste to help me, O my God. Draw nigh unto my Soul, and Save it.

Resp. O deliver me for thy mercie's sake.

Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercies :

Resp. Even in the truth of thy Salvation.

I. Prayer.

That it may please thee, O Lord, by the influences of thy Divine grace upon my stony heart, to dissolve the same into a flood of Tears ; and that I may perform all the sacred acts and offices of true Repentance, unto the remission of all my sins, through the merits and mediation of *Jesus Christ*----

II.

O Lord God, who desirest not the death of a sinner, but rather that he should turn from his sin, and be saved, mercifully forgive us our trespasses, receive and comfort us, who are grieved and wearied with the burthen of our sins. Turn thine anger from us, who meekly acknowledge our vileness, and truly repent us of our faults : and so make haste to help us in this world, that we may ever live with thee in the world to come, through *Jesus Christ*----

III. O

III.

O merciful Lord, to whom chiefly it appertaineth to forgive sins, and by whom alone the Souls of true Penitents are absolved from all their offences, wash me, O wash my unclean Soul in the fountain of thine inexhaustible mercy, through faith in the blood of my dear Redeemer *Jesus Christ*----

IV.

Look down from Heaven, O Lord, with the eye of pity and compassion upon thy humble servant, confessing his wickedness, and being sorry for his sins, imploring withal thy pardon, and trusting alone in thy mercies, through the Merits and Mediation of *Jesus Christ*----

V.

Be propitious, O Lord, we humbly beseech thee, be propitious to the prayers and supplications of thy humble servants; and grant that the remission of our sins being obtained, we may evermore rejoyce in thy heavenly benediction, through *Jesus Christ*-----

CHAP. X.

The Lord's Prayer paraphrased.

Prefat. ad Orat. Domin. ex Lit. Mozarab.

Ad te pervenire cupimus, Domine, per Christum, qui apud te factus est Advocatus noster; & Orationem quam ipso Domino instruente didicimus, ad te introire permittas; proclamantes è terris,

PATER NOSTER, QUI ES
IN COELIS----

OUR Father,] 1. as we have a Being *The Providence*; 2. as we are reasonable creatures, with all Angels, by *Representation* and *Likeness*; 3. as we are Christians, by *Adoption* and *Grace*.

Which art in Heaven,] by thy Majesty and great *Glory*; in Earth, by thy Mercy and good *Providence*; and in all things both in Heaven and Earth, by thy *essential Presence*.

Thou, O Lord, art more ready to hear than we are to pray, and art wont to give more than we desire or deserve, as being *our Father*; and though daily provok'd by our sins, yet still *our Father*: and thou art able to do exceeding abundantly, above all that we can ask or think, as being *in Heaven*.
And

And to Heaven vouchsafe to raise up our immortal Souls : Let them not cleave to the dust of worldly vanities, since we have a *Father in Heaven.*

1. *Petition.* *Hallowed be thy Name.*] O that all the Nations whom thou hast made would come and worship thee, and glorifie thy *Name*, which is *great, wonderful and holy* : but more especially, may thy ever-blessed *Name* be magnified by me and by all people who have thy *Name* call'd upon us ; in all our thoughts and desires, words and deeds, manifesting that reverence and godly fear, that divine love and filial obedience we owe unto thee, *Our Father which art in Heaven.*

2. *Petition.* *Thy Kingdom come.*] Mayest thou *rule* and *reign* in all the affections of our hearts, and over all the actions of our lives ; swaying thy Sceptre of Righteousness by thy Holy Word and Spirit, to the destruction of the Kingdom of Sin and Satan : and may we all live in obedience of thy most holy Laws, and continue such loyal and faithful subjects of thy *Kingdom of Grace* in this life, that we may become Saints in thy *Kingdom of Glory* in the life to come.

3. *Petition.* *Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven.*] May all we, whose immortal Souls do dwell in earthly Tabernacles, as readily, zealously, constantly obey *thy will*, and as chearfully submit to *thy good pleasure*, as do thy blessed Angels and Saints in their blissful mansions of Heaven above.

Give

Give us this day our daily bread.] Even *4. Petition.*
all things necessary both for our Souls and
Bodies; both the *bread* of Heaven and the
bread of the Earth. And grant that what
we do enjoy upon Earth, may be rightly
ours, not to any other belonging; and nei-
ther acquired by injustice, nor uncharitably
detained by us: and our daily bread we beg,
according to our *daily* necessities to be admi-
nistrated to us, who daily wait upon thee, O
Lord, who givest unto all their meat in due
season.

And that our daily abuse of thy gifts may
not rob us of them, [*Forgive us our trespass-* *5. Petition.*
ses:] even all our transgressions of thy most
holy Laws; pardon, good Lord, whose na-
ture and property it is alway to have mercy
and to forgive. But this we presume not to
ask but upon thine own terms.

As we forgive those that trespass against
us.] The trespasses of others, and our
sufferings from them, are but few and tri-
fling, in respect of our sins and trespasses
against thee; for they be many and hainous:
but as sin hath abounded in us, so doth grace
and mercy abound also with thee; but we
are men of hard, corrupt, uncircumcised
hearts. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, and
forgive us, both our sins against thee, and
our uncharitableness unto our neighbours:
soften our hard hearts, to be kindly affecti-
oned one towards another; forbearing and
forgiving one another, as we hope and hum-
bly beg to be forgiven by thee through *Jesus*
Christ our Lord.

Lead

6. *Petition.* *Lead us not into temptation:]* Suffer us not any more to fall into sins and trespasses against thee. When we are led away with our lusts, and tempted, O leave us not then to our selves, who are weak and frail, and too prone to all that is evil: but assist and enable us by thy Divine grace to overcome all the assaults of our ghostly enemies, and to continue thy faithful servants and souldiers to our lives ends.

7. *Petition.* *Deliver us from evil.]* From the evil of sin, by thy grace; and from the evil of punishment, by thy mercy: and from the author of all evils, the Devil: From the temporal evils and miseries of this life, and from the evils of a sad eternity in the life to come; from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation,

Good Lord deliver us.

Liberati à malo, confirmati semper in bono, tibi servire mereamur, Deo ac Domino nostro. Pone, Domine, finem peccatis nostris, da gaudium tribulatis, prabe redemptionem captivis, sanitatem infirmis, requiemque defunctis; concede pacem & securitatem in omnibus diebus nostris; frange audaciam omnium inimicorum nostrorum, & exaudi, Deus, orationes omnium servorum tuorum fidelium Christianorum in hac die & in omni tempore, per Dominum nostrum Jesum---
Lit. Mozarab.

Conclu-
on.

For thine is the Kingdom,] Thou rulest and reignest over all: and thy Dominion is absolute

absolute and independent, the *power* whereof cannot be broken, nor its *glory* eclipsed, like the frail and fading Kingdoms of this world : But thine is [*the Power and the Glory, for ever and ever.*] Thy Dominion is an everlasting Dominion, such as shall not pass away ; and thy Kingdom such as cannot be destroyed, but shall stand fast in *power*, and eminent in *glory*, for ever.

O give us hearts yielding a willing obedience to the Laws of thy *Kingdom*, full of reverence and awful fear of thy *Power*, studious to advance thy *Glory* upon Earth ; that we may in the end arrive at thy *Kingdom* in Heaven, where thou livest and reignest, Blessed Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

*The Seven Penitential Psalms
Paraphrased.*

THE Psalms of *David* being by all Christians of what perswasion soever, acknowledged to be the immediate dictates of God's Holy Spirit; it must necessarily be acknowledged also, that he who understandingly and devoutly prays in the very words of the Psalms, prays by the Holy and true Spirit of God. The truth whereof, which by many blind Zelots is too much slighted and neglected, we have both confirmed, and the practice commanded, *Eph.* 5. 18, 19. *Be ye filled with the Spirit, Speaking to your selves (or among your selves, which is done by answering each other) in Psalms, and Hymns, and spiritual Songs; i. e. such as are the dictates of the Holy Spirit; compared with Col. 3. 16.*

Thus prayed our Lord upon the Cross in the very words of the Psalmist, *Psal.* 22. 1. and 31. 5. And so hath ever prayed the Church of *Christ*, in all the Ages thereof. Psalms and Hymns and spiritual Songs are, and ever were, the constant, regular, standing parts of God's Worship, both under the Law and under the Gospel: And he must

*Psalms
totius Ec-
clesiæ vox -
Aug. Pro-
log. in Ps.
Chrys. de
Pæn. Hom.
6. Ambr.
de Virg. l. 5.*

must needs be a desperate Fanatick, who will not acknowledge the words of God's own Spirit to be more wise, pithy, pertinent, and effectually prevailing with God in our Prayers, than any words of man's devising, how seeming-zealous and taking soever. 'Tis a strange, but not a true Spirit of holy Prayer, then, those persons pretend unto, who slight the devout use of the Psalms, which are the treasury of all sound Devotion, and trust to their own *extempore* or studied expressions in Prayer, preferring the dictates of their own Spirit before those of the Spirit of God himself.

The Penitential Psalms are so called, because commended by the Church of *Christ*, and by the constant practice of orthodox devout Christians, to the Religious use of all true Penitents in their Prayers; to be used upon all days of Humiliation and Fasting, and in the time of sickness or any distress. So prayed *S. Aug.* upon his Death-bed; he wept and bewailed his sins in the devout use of the Penitential Psalms. And those are also the most effectual Prayers, we can use in the practice of Repentance, by way of preparation to the holy Communion.

Psalm VI.

Verse 1. **O** Lord,] the Judge of all men,
 [*rebuke me not in thine indignation:*] which I have deservedly incurr'd :
 [*neither chasten me*] for mine offences [*in thy hot displeasure.*] flaming to consume me.

2. *Have mercy upon me, O Lord,*] whose nature and property is ever to have mercy and to forgive, [*for I am weak:*] this corruptible body pressing down the Soul, both through original corruption, and manifold actual transgressions : [*O Lord, heal me,*] pour the wine and oil of thy grace and mercy into the wounds of my sinful soul, [*for my bones are vexed.*] that interiour strength which supports my Soul is troubled and fore shaken by many falls and failings.

3. *My soul also*] being conscious of her guilt and distemper'd condition [*is sore troubled:*] being terrified at the apprehension of thy strict Justice and her own deserts : [*but thou, O Lord,*] who desirest not the death of a sinner, [*how long?*] wilt thou delay to hear, help and heal my Soul ?

4. *Return, O Lord;*] from the rigour of Justice to the sweetness of Mercy ; [*deliver my soul,*] from the bands and fetters of her sins, and from under the power of Satan, [*and save me,*] from thy wrath and from everlasting damnation, good Lord, deliver me, [*for thy mercie's sake.*] wherein is my only trust through the merits of my Saviour.

I

5. For

5. *For in death*] whether spiritual in sin, or corporal for sin, [*there is no remembrance of thee :*] either by confessing our sins unto thee, or imploring mercy from thee : [*and who will give thee thanks in the pit ?*] None sure do praise thy Name in the grave of death, which is the dwelling-place of silence and oblivion ; much less in the pit of hell, where thy great Name is not praised, but blasphemed.

6. *I am weary of my groanings :*] having long laboured under the heavy burthen of my sins : [*every night wash I my bed,*] both in the night, when I should sleep, and in the day, when I go to rest, [*I water my couch with my tears.*] Even all the places of my ease, rest and refreshment are bedewed with tears of compunction and godly sorrow.

Or, in the night, and obscurity of my sins, I wash with the tears of compunction the bed of my Conscience. *Ibo. Aquin.*

7. *Mine eye*] wherein my exterior beauty chiefly consists [*is consumed with grief,*] the inward sorrow of my Soul thereby emptying it self, [*and worn away because of all mine enemies.*] because my ghostly enemies daily prevail against me, by my consent to their suggestions. But being resolved to avoid all occasions of such temptations, therefore

8. *Depart from me all ye workers of iniquity :*] For the future, I must leave the society of all such as do not only work wickedness, but also tempt others to sin with them : [*for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.*] He hath put my tears into his bottle, and it concerns me therefore to separate

separate my self from the company and counsel of the ungodly. O how audible and effectual is the voice of weeping! for therefore

9. *The Lord hath heard my petition:*] graciously accepted and answered my desires; in the pardon of mine offences: and [*the Lord will receive my prayer.*] when I thus humble my self under his mighty hand. And then

10. *All my enemies shall be confounded*] they shall be frustrated in their designs and enterprises against my Soul, [*and sore vexed:*] when all their contrivances fail them: [*they shall be turned back,*] from their farther assaults of my innocence, [*and put to shame suddenly.*] Even before their intentions be put in execution, their plots shall be blasted, when the Lord vouchsafes to *hear the voice of my weeping.*

And O that I could so weep and bewail my sins, that the Lord may hear in Heaven, and be merciful unto me, and heal my Soul, to glorifie his Name.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost:

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be. Amen.

Psalm XXXII.

Verse 1. **B**lessed is he whose unrighteousness is forgiven,] as to the guilt contracted, [and whose sin is covered.] that it appear not to his punishment. Or, whose original pollution is washed away in the Laver of Baptism, and his actual transgressions covered with the robes of Christ's merits.

2. *Blessed is the man*] He is blessed in Hope, though not in Fruition, [to whom the Lord imputeth not his iniquity ;] to his eternal separation from the presence of God. But of such an one it is required that he be sincere in his Repentance, [and in whose spirit there is no guile.] no hypocrisy or deceit in his Repentance : but he turneth unto the Lord with all his heart, and from all the errors of his ways.

3. *Whilst I kept silence,*] covering, and not confessing, my sins : or, Whilst I silently considered with my self the multitude and hainousness of my transgressions, [my bones consumed away] the strength and support of my Soul failed me [through my daily complaining.] not as I ought to complain in the confession of my sins, for therein I sinfully kept silence ; but through the secret murmurs of my troubled conscience, and fear of the just judgments of God.

4. *Day and night thy hand is heavy upon me :*] My daily practice and continuance in my sins makes every day more heavy the hand

hand of Divine justice : for the fear whereof [*my moisture is like the drought in summer.*] The sap of grace and vigour of the Spirit languisheth, and the verdure of my Devotion is dried up, even as the fruits of the earth are parched by the Sun's hot beams in the height of Summer. And now being sensible of this my sad condition,

5. *I will acknowledge my sin unto thee ;*] both my sins of Omission, [*and mine iniquity*] my sins of Commission, [*have I not hid.*] but laid them all open before thee ; emptying my Conscience from the venom of them by Confession. And this I firmly resolved with my self to do.

6. *I said, I will confess my sins unto the Lord :*] accusing my self, that thou, O Lord, maist excuse me ; condemning my self, that thou maist acquit me ; discovering my nakedness and shame, that thou maist cover me with the robes of thy mercy, through the merits of my Saviour : [*and so thou forgavest the wickedness of my sin.*] being confessed, bewailed and forsaken.

7. *For this*] thy great mercy in pardoning offences sincerely repented [*shall every one that is godly pray unto thee*] that he may be cleansed from his sins : for there is no man so godly that sinneth not, but therefore godly, because thou art gracious, both in forgiving the wickedness of his sins, and strengthening him with grace to abjure them. And he that is thus godly, will not neglect those blessed opportunities of Prayer [*in the time when thou maist be found :*] ready and

propense to hear and forgive, and that's the time of this present life, wherein there are [*great water-floods,*] of temptations and troubles, [*but they shall not come nigh him.*] The Prayer of the godly is a strong Bulwark: and thus he prayeth in the time of trouble.

8. *Thou art my hiding-place;*] Under the sacred wings of thy merciful protection is my refuge in the midst of the greatest tribulation; [*thou shalt preserve me from trouble:*] like Noah and his family in the Ark, when the rest of the world perished by water: [*thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance.*] Being on all sides delivered and preserved from the floods of manifold troubles, I will sing praises unto thy great Name for the same.

The answer of God to a true Penitent.

9. *I will inform thee and teach thee*] outwardly by my Word, and inwardly by my Spirit, [*the way*] of true wisdom, which is both to know God and know thy self, [*wherein thou shalt go:*] what good is to be done, and what evil to be left undone: [*and I will guide thee with mine eye:*] have a constant eye upon thee for thy guidance in the way of life. And he that is thus guided himself will say unto others,

10. *Be ye not like to the horse,*] that is, untam'd, head-strong and stubborn, [*or to the mule,*] that is, foolish and slothful, [*which have no understanding:*] or reason to bridle their sensual appetites: [*whose mouths must be held with bit and bridle, lest they*

they fall upon thee.] Be not so brutish as not to keep the ways of God's Laws, except he whip and spur thee with affliction and trouble : this is like a horse that will not obey his rider, without a bridle in his jaws, and a spur in his sides.

11. *Great plagues remain for the ungodly:*] often in this life, to drive them to repentance, but assuredly in the life to come, if they repent not : [*but who so putteth his trust in the Lord,*] and will be doing good, his holy confidence in God being not only notional in the brain and fancy, but practical in the heart and life, [*mercy embraceth him on every side.*] The Lord's mercy shall surround him for his protection, and support him for his perseverance in the way to Heaven, where he shall both see and enjoy Divine mercy on every side : 1. above him, in the beatifical Vision of God's Majesty ; 2. below him, in the torments he hath escaped ; 3. and mercy round about him, in the blissful society of Angels and Saints : great cause of joy surely.

12. *Be glad, O ye righteous,*] through the testimony of a good Conscience, [*and rejoyce in the Lord :*] not in your own merits, for by grace we are saved : [*and be joyful*] not ye that prosper in the world, but [*all ye that are true of heart.*] sincere and upright before God, whose wills and affections are conformable to the Divine will, both in desire and deed : such may rejoyce heartily in this life, in the assured hope of celestial happiness in the life to come. To ascribe

*Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and
to the Holy Ghost.*

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Psalm XXXVIII.

Verse 1. **P***Ut me not to rebuke, O Lord,
in thine anger ;]* to take re-
venge of the ingratitude and perjury of mine
offences against thee ; *[neither chasten me
in thy heavy displeasure.]* Let not ~~thy~~ cor-
rection for my faults be in rigour of justice,
but temper'd with mercy, as a father cha-
steneth his son whom he loveth.

2. *For thine arrows stick fast in me :]* The
sharp sentences of thy holy Word against
sinners pierce my heart with fear and terror :
[and thy hand presseth me sore.] Thy vindi-
cative power, which thou exercisest against
offenders, weigheth down and oppresseth
my spirits.

3. *There is no health in my flesh,]* thence
is the spring and foment of my sinful cor-
ruption, and therefore justly punished,
[because of thine anger :] the sad effects
whereof afflict me : *[neither is there any rest
in my bones, by reason of my sin.]* The sinful
sickness of my Soul renders me so disquieted
and disturb'd, as be those who are afflicted
with bodily pain and sickness, and find no
ease of their anguish.

4. *For mine iniquities]* by my frequent
reiteration of them *[are gone over my head :]*
their

their number is greater than the hairs of my head, and so prevalent withal, that they have brought under both head and heart; both my Judgment and Affections are weakened and disordered thereby: [*and are as a heavy burthen*] which sinks the body to the earth, so is the weight of sin upon the Soul, [*too heavy for me to bear*] the weight of punishment due thereunto.

5. *My wounds stink,*] My sins through long continuance in them fester in my Soul, [*and are corrupt through my foolishness.*] in consenting and delighting my self to wallow, with the Sow, in the mire of sinful pollutions.

6. *I am brought into so great trouble and misery,*] Both the powers and parts of my Soul and body are so distemper'd and disturb'd, [*that I go mourning all the day long.*] The sense of my sins and just fears of punishment make the day of my present life sad and heavy.

7. *For my loins are filled with a sore disease:*] there, there my carnal lusts engendered, the fulfilling whereof hath made my Soul like a loathsom leper, or some such ulcerous creature: [*and there is no soundness in my flesh.*] which alway lusteth against the spirit, to the great distemper of both.

8. *I am feeble,*] in body, through carnal incentives, [*and sore broken:*] in spirit, by their prevalency over me: [*I have roared for the very disquietness of my heart.*] My conscience gain-saying such exorbitances, but not prevailing, makes me now cry aloud
through

through its disquietude unto the searcher of all hearts.

9. *Lord, thou knowest all my desire :*] my earnest longings after thee for ease and help: [*and my groaning*] under the heavy weight of my sins and of thy displeasure [*is not hid from thee.*] although I should be silent, and not express the same by prayers and tears.

10. *My heart panteth,*] through the disquietude of its unruly passions, the peace of my Conscience being also lost, [*and my strength hath failed me :*] the wonted vigour of my Devotion is decayed, whence fear and solicitude do issue: [*and the light of mine eyes is gone from me.*] My understanding, which is the eye of the Soul, is darkened through the sway of its passions; and the Sun of righteousness is gone down upon my Soul, because of the deeds of darkness I have committed.

11. *My lovers and my neighbours*] who are obliged by the ties of friendship and continued conversation [*did stand looking upon my trouble :*] not moving to perform their wonted friendly offices to me: [*and my kinsmen*] they of mine own flesh and blood, either out of scorn or abhorrence of my troubled estate, [*stood afar off.*] as if I were a stranger to them: and not only my friends, but mine enemies.

12. *They that seek after my soul*] the Devil and his Angels, and wicked men their instruments, [*laid snares for me :*] by their cunning temptations of me unto sin, to destroy me: [*and they that went about to do*
me

me evil] endeavoured by all means to do me all the mischief was in their power, have to this end [*talked of wickedness,*] framed lies, raised false reports, consulted and contrived pernicious designs against me, [*and imagined deceit all the day long.*] or continually framed all their imaginations to deceive and ruine me.

13. *As for me, I was like a deaf man that heareth not ;*] With such patience I sustained all this, as if I had heard nothing of their consultations, nor known any thing of their designs against me ; [*and as one that is dumb, who doth not open his mouth.*] either to rail against mine enemies, or to murmur at the sadness of my condition.

14. *I became even as a man that heareth not,*] taking no notice of what was said or done against me, [*and in whose mouth are no reproofs.*] I opened not my mouth to reprove, much less to revile my adversaries. So my dear Saviour has taught me by his example, who suffered himself with all sweetness of patience ; *he was led as a sheep to the slaughter, and as a lamb dumb before the shearers, so opened he not his mouth.*

15. *For in thee, O Lord, have I put my trust :*] As knowing that vain is the help of man ; but thou, O Lord, art both able and willing to succour all such as unjustly suffer, and depend upon thee for right : [*thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.*] Hear my prayers, and answer my desires ; plead my cause against mine adversaries, and disappoint me not of my hope, which
hangeth

hangeth upon thee the God of my Salvation.

16. *I have required,*] requested of thee in my prayers, [*that mine enemies should not triumph over me :*] insult in my overthrow : [*for when my foot slipped,*] at my slips and failings, either into sin or other danger, [*they rejoiced greatly against me.*] My falls, which are grief to the godly, were great cause of joy to my ghostly adversaries : how much more greatly then would they rejoyce and triumph in my utter overthrow ?

17. *And I truly am set in the plague :*] being born to suffering, because born in sin ; being prone to fall, if not by thee supported : [*and my heaviness is ever in my sight.*] being conscious of my sins, the cause of all my sorrows. But that the plague thereof may be healed,

18. *I will confess my wickedness ;*] and this not only outwardly with my lips, but inwardly from my heart ; [*I will be sorry for my sins.*] And great reason sure, for they are the cause of all my sorrows and sufferings both in Soul and body.

19. *But mine enemies*] the Devil and his angels [*live and are mighty :*] they are lively, active, strong and vigorous, whilst I am weak and feeble : [*and they that hate me without a cause are many in number.*] many there be that hate me, without any cause given them. And not only they whom I have not wronged or provok'd, but even

20. *They that reward evil for good are against me :*] And such undoubtedly who
repay

repay evil for good, do it by the instinct of Satan, and out of mere hatred to goodness it self: and therefore they hate me [*because I follow the thing that good is.*] hating my person because of the integrity of my actions. But

21. *For sake me not*] In time of temptation and trouble leave me not destitute of thy assistance, [*O Lord my God:*] in whom are all my hopes of salvation: [*be not thou far from me.*] by taking away thy grace from me. But if in thy great wisdom it be withdrawn a little, for my trial, yet not too far, nor too long, but rather

22. *Haste thee to help me,*] against all the assaults of the Devil, the World and the Flesh, whom to vanquish and overcome is from thee, and by thy assisting presence, [*O Lord God of my salvation.*] the author, the promiser, the donor of eternal Salvation. Let others trust in their riches, power ----; yet shall my Soul for ever trust in thee for saving happiness, in whom and from whom alone is peace and joy, and to whom be all glory.

Glory be to the Father ----

As it was in the beginning ----

Psalm LI.

Verse 1. **H**ave mercy upon me, O God,]
the Father of mercies, [*after
thy great goodness:*] were not thy goodness
infinitely

infinitely great I could not hope for thy mercy : [*and after the multitude of thy mercies, do away mine offences.*] Mine offences are multitudinous and hainous, and require a multitude of mercies to cover them.

2. *Wash me thoroughly*] who am throughout foul and polluted in all the parts and powers both of Soul and body [*from my wickedness* ;] 'tis mine own indeed, from mine own wicked will proceeding ; [*and cleanse me from my sin.*] both from my wickedness against God, and from my sin against man ; from my wickedness past, and from sin to come , that both the guilt of sin and my corrupt inclination thereunto may be cleansed.

3. *For I acknowledge my faults :*] I desire neither to hide nor excuse them, but with a penitent heart I own and confess them, that thou mayest forget and forgive them : [*and my sin is ever before me,*] my conscience constantly accusing and condemning my great folly and ingratitude in sinning against thee. And 'tis

4. *Against thee only have I sinned,*] who alone art both my Judge and the Witness of my sins. Thou alone searchest the hearts, and knowest the greatness and grievousness of my sins ; and thou alone hast supreme power both to punish and to pardon. [*and done this evil in thy sight.*] What I was ashamed to do before men, I have without either fear or shame done before thee, to whose all-seeing eye nothing is hid. *Have mercy upon me, O God.*

5. *That*

5. *That thou mayest be justified in thy saying ;*] be found just in all thy words, and in this particular, *Hos. 13.9. Thou hast destroyed thy self, O Israel ; but in me is thy help ; [and clear when thou judgest.]* free from the least injustice in pardoning the penitent, and condemning the obstinate.

6. *Behold, I was shapen in wickedness :*] contracting, together with my very being in nature, original corruption from my parents loins : *[and in sin hath my mother conceived me.]* Hence my flesh becomes so frail and rebellious against the spirit.

7. *But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts :*] the internal purity of the heart and affections are thy delight : *[and shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.]* By the secret influences of thy Holy Spirit, make me to understand and practise that wisdom which is from above.

8. *Thou shalt purge me with hyssop :*] My foul and corrupt Conscience hath need of a purge, the ingredients whereof must be the bitter sorrows and sufferings of my dearest Saviour, intermixt with the salt tears of bitter sorrow of Soul for my sins : *[thou shalt wash me,]* in the inexhaustible fountain of thy mercy, through Faith in the blood of Christ, *[and I shall be whiter than snow]* through the spiritual candour of my Soul being justified.

9. *Thou shalt make me hear (or be inwardly sensible) of joy and gladness :*] in the remission of my sins, and hopes of eternal happiness, than the which no greater joy
can

can touch the immortal Soul: [*that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoyce.*] in the light of thy countenance shining into my broken heart, and there diffusing the glimmering rays of a blessed hope.

10. *Turn thy face away*] not from me through indignation, but [*from my sins;*] by the remission of them; [*and put out all my misdeeds.*] out of thy book of remembrance, that they appear not in judgment against me to my condemnation at the last great Day.

11. *Make me a clean heart, O God;*] cleansed from all filthiness both of flesh and spirit; [*and renew a right spirit*] rectified from all the crooked paths of vanity and iniquity, raised up to heaven-wards, and cleaving stedfastly to thee, my God: and let this be [*within me.*] Purifie my will and affections, whence all my extravagancies issued.

12. *Cast me not away from thy presence:*] in whose presence is both the light and health of the Soul: and though I am unworthy to appear in thy presence, but deserve rather to be as a cast-away, given up to a reprobate sense; yet [*take not thy holy Spirit from me.*] though I have often quench'd his sacred fires by my extravagant lusts, yet leave me not; forsake me not utterly. But,

13. *Give me the comfort of thy help again.*] or, Restore unto me the joy of thy Salvation, which by my sins I have forfeited and lost: [*and stablish me with thy free spirit.*]

Free

Free me by thy holy Spirit of liberty from the law of sin and of death.

14. *Then shall I teach*] both by word and example [*thy ways*] of mercy and truth *unto the wicked*;] who follow the ways of their own hearts; [*and sinners shall be converted unto thee.*] by the example of my sincere conversion and seasonable admonitions.

15. *Deliver me from bloud-guiltinefs, O God,*] from all the kinds and degrees of bloud-guiltinefs; such are immoderate anger, hatred, malice, envy, and from all mortal or soul-killing sins; [*thou that art the God of my health:*] the health both of my body and Soul; both temporal and eternal Salvation is from thee: and therefore [*my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.*] extolling thy truth in making good thy promised mercies to the truly penitent.

16. *O Lord, open my lips*; [which my sins have closed up; [*and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.*] which becometh not the lips of sinners: but thou art a God forgiving offences, and even out of the mouths of babes and sucklings hast perfected praise.

17. *For thou, O Lord, desirest no sacrifice,*] of slain beasts, for the expiation of sin, [*else would I give it thee:*] were it thy pleasure to accept the same: but [*thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.*] 'Tis not the outward carnal offerings (though commanded by thee) that thou respectest as the principal means to pacifie thy displeasure, but the inward devotion and compunction of the person offering.

K

18. *The*

18. *The sacrifices of God*] those he chiefly respecteth and accepteth [*are a troubled spirit:*] wounded and groaning under the sad sense of his sins: [*a broken and contrite heart*] the fallow-ground whereof is broken up by a strict Self-examination, contrite by compunction, weeded by Confession, watered with the tears of godly Sorrow; such a Sacrifice [*O God, thou wilt not despise.*] but accept through his merits, who with a torn body and broken heart offered up himself a sacrifice for the sins of the world.

19. *O be favourable and gracious unto Sion:*] Let thy blessing plentifully descend upon our Holy Mother, the Church, both universal, and this particular Church whereof I am a Member: [*build thou the walls of Jerusalem.*] Repair the breaches both in true doctrine and discipline, which through licentiousness in opinion and conversation are greatly decayed: that the Souls of the righteous may enjoy the vision of peace.

20. *Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness,*] with those sacred acts and offices of true Repentance, whereby through Faith in the blood of *Christ* the sinner is justified, [*with burnt-offerings*] not of beasts without spot or defect, but of holy innocent persons, enshr'd with godly zeal and devotion to thy Service, [*and whole burnt-offerings:*] even the whole man, devoted to a whole entire obedience, through the whole course of life: [*then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar.*] themselves shall

shall they offer upon the Altar of a pure heart, a living sacrifice, holy and acceptable to God through *Jesus Christ*----

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Psalm CII.

Verse 1. **H***ear my prayer, O Lord;] as to the saving effects thereof; [and let my crying come unto thee.]* be accepted by thee, since my loud voice manifests the inward zeal and devotion of my heart.

2. *Hide not thy face from me]* under the thick cloud of my transgressions *[in the time of my trouble;]* when burthened with the weight of sin, or violence of temptation; *[incline thine ears to me : when I call,]* being penitent and humbled under thy mighty hand, *[O hear me, and that right soon.]* there being danger in delay.

3. *For my days are consumed away like smook:]* spent in airy, light, vain, unprofitable and black sinful works: *[and my bones]* the strength and support of my Soul *[are burnt up as it were a firebrand.]* scorched and withered through the exorbitant heat of carnal concupiscence, which renders me liable to the fire of thy wrath.

4. *My heart is smitten down, and withered like grass:]* As when the grass is mowed down, and withered by the Sun's hot beams; so my Soul, being smitten down

by the violence of temptation, is dried up and withered in her devotion: [*so that I forget to eat my bread.*] neglecting the sweet refreshments of thy Holy Word and Sacraments, where the Soul is nourished with the bread of life.

5. *For the voice of my groaning,*] under the heavy burthen of my sins, [*my bones will scarce cleave to my flesh.*] being macerated by the strict rigour of penitential severities.

6. *I am become like a Pelican in the wilderness;*] flying even the sight and society of men, through shame and confusion of face; [*and like an Owl that is in the desert.*] that takes up her lodging in ruinous houses, and not inhabited.

7. *I have watched,*] in the serious consideration of my sinful and sad condition, [*and am even as it were a Sparrow*] flying the company of sinners [*that sitteth alone upon the house top.*] solitary, serious, and studious how to escape the snares of sin below, and mount up my Soul to Heaven above.

8. *Mine enemies revile me all the day long :*] Such as hate to be reformed, and are enemies to a serious and settled course of Religion, continually deride and revile me: [*and they that are mad upon me*] with rage and fury [*are sworn together against me.*] have conspired my ruine.

9. *For I have eaten ashes as it were bread;*] My meat was as unpleasant to me as if I had eaten ashes; [*and mingled my drink with weeping.*] All my wonted corporal refreshments

ments were sowed with spiritual sorrow for my sins. Or, * I have exercised the penitential rigours of ashes and weeping: sack- * August. cloath and ashes being the food and cloathing of penitents. *in loc.*

10. *And that because of thine indignation and wrath:*] That's the chief ingredient in my sorrow, that I have deservedly incurred thy wrath: [*for thou hast lift me up, and cast me down.*] Thou seemest, as it were, to raise me up, that I may fall with the greater weight and violence: or, Thou hast raised me to great honour to be stamp't after thine own image, but, for want of understanding, I have falln down as low as the beasts that perish.

11. *My days are gone like a shadow:*] they are not only vain, empty and unprofitable, but also darksom and gloomy, because I have declined from the Sun of righteousness: [*and I am withered like grass.*] for want of the celestial dew of Divine grace.

12. *But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever;*] Whilst all other things pass away, thou changest not, being immutable, as in mercy to raise up, so in justice to cast down; [*and thy remembrance throughout all generations.*] Thy gracious promises both of the life that now is, and of that which is to come, are in all ages remembred to thy praise and glory.

13. *Thou shalt arise,*] to redeem, deliver, and defend, [*and have mercy upon Sion:*] thy Church militant here upon ear h: [*for it is time that thou have mercy upon her,*] the

time of this life is the seasonable time of mercy, because it is a time of misery, [*yea the time is come.*] even the fulness of time is compleated of our Redemption and Salvation.

14. *And why? thy servants think upon her stones;*] both Angels and Saints resent with much regret the dispersed members of thy Church; [*and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.*] they pity her distractions and confusions, and have great desires to succour and relieve her.

15. *The Heathen shall fear thy name, O Lord;*] which now they blaspheme, but being converted from their Idolatries, and from all the errors of their ways, they shall with us adore the blessed and saving Name of Jesus; [*and all the Kings of the earth thy majesty.*] being converted unto thee, they shall in all humility confess the greatness of thy Majesty far to transcend their greatest power and glory.

16. *When the Lord shall build up Sion,*] repair the breaches of his Church, and settle it upon the foundation of Prophets and Apostles, [*and when his glory shall appear,*] the glory of his great grace shall manifest it self in the edification and support of his Church, upon the pillars of Truth and Peace,

17. *When he turneth him to the prayer of the poor destitute,*] For his ears are ever open to the prayers of the humble and poor in spirit, and such as be destitute of all exterior consolations, [*and desisteth not their desire;*] when

when flowing from a true Faith, and enfir'd with Charity and Devotion.

18. *This shall be written for those that come after :*] That the succeeding people of God under the Gospel may have upon record the wondrous works of God under the Law : [*and the people that shall be born*] regenerate and born anew of water and of the Holy Ghost [*shall praise the Lord.*] for the grace of Redemption and great mercy attain'd.

19. *For he hath looked down from his Sanctuary :*] God the Son, from the bosom of his Father above, looked down with the eye of his mercy upon us miserable sinners here below : [*out of heaven did the Lord behold the earth :*] when the King of Heaven descended upon earth, when the day-spring on high came down to visit us, when the Word was made flesh for the building up of *Sion*.

20. *That he might hear the mourning of such as are in captivity,*] groaning under the bonds and chains of their sins ; [*and deliver*] out of the gulf of sin and clutches of Satan [*the children appointed unto death ;*] as the due wages of sin ;

21. *That they may declare the name of the Lord in Sion,*] being delivered from the sad condition of being the children of the Devil in the vast womb of this wicked world, to be the children of God in the sacred womb of their Mother, the Church, they might therein and therefore extol the great Name of God ; [*and his worship at Hierusalem ;*] promote and advance the holy Worship of God in his Church, and unanimously

joyn therein together, to the glory of his Name;

22. *When the people are gathered together,*] When the people of God, dispersed through the world, shall be nevertheless joyned together in the unity of the true Faith, enlivened by divine Charity; [*and the kingdoms also to serve the Lord.*] when both the Kings, and the people of their dominion, assemble together, and joyn with one heart and one mouth in the publick Worship of God; then shall the Name of the Lord be magnified in *Sion*.

23. *He brought down my strength in my journey:*] In the mean time whilst I walk in the way of Repentance, my strength is decayed: [*and he hath shortned my days,*] of health and outward prosperity, that I may apply my heart unto wisdom.

24. *But I said,*] addressing my self unto God by Prayer, [*O my God,*] the God of my life, of my health, of my joy, my God and my all, [*take me not away in the midst of mine age:*] before the natural course of my life expire: [*as for thy years, they endure throughout all generations.*] being from everlasting to everlasting, in respect of whose duration the years of my life are nothing; and therefore I humbly beg, they may not be shortned through the violence of thy afflicting hand.

25. *Thou, Lord,*] who art without beginning, [*in the beginning*] of time [*hast laid the foundations of the earth:*] which is the centre of this visible World: [*and the heavens*

heavens are the works of thy hands.] both the Heavens and the earth, and all things visible and invisible, are of thy Creation.

26. *They shall perish,*] as having their beginning in time, [*but thou shalt endure.*] as being from all eternity, and through all the changes of created beings remaining in thy self unchangeable.

27. *They all shall wax old as doth a garment :*] which is worse for the wearing : [*and as a vesture shalt thou change them,*] from their present state and condition, [*and they shall be changed.*] in their qualities and operations. [*But thou art the same ;*] in thy self immutable ; [*and thy years shall not fail.*] or rather, being not liable at all to any term of years, but without either beginning or end of Time.

28. *The children of thy servants*] if they follow the steps of their godly Fathers, in the sacred service of God, [*shall continue :*] in the land of the living, being translated from the life of Grace to the life of Glory : [*and their seed*] of good works, the issue of their true faith, [*shall stand fast in thy sight.*] being treasured up in Heaven, where no moth or rust corrupteth----

Glory be to the Father----

As it was in the beginning----

Psalm CXXX.

Verse 1. **O**UT of the depths] both of my sins and sufferings, and out of the depth of my heart, wounded with godly sorrow for my sins, [*have I called*] as *Jonas* out of the Whale's belly, so do I lift up my voice in prayer, to be delivered from the power of the Devil, [*unto thee, O Lord :*] with whom alone is power to help and save me : [*Lord, hear my voice.*] in my prayers which I make before thee.

2. *O let thine ears*] which are not corporeal, but wholly spiritual, and therefore more quick and intense to [*consider well the voice of my complaint.*] be intent to release me of my sins, under the weight whereof my Soul complains.

3. *If thou, Lord,*] to whom no secrets are hid, [*wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss,*] so as to take notice of all our faults and failings, and punish us accordingly, [*O Lord, who may abide it ?*] There is none so exactly righteous and holy, as to abide the strict scrutiny of thy vindicative justice; since every sin, from which none is free, is, in respect of the person offended, infinite.

4. *For there is mercy with thee ;*] to forgive the sins of the penitent, and to raise up them that are fallen ; [*therefore shalt thou be feared.*] or, worshipped with reverence and godly fear, thy mercy engaging and sweetly working upon our hearts to fear thy Name.

5. *I look for the Lord,*] even for his saving mercy, [*my soul doth wait for him:*] to heal her sores, and satisfy her longing desires with the oil and wine of mercy and consolation: [*in his word is my trust.*] for therein he hath promised to pardon the penitent, to heal the broken-hearted ----. And I doubt not but he will be as good as his word: and therefore,

6. *My soul fleeth unto the Lord*] upon the spiritual wings of ardent desires, strong hopes, fervent prayers---- [*before the morning-watch;*] very early in the morning of the day: or, in the morning of my life, the time of my youth; [*I say, before the morning-watch.*] or, more earnestly than such who are appointed watch-men for the night do wait for the morning to be discharged from their watch, and have liberty to repose themselves.

7. *O Israel,*] Ye that are of the number of God's people, members of his Church, if you be wise, trust not in your selves, nor in others, but [*trust in the Lord:*] who never faileth to help them that put their trust in him, and be doing good: [*for with the Lord there is mercy;*] There is, there was, and ever will be mercy with him to justify sinners that truly repent and believe in him; for his mercy endureth for ever; [*and with him there is plenteous redemption.*] His precious blood, whereby we are redeemed, is plentifully sufficient to satisfy for our sins, and not for ours only, but for the sins of the whole world.

8. *And*

8. *And he shall redeem Israel*] No doubt but he will, more especially above all others, redeem his own inheritance [*from all his sins.*] Be they never so many, mortal and venial, if truly repented, through Faith in the blood of *Christ* they shall be pardoned. And therefore we have great reason to give
Glory to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

Psalm CXLIII.

Verse 1. **H**ear my prayer, O Lord, [for the obtaining of what is good, [*and consider my desire:*] for the avoiding of what is evil: [*hearken unto me*] in both respects [*for thy truth,*] of thy promises made to hear the prayers of the humble, [*and for thy righteousness sake.*] in performing all such promises to those who trust not in their own, but in thy righteousness, condemning themselves, that they may be absolved by thee.

2. *And enter not into judgment*] without any intermixture of mercy [*with thy servant, O Lord:*] I dare not say thy son, but confess, with the Prodigal, that I have sinned against Heaven---- but reject me not from among the number of thy servants: [*for in thy sight*] who art a God of purer eyes than to behold iniquity [*shall no man living*] in this frail mortal flesh [*be justified,*] by his own merits, but by the
mercy

mercy of God through the merits of Christ.

3. *For the enemy*] the Devil [*hath persecuted my soul*;] and doth incessantly undermine its innocence by his temptations and snares; [*he hath smitten my life down to the ground*:] so that my Soul grovels in the dust of earthly desires: [*he hath laid me in the darkness*,] involv'd in the night of secular lusts, [*as the men that have been long dead.*] in their trespasses and sins, having no sense or feeling of their desperate condition.

4. *Therefore is my spirit vexed within me*;] My Conscience within me being defiled, and my Soul, which would aspire to Heavenward, depressed with the weight of her sins and the corruption of her flesh, is a great corrosive and vexation of my spirit; [*and my heart within me is desolate.*] destitute of all consolation.

5. *Yet do I remember the time past*;] wherein thy people have been exercised and tried, both by adversity and prosperity, both by temptations and deliverances; and for my consolation, and strengthening my hopes of deliverance, [*I muse upon all thy works*:] wherein I observe, as thy great power and wisdom, so thy mercy allaying the rigour of thy justice: [*yea, I exercise myself in the works of thy hands.*] wherein I find thy mercy to be over thy works; and that I, though an unprofitable work of thy hands, may obtain mercy also.

6. *I stretch forth my hands unto thee :*] both praying with my lips, and working with my hands, to obtain my petitions: and [*my soul*] pours forth her self in the expansion of my hands, which being in her self dry and barren of consolation [*gaspeth unto thee*] the fountain of living waters, and well-spring of Divine graces, even [*as a thirsty land*] gapeth to be fill'd and satisfi'd with rain from Heaven.

7. *Hear me, O Lord,*] watering my thirsty Soul with the celestial dew of thy Divine grace, [*and that soon ;*] delay not to satisfy the thirst of my soul, which is great; [*for my spirit waxeth faint :*] hath lost its wonted fervour of devotion, being oppressed with the burthen of her sins, and destitute of the sweet refreshments and influences of thy Holy Spirit: [*hide not thy face from me,*] as one turns away his face from his enemy, or one with whom he is justly offended, [*lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.*] If thou look not in mercy upon me, I shall be in the same condition with them that are involved in the pit both of sin and of death.

8. *O let me hear*] be made sensible of [*thy loving kindness betime in the morning ;*] early and betimes in this life; and after the night of this life is ended, in the morning of that day which never shall have end; [*for in thee is my trust :*] not in my self, nor in any help of man, for it is but vain; and so will prove my trust in thee also, except I obey thy will and walk in thy ways: the which
that

that I may do, I humbly beg [*shew thou me the way*] of thy laws, and the paths of thy Commandments, [*wherein I should walk*]; as leading to my native home of Heaven, where my immortal Soul was first framed by the hands of the Almighty; [*for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.*] which being made after thine Image, aspires to become perfect in the beatifical vision and fruition of thy sacred Majesty. In which way being fore let and hindred, it implores thy assistance, saying,

9. *Deliver me from mine enemies, O God:*] both visible and invisible, ghostly and bodily adversaries: [*for I flee unto thee*] when assaulted by them [*to hide me.*] under the covert of thy protection, from all the storms of temptations which daily arise in the tumultuous sea of this life.

10. *Teach me*] who am naturally blind and careless of my duty [*to do the thing that pleaseth thee*]; not only to know, but to do thy will; not to follow mine own pleasure, but what is pleasing and acceptable unto thee; [*for thou art my God:*] who hast created and redeemed me: and that I may be thoroughly sanctified [*let thy loving Spirit*] the Spirit of love and verity [*lead me forth*] in the straight direct way that leads [*into the land of righteousness.*] That's the promised land, the celestial *Canaan*, where alone is perfect, everlasting righteousness, in the blissful presence of the God of righteousness.

11. *Quicken*

11. *Quicken me, O Lord,*] who am dull and dead-hearted, and faint in the way towards the land of the living, [*for thy Name's sake :*] which I invoke and adore : [*and for thy righteousness sake*] not for mine, which is little, and good for little, [*bring my soul out of trouble.*] delivering me from whatever disturbs the peace of my Soul, and hinders her progress in the way to Heaven.

12. *And of thy goodness slay mine enemies,*] Mortifie in me all unruly lusts and passions that rebel against Reason and Religion, [*and destroy all them that vex my soul :*] by exciting and fomenting the flesh against the spirit, the sensual against her rational faculties ; that the whole may be obedient unto thee : [*for I am thy servant.*] Created, Redeemed, not to serve my own lusts and exorbitant passions, but to be Sanctified or devoted wholly to serve thee, in holiness and righteousness before thee all the days of my life. And so shall my Soul praise thee with joyful lips, and say,

Glory be to the Father----

As it was in the beginning----

Meditations upon the Tears of a devout Soul.

Mat. 5. 4.

Blessed are they that mourn, for they shall be comforted.

This present life is to the Religious heavenly-minded Christian a *valley of tears* ; whose

whose heart broken with godly sorrow is a well from whence the pools are filled with water; *Psal. 84. 6.* or their eyes run over with tears.

Great are the consolations of these spiritual mourners, both in this life, *they go from strength to strength:* but more especially in the life to come: *for unto the God of Verse 7. gods shall every one appear in Sion.*

There are two kinds of such saving tears; or two springs from whence these healing waters flow: the one from above, the other from beneath.

1. The first are such tears as issue from the heart that is wounded with the love of *Christ*; and inflamed with ardent desires of a more near and immediate union and communion with God, who is Father, Son and Holy Ghost in the Heaven of Heavens: wishing with strong cryings and tears, and saying----

My soul is a-thirst for God, even for the living God: when shall I come and appear before the presence of God: when shall I be so happy as to see my God, not as now in a glass darkly, but face to face: to behold the fair beauty of the Lord, to the ravishing of my Soul with his transcendent perfections. *Psal. 42. 2.* *1 Cor. 13. 12.* *Psal. 27. 4.*

2. The second kind of tears are such as flow from the heart that is pierced with godly sorrow for sin: So it follows, *My tears have been my meat day and night: while they daily say unto me, where is now thy God?* *Psal. 42. 3.*

What else but sorrow and sadness can seize and possess the Religious Soul, from whom God is estranged for sin: whilst the Devil and his Angels triumphing, insult over

L

her

her being thus forsaken, saying, *Where is now thy God?*

Both these sorts of tears S. *Augustine* begg'd of God under the notions of *the upper and the nether springs*, which *Achsaf* begg'd of her Father *Caleb*.
Josb. 15. 19.

And this is also my humble suit unto the Lord my God, and my Father; that it may please him, who turneth the hearts of the sons of men as the rivers of waters; to turn the stream of my corrupt affections, from the pomps and vanities of this wicked world, and from all the sinful lusts of the flesh: that I may be greatly enamoured with the joys of Heaven, and the ravishing beauties of the Divine presence there: and withal, to be deeply sensible of my sins, which render me unfit and incapable of admission into the presence of the most holy God.: but withal not distrusting, but that through such mystical waters, the ship of my Soul shall be wafted to that haven of peace and felicity, where tears shall be wiped from all eyes, and all heads crowned with the joy of the Lord.

The Second Meditation.

Gen. 7. 11. We read that in the days of *Noah* both the windows of Heaven were opened, and the fountains of the great deep below were broken up, whence issued that universal deluge, which washed away the sinful pollutions of the old world.

Thus

Thus by those devout tears which are extorted through the ardent love of God, and earnest desires of Heaven above, together with the tears of godly sorrow for sin upon Earth below; the old man is washed from his impurities, and becomes a mystical *new Heaven and a new Earth in which dwelleth* 2 Pet. 3. 13. *righteousness.*

My Blessed Redeemer to fulfil all righteousness, was himself redeemed with a pair of Turtle Doves: And that I may obtain Eternal redemption by him, amongst other Christian performances, 'tis but meet I return back this offering unto my Lord, in the twofold compunction of my heart, and of my spirit; mourning like a Dove, 1. for my daily backslidings, and the incessant temptations I suffer in the house of my pilgrimage here upon Earth. 2. *Groaning earnestly to be clothed upon with our house which is from Heaven.* 2 Cor. 5. 2.

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

Psal. 126.

He that now goeth on his way of this life 6. *weeping; and beareth good seed, watered with his tears of godly sorrow, from whence the worthy fruits of true Repentance grow: Shall doubtless come again with joy, in the life to come, and bring his sheaves with him; the fruits of his good works being treasured up in the Granary of Heaven.* --7. --8.

And we are commanded by our Lord; through Almsgiving, Prayer and Fasting, *to lay up for our selves treasures in Heaven, where neither rust nor moth doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through and steal.* Mat. 6. 20.

The Third Meditation.

Eccles. 38. *My son let tears fall down over the dead,*
16. *(saith Syracides.)*

Such tears as the words in the common sence intend, are frequent enough: but as *S. Augustine* observes, *Non sunt in te viscera misericordie*--- Thou hast no true bowels of mercy, to weep for that death, which is no other but the separation of the Soul from the Body, and not to weep much more for that death which separates God from the Soul: For as the Soul is the life of the Body, so God is the life of the Soul; whose departure from the Soul for sin, deserves to be lamented with a flood of tears.

And did we but rightly consider the hainousness of every sin we commit, as 'tis an offence of the Infinite Majesty of the most just and holy God; *we would esteem* (saith the Seraphick Doctor) *all the days of our life too few to appease the wrath of God with the continual laments and tears of penitence.*

But woe and alas, my heart is hard and stony, and easily yields to such overflowing of tears: but I humbly beg that it may please the Lord to smite this rock my hardened heart, with the rod of his fatherly correction, that it may be within me *a well of water springing up unto everlasting life.*

Jobn 4. 14.

The Fourth Meditation.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ears consider my calling---- Psal. 39.
13, 14.

Hold not thy peace at my tears.

For I am a stranger with thee----

Hence there is great cause for tears to flow, in that my Soul being stamp't after the Image of my God, and having therefore no true consolation but in the Lord; is yet absent in the Body, and estranged from him through the pressures of this corruptible flesh.

O that the serious consideration of this sad condition of my Soul might deeply wound the same with the piercing darts of a salutary repentance, and devout affections to lament my manifold iniquities, which have separated betwixt me and my God: to lament the continual assaults of my ghostly enemies, against the innocence and peace of my Conscience: to lament the too much estranging of my heart, through the coldness of my love to my blessed Creator and Redeemer: to lament the great disorder of my affections, and the fordid earthiness of my desires: to lament that I am so much a stranger to my native home of Heaven, where my immortal Soul was originally created, after the Image of her Maker, and infused to animate this corruptible flesh: to lament that my heart is not surely fixed there, where true joys are to be found; but still

L 3

cleaves

cleaves to the dust, wallowing in the mire of sensuality and earthiness, though here she meets with nothing, but what is vanity and vexation of spirit----

I.

O most just and merciful God, who being by Sin offended, art by true Repentance appeased, be propitious to the Prayers of thy faithful people; and in great mercy turn away from us those scourges of thy wrath which our sins have justly deserved, through *Jesus Christ* our Lord.

II.

Remember not, Lord, our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins; but spare us, good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

III.

O God, whose nature and property it is, ever to have mercy and to forgive, receive our humble Petitions: and though we be tied and bound with the chain of our sins, yet let the pitifulness of thy great mercy loose us, for the honour of *Jesus Christ* our Mediatour and Advocate. *Amen.*

CHAP. XII.

*Meditations and Prayers to be partakers
of the Merits of what our blessed Re-
deemer hath done and suffered for us.*

O MOST Holy and ever-Blessed Je-
sus, who vouchsafedst, for the re-
demption of mankind, to be made Man,
by the blessed merits of thy mysterious In-
carnation grant me to become one Spirit
with thee, who becamest one flesh with me.

1.
*The Incar-
nation of
the Son of
God.*

Thou, Blessed Lord, wert miraculously
born of a pure immaculate Virgin, by the
power of the Holy Ghost overshadowing
her: grant me, by the same power of the
most High, to possess a pure virgin Soul, in
a pure and chaste body, and to be fruitful in
all good works.

2.
Nativity.

Holy Jesus, who vouchsafedst to be cir-
cumcised the eighth day, and made obedi-
ent to the Law for man; grant unto me, I
humbly beg, the true circumcision of the
Spirit, that my heart and all my members
may be mortified from all carnal and world-
ly lusts, and whatever hinders my regular
obedience to thy most holy Laws.

3.
*Circumci-
sion.*

By the merits and mysteries of thy Bap-
tism in the river *Jordan*, wash me thoroughly
from my wickedness, and cleanse me from
my sins, whereby I have unhallowed those
sacred and saving waters of my Baptism,

4.
Baptism.

and too often perjuriously broken my Vow and Promise made therein.

5.
Fasting.

Holy *Jesus*, who didst fast forty days and forty nights, forgive me the manifold acts of Gluttony and Drunkenness, Riot and Excess, whereof I have been guilty: and by the virtue and power of thy miraculous Fast, grant me the mastery over my rebellious appetite, to live soberly, that I may also live righteously and godly in this present world.

6.
Temptation.

Holy *Jesus*, who being fasting wast tempted of the Devil, and overcamest him, grant me, by the influences of thy Blessed Spirit, so devoutly to intend the holy duties of Fasting and Prayer, that by the power of thy victory over the Devil, I may have strength and power to triumph over *the Devil, the world and the flesh, and to continue thy faithful servant and souldier to my life's end.*

7.
Doctrine
and Ex-
ample.

Holy *Jesus*, who being inaugurated in thy Prophetical office by Baptism, and confirmed by the vanquishment of the Devil, wentest about preaching the Gospel, doing good, healing all manner of sickness and all manner of diseases amongst the people, being by thy doctrine and example *the Way and the Truth* that leads unto *Life*; grant me to believe aright all thy Revelations, to obey all thy Commands, to walk in thy steps, and so to *follow the Light of the world, that I walk not in darkness, but may have the light of life.*

Holy

Chap. 12. upon Christ's Life and Passion. 153

Holy *Jesus*, who didst condescend to have thy precious life conspired against by the *Jews*, and to be betrayed and sold by one of thine own Disciples for a vile price, deliver me from the conspiracies of all mine enemies, ghostly and bodily; and especially from the treachery and corruption of mine own deceitful heart, and from the rebellion of my flesh, which for vile things and of no value daily betray my Soul into the hands and under the power and bondage of Sin and Satan, the great enemies of my life in Grace and Glory.

Holy *Jesus*, who didst begin thy last and bitter passion in a Garden, where thy innocent Soul was sorrowful even unto death, sanctifie, I beseech thee, all my natural infirmities and passions, comfort me in all my troubles and disquietudes of mind, and make me sensible with godly sorrow of that heavy wrath and curse for Sin, which thou sufferedst, and I deserved.

Holy *Jesus*, who didst prostrate thy self upon the cold earth, sweating drops of blood under the pressure of our sins, and out of a sad apprehension of thy ensuing sufferings, offering up strong cries with tears unto him that is able to save; O that my heart might inwardly bleed tears of compassion and of compunction, and vent it self by such fervent and effectual prayers, with tears of devotion, as to be heard in Heaven, and healed of all her sores of sin and infirmity.

Holy

11.
*Submission
to the will
of God.*

Holy *Jesus*, who with all sweetness of patience and submission didst give up thy self wholly to the will of thy Heavenly Father, endue me with the same spirit of lowliness and meekness, patience and contentedness in all conditions, submitting to the good will of my God, both in prosperity and adversity, health and sickness, life and death.

12.
Apprehension.

Holy *Jesus*, who didst yield thy self to be apprehended, when thou mightest escape, and to be bound as a Malefactor, being cleaner than an Angel of light; O let not my Soul be seized by any infernal Fiends to eternal horror in the other world: But out of the fangs and clutches of all the spirits and powers of darkness, good Lord, deliver me: from the bonds and chains of my sins, and from that dismal sentence, [*Take him and bind him hand and foot, and cast him into utter darkness,*] good Lord deliver me.

13.
*Arraignment and
Condemnation.*

Holy *Jesus*, who being seized by rude hands, wast led as an innocent Lamb to the slaughter, hooted at, rated, reviled, reproached, falsely accused, and unjustly condemned by unjust Judges here upon Earth, being thy self the most just Judge of Heaven and Earth; O be not a severe and angry Judge when I shall stand before thy Tribunal, but vouchsafe to be then my Mediator, and answer for me, who am not able to answer thee one of a thousand, if thou shouldest be strict to mark what I have done amiss: But *in thee have I put my trust; thou shalt answer for me, O Lord my God.*

From

From all the accusations of the Devil and his Angels, from the accusations of all men and of all women, with whom I have been guilty of any sin, or who have been conscious of any of my many sinful pollutions, and from the accusations of my own Conscience in the day of Judgment, good Lord, deliver me.

Blessed be that infinite mercy and humility of thine, Holy *Jesus*, whereby thou sufferedst thy face, fairer than the children of men, to be polluted by filthy ignominious spittings. *O turn thy face away from my sins*, whereby I have polluted my Soul, and profaned thy holy Name, which is called upon me. Turn not thy face away from me, but turn thy face away from my sins, who for my sins didst not turn thy face from shame and spitting.

Holy *Jesus*, who didst expose thy blessed cheeks to the rude cuffs and buffets of hard injurious fists, grant that though I may feel, yet not be felt and overthrown by the buffets of Satan.

Holy *Jesus*, who wast content to be forsaken of all thy friends and dearest Disciples, and to be left alone in the hands of cruel men, who like ravening wolves thirsted after a draught of thy dearest blood; O leave me not destitute of thy assisting presence, when assaulted by my ghostly Adversaries; though I have deserved to be forever desolate and forsaken, for my manifold treacherous backslidings from thee.

Blessed

17.
*Denied by
Peter.*

Blessed be that infinite goodness and meekness of thine, who looking back upon *S. Peter*, when he denied and forswore thee, didst by that gracious chiding-look call him back, both to himself and to thee, by true Repentance. O look thus upon all backsliders from thee, for their correction and sincere conversion; and *look upon me also, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.*

18.
Scourged.

And now behold, (O my Soul,) with the eye of devout meditation, such a portion of thy Saviour's sufferings as is the wonder and astonishment both of Heaven and Earth. See with what profound humility and patience the great Lord of all the world condescends to be whipped by a merciless crew of souldiers: see with what a sweet silence this innocent Lamb yields to have his fleece torn off, his body stript naked, and strictly bound to a whipping-post: see him all alone, naked and helpless, where there was no eye to pity him, no heart to have compassion on him; whilst those merciless Caitiffs with their sharp and forked whips rip up and tear his delicate skin and tender flesh, so that his blessed back and breasts, by the violence of their cruel lashes, doubled and redoubled, are all gore blood, which from the gashly wounds stream'd down his innocent sides.

Now when I think hereupon I pour out my heart by my self, even to weeping and wonder: wondering, that the eternal Son of God, the glory of Angels and beauty of men,

Chap. 12. *upon Christ's Life and Passion.* 157

men, should suffer such a cruel and shameful punishment; and weep, that my sins should both deserve and cause such sufferings; and weeping wonder, that the Son of God should suffer what I deserved.

But since thou disdainest not, O merciful Lord, to be wounded for my transgressions, and bruised for mine iniquities; O let thy *chastisement* procure my *peace* with offended Heaven, and grant that *by thy stripes my soul may be healed.*

Holy Jesus, whose venerable head was crowned with Thorns, the curse of the Earth, and those thorns beaten into thy Temples with a Reed and with much rage; pardon, Lord, all those sins which by the instrumental mediation of all the senses of my head I have committed: *break not the bruised reed,* my broken heart, with the sad pressure of thy heavy wrath: let thy thorns, the fruits of the curse which we contracted and thou sustainedst, deliver me from the curse due for my sins, and stop the jaws of death, *that the pit shut not her mouth upon me.*

Thou art the King of glory, O Christ; yet wast content with a Cross for thy Throne, with a wreath of Thorns for thy Crown, with a Reed for thy Regal Sceptre, with Gall and Vinegar for thy Cates, and for thy Robes of Majesty only a little Linen to cover thy nakedness. O that I were so wise as, from thy example, to despise all the gilded glories, empty consolations, nicknam'd pleasures and profits of this present life:

chusing,

19.

*Crowned
with
thorns.*

20.

*Renoun-
cing the
Pomps and
Vanities of
this world.*

chusing, with *Moses*, rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season, having an eye to the recompence of reward.

21.
*Bearing
his Cross.*

Blessed *Jesus*, who with an invincible patience wentest forth bearing thy Cross, till it sunk thy tender virginal body to the earth; O let me not sink under thy Cross, nor shrink from it, but chearfully take up my Cross, whatever it be, and carefully undergo all the sacred acts and offices of true Repentance, which is the Cross of Sinners, and follow thee my dearest Saviour, who didst suffer for us, leaving us an example, that we should follow thy steps.

22.
Crucified.

Holy *Jesus*, who wast lifted up upon the Cross to draw all men unto thee, and didst hang on a cursed Tree, to abolish the Curse contracted by eating the fruit of the forbidden Tree, and wast numbred with the transgressors, crucified amongst thieves; O draw my hard and stony heart unto thee: deliver me from the curse, by my sins contracted; and rank me not among the cursed Goats on thy left hand, but amongst thy blessed Sheep on thy right hand, in the great Day of Judgment.

23.
*All the
parts of his
body tor-
mented.*

O most Holy crucified *Jesus*, all the parts and members of whose Body were expanded on the Cross, as on a tormenting rack; thy blessed Arms and Legs were with such violence distended, that the Joynts were disparted, the Veins burst, the Sinews crackt, the Skin rent, the Flesh torn, and all the Bones started aside: and in this height of distension

Chap. 12. upon Christ's Life and Passion. 159

distension thy innocent Hands and Feet were nailed for the sinful works of our hands, nailed where the Nerves, those conveyances of sense, are the thickest, to the unspeakable torment of thine innocent body.

The sorrows and sufferings of thy Soul were far greater, being like *melting wax*, ^{24.} *The sufferings of his Soul.* molten in the fiery furnace of God's wrath for the sins of the world; till the fulness of thy sufferings being accomplished, thou commendedst thy spirit into the hands of God.

All this Sorrow and Suffering, Grief and Torment of thine, I believe verily, was for me and for my sins; there being nothing in thee, the spotless Son of a spotless Virgin, to grieve, or sorrow, or suffer for.

O sweetest Saviour, save and deliver me from all my sins, whether of knowledge or ignorance, of wilfulness or negligence, of omission or commission; of thought, desire, word or deed, confessed or not confessed before thee: wash them all away in thy precious blood shed for me; nail them to thy Cross, which were the cause of thy Crucifixion; hide them in thy wounds, who wast wounded for my transgressions: and write those wounds of thine in my heart, not with ink, but with the blood which was shed for me; that in and by those characters of blood I may read and learn to die unto sin, and live only unto thee, who diedst for me; cleaving stedfastly unto thee, whose whole self wast so fast nailed to the Cross for me.

By

By thy Crofs and Passion, both in Soul and Body, cleanse me from all filthiness both of flesh and spirit; crucifie this corruptible flesh of mine, with all the inordinate affections and unruly lusts thereof: that being conformed to thy Death, I may be partaker of thy Resurrection; that *suffering with thee* here, I may *reign with thee* hereafter, where thou livest----

Meditations upon the Disease and Cure of the Soul.

The First Meditation.

Of the Diseases of the Soul.

MY Soul (through original corruption from our first Parents contracted) is naturally diseased and distempered in all her powers and faculties.

My understanding blinded, even when 'tis conceited to be most seeing.

My will averse and disobedient to the holy will of God, and to the dictates of a right understanding.

My imagination roving and more voluble than leaves tossed with the wind, through the various tossings of terrene affections.

All my Affections are disordered and restless, like bones out of joynt, being inverted,
turn'd

turn'd off, or weakly inclin'd to their true and proper object.

My sensual appetite is the seat of that self love, which is the seminary of all inordinate lusts, and of all sinful pleasures, whence the filthy vapours of several vices are exhal'd, as from a stinking and loathsome dunghil.

My heart panting with an insatiate desire of riches, sensual pleasures, and swelling with the pride of life.

All my senses are as so many windows to let sin into my Soul, and death by sin.

My whole immortal rational Being is altogether degenerate from its noble descent and nature, being transform'd from a celestial into an earthly temper, from a spiritual into a carnal nature, by wallowing in the mire of sensuality and earthiness, forgetting, or but slightly remembring what does necessarily conduce to her eternal health and happiness.

*Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am weak: O Lord heal me, for my bones are vex-
ed.* Psal. 6. 2.

My soul also is sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me? — 3.

O turn thee unto me and deliver my Soul: and save me for thy mercies sake. — 4.

For in death no man remembreth thee: and who will give thee thanks in the pit?

Blessed Jesus, who art both the Physician and physick of sin-sick Souls; who after a wonderful manner hast made a salve for all our spiritual wounds, of thine own wounds and stripes and blood; through faith in

M

this

this blood, intermixt with my penitent tears, I will bath my diseased Soul, and ever pray *by thy stripes to be healed.*

Come Holy Ghost, and by thy celestial influences apply to all my spiritual distempers those healing remedies my blessed Redeemer hath so dearly purchas'd.

Illuminate my darkned understanding to give a right estimate of all things, according to their respective dignity and value: as also to discern, without deceit, what's to be desired and what to be avoided.

Subdue the rebellion of my will to embrace and follow the uncorrupted judgment of my understanding, and not its own licentious inclinations.

Regulate my disordered affections, that they no more by their tumult and sway, first darken my judgment, and then cast down my spirit from its state of integrity.

Suppress my exorbitant appetite, to be subject to the dictates and commands of right reason and holy religion.

And my Soul being thus cur'd, and thus also arm'd with the graces of God's holy Spirit, shall stand firm against the shock of all temptations, against all the assaults of the Devil, the world, and the flesh, that they wound me no more, or in the least infringe the innocency, purity and peace of my Conscience.

The Second Meditation.

*Of the Love and Cure of the Soul before
that of the Body.*

All that Christian vertue wherein the health of the humane Soul consists, is defin'd by *S. Augustine* to be, *in the right order of Charity*; viz. to love above all what is most worthy to be beloved: and to love all other things according to their respective degree of excellency each above other: And thus

1. In the highest order, and most intensive degree of charity stands the Supreme Goodness; even the most high and most holy God, he is to be loved above all, both for his infinite glories in himself, and innumerable graces by him conferr'd upon all men, and all things.

2. The immortal Soul of every man is next after God to be by every man beloved above all other created Beings.

And these two objects of love are so nearly conjoyned, that the one is not rightly ordered without the right love of the other: for no man truly loves God, who loves not his own Soul next unto God: and he loves not his own Soul who loves not God above all, in union with whom the health and happiness of his Soul consists.

3. In the next degree of charity, is the Soul of thy Neighbour, the health whereof is to be regarded next to thine own Souls

M 2

health,

health, commanded by that general rule of charity; *Thou shalt love thy Neighbour as thy self.*

4. And after these the health and good estate of the Body is to be loved and regarded, that it may be serviceable to the health and interests of the Soul.

5. The exterior good things of the world, such are Lands, Riches, Food, Raiment, &c. are in the last and lowest degree to be provided and cared for, in order to the nourishment and preservation of this outward man.

And thus blessed Lord, I humbly beg, by thy celestial Spirit of counsel, that all my affections may be ordered: no further to be in love with Riches, or any the outward consolations of the creature, than they do necessarily conduce to my bodily support and preservation: No further to love my Body, but that it may be in subjection to my Soul; and that my Soul may be instrumental to the vigour of my Spirit, to become one Spirit with the Lord: To love and to fear, to worship and to adore, to serve, honour and obey my God, who is the only true proper object of love, and that even to ecstasie, in the ravishing admiration of his transcendent perfections in himself: And also in that he is both the beginning and end of my Being; and whom to enjoy is fullness of joy for evermore.

The Third Meditation.

There is a vast difference betwixt the Soul and the Body of man, in the dignity both of their nature and original.

1. The Soul is of a heavenly descent, but the Body is of earthly mould and making.

2. The Soul is fram'd by the hands of the Almighty, after his own Image; but the Body is begotten by earthly Parents, after the likeness of sinful flesh.

3. The Soul is of the same nature with the Angels of Heaven, but the Body is of kind and constitution with the Beasts of the Earth.

4. The Soul being the infusion of Heaven, represents the beauties and perfections of the Godhead: but the Body being the result of carnal copulation, assimilates only the dim and fading shadows of beauty in irrational Beings.

5. Lastly, whatever strength, life, or motion the Body enjoys, is by vertue, vigour and animation of the Soul, which manifests its immortality and separate existence from the dying Body.

It is a strange madness then that hath seiz'd and blinds the minds of most of men, to take more care and pains for the health, ease and pleasure of the Body, which is an earthly corruptible and brutish Being, than for the good of the Soul, which is immortal and incorruptible, of an Angelical, Divine, Celestial Nature.

If a finger of the Body do but ache, 'tis lapt and bound, and every petty sore is salv'd, and carefully kept from the least touch that may annoy it: And to cure the diseases of the Body, no cost, no pains is spared, launcing, burning, fasting and abstaining from whatever the Physician forbids; every trouble and torture is willingly endured: whilst the sores of Sin are suffered to fester, and the diseases of the Soul are sleighted, without due regard to the religious use of those holy means which the great Physician of Souls has prescribed for their recovery.

That such was ever the folly of the sons of men, is manifest from the *Gentile* Poet.

*Ut corpus redimas ferrum patieris & ignes,
Arida nec sitiens ora lavabis aqua :
Ut valeas animo quicquid tolerare negabis ?
At pretium pars hac corpore majus habet.*

And as the Soul far excels the Body in the judgment of this Heathen, so the diseases thereof are more pernicious and destructive than any bodily distemper can be.

The illness of the Body tends only to the disanimation of this corruptible flesh, but the maladies of the Soul will deprive both Soul and Body of the life both of Grace and Glory, and render them obnoxious to the never-dying torments of Hell.

S. *Augustine* demands of every one, whose reason is not clouded, and his mind stupified; *Laboras tu ut non moriatur homo moriturnus,*

rus, & non laboras ne pereat in aeternum victurus? Dost thou labour to preserve thy Body from death which must die, and dost not rather labour to preserve thy Soul from the death of sin, which must live for ever?

But 'tis *propter lenitatem cordis* (saith that spiritual Master) through the levity of the heart, and the neglect of our manifold defects, that we are not sensible of the dangerous diseases of our Souls: whence it is that we often laugh, when we have far more cause to weep and mourn.

I have need, very great need, to have the eyes of my mind anointed with the eye-salve of Divine grace, that being thereby enlightened, I may discern all the disorders of the inward man; to see my sins in their stain, guilt and pollution; in their loathsom and destructive nature; in their offences of an infinite Majesty: That seeing I may wash them with my penitent tears, launce their festring sores with the knife of mortification, rip them up in confession with godly sorrow for them, and pray,

God be merciful unto me, and heal my Soul, for I have sinned against thee.

Whither shall I fly for health, both of Soul and Body, but to him *who killeth and maketh alive: who bringeth down to the gates of death,* *1 Sam. 2. 6.*
and bringeth up again.

Who healeth those that are broken in heart, *Psal. 127. 3*
and giveth medicine to heal their sickness.

'Tis thy saying, holy Jesus, *The whole need not a Physician, but they that are sick;* *Mat. 9. 12.*
and this in order to thy self, the universal

168 *Meditations upon the Disease, &c.* Part I.

Doctor and Redeemer of the whole sin-sick world : when then canst thou more fitly shew thy skill in healing, than in the cure of such an ulcerous diseased Soul as mine ?

I have nothing to contribute toward the cure of my Soul, but to wash its wounds in the brinish tears of a broken heart ; receive them most merciful Saviour, and mingle them with thy precious blood, through a lively faith applied to my Soul, and so shall I be whole.

Give me of thy wounds holy *Jesus*, to break my heart into the wounds of holy compunction, to melt it into tears of the most ardent love and sincere devotion, remembering how thou vouchsafedst to be most cruelly wounded and crucified for me.

THE

THE
SECOND PART
OF THE
PRACTICAL
Christian :

BEING

Considerations, Meditations and
Prayers in order to the worthy Recei-
ving the *HOLY COMMUNION*
of the Body and Bloud of *CHRIST*.

The Fourth Edition.

LUKE xii. 43.

*Blessed is that Servant whom his Lord when he
cometh shall find so doing.*

L O N D O N,
Printed for R. Royston, 1686.

INT

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

1842

(171)

THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN.

PART II.

CHAP. I.

Of the two general Christian Duties required in order to the Holy Communion of the Body and Bloud of CHRIST.

I. **T**HE Blessed Eucharist, or Sacrament of the Lord's Supper, is of all the Mysteries of godliness the most comprehensive, and applicatory to the Soul's eternal Happiness. 'Tis amongst all Christian Duties of highest dignity, and greatest concern. 'Tis both the Food and the Medicine, the Life and the Health, the Strength and Defence, the Peace, Joy and Delight of the truly Religious Soul. 'Tis the most effectual means of the nearest Union and Communion with
Christ

* 1 Cor.
10. 16.

* Church
Catech.

* John 6.
56.

* Comm.
office.

Christ in this life attainable. 'Tis expressly so called, *the Communion of the Body of Christ*, and *the Communion of the Bloud of Christ* * : which Doctrine we are taught as one of the Principles of our Religion ; *The Body and Bloud of Christ is verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lord's Supper* *.

2. In the right and reverent Administration, with the devout and worthy Participation of this *Sacramental Body of Christ* we are incorporated into his holy *Mystical Body*. So saith our Lord himself ; *He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my bloud, dwelleth in me, and I in him* *. And such is also the Doctrine of the Church of Christ : *If with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive the Holy Sacrament, we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his bloud ; we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us ; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us ; we obtain remission of our Sins, and all other the Benefits of his Passion* *.

3. Hence then it follows, that whoever owns the name of a Christian, and understands aright what it is to be truly so, and not in vain so called, must acknowledge these two general Duties to be incumbent upon him : 1. *Not to neglect any opportunity of Receiving this Blessed Sacrament ; 2. To use all possible means with his utmost endeavours to receive the same worthily.*

I. As to the First, whoso slights or neglects to come, being invited, to the Holy Communion, either,

1. He

1. He rightly understands not the Holy Religion he professeth : or,

2. His Religion is no other but a bare Profession ; something that perhaps employs his Tongue, and strikes upon his Ears, to hear and talk about it ; but never entred the deep of his Heart, truly to believe and practise it *.

* *Mat. 15.*
8.

There be too many such persons, (God wot) that talk much of Religion, yea, many that talk loudly of Communion with *Christ*, and are seemingly zealous in the external performance of several Christian Duties, especially in the frequency of long and loud Prayers : but if the many wild extravagancies of such performances did not lay them open, yet their general neglect of this Sacrament, which is the life and quintessence of all Christian offices, and the infallible badge of true Christianity, discovers the hypocrisy of such seeming Zelots ; that, with the old *Pharisees*, they draw nigh unto God with their mouth, and honour him with their lips ; but their heart is not whole with him, neither are they stedfast in his covenant *. Which is farther evident in that,

* *Isa. 29.*
13.

3. Such persons make no conscience of Sin, which is the transgression of the Law of *Christ*. He commands saying, *Take, eat --- Drink ye all of this --- Do this in remembrance of me --- Shew forth the Lord's death till he come --- Come unto me all ye that are weary --- Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ---* ||. Not to come to that Blessed Sacrament, being invited, is to disobey all these,

Psal. 78.
36, 37.
| *Matth.*
26. 27, 28.
Luk. 22. 19.
1 Cor. 11.
24, 25, 26.
Mat. 11. 28
Isa. 55 1.

these, and several more positive commands of God: which being also frequently read, heard, preached, and pressed upon the consciences of men by their conscientious Ministers, and yet still slighted and disobeyed, will undoubtedly incur (if not prevented by a timely true Repentance and Amendment) that sad and dismal sentence at the last Day, *Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire* *.

* *Matt.*
25. 41.

4. Disobedience to these commands of our Lord in the neglect of this Blessed Sacrament, doth declare every such person so neglecting, whatever his excuses may be, 1. in general, that he is more in love with his Sins than with his Saviour, with the errors of his ways than with *the Truth that is in Jesus* *: or, 2. more particularly, that he prefers either his sloth and negligence, or his enmity and maliciousness, or his temporal concerns and covetousness, or, in a word, some secular or sensual lust, before the purification of his Soul in the Blood of *Christ*, and its nourishment to life eternal.

* *Eph.* 4.
21.

5. He disobeys the commands, slightes the orders, contemns the discipline of *Christ's* Church, makes no conscience of holding communion with all sound and orthodox Members of *Christ*, and the practice of this communion: but rather implies, nay, openly declares, that he is none of this number, but separate and divided from *Christ's* mystical *Body, which is the Church* *; and, consequently, not quickened with his Spirit: for these two are inseparable; *one Body,*

* *Col.* 1. 24

Body, the Church; and *one Spirit* *, viz. of * *Eph. 4. 4*
truth and holiness, which quickeneth this
one Body, and this alone.

The guilt of any which particulars is so
inconsistent with the state of true Christiani-
ty, that there is no person who reads and
seriously considers them, can reasonably call
himself a Member of *Christ*, or acceptably
call upon God as such, and yet still continue
his neglect of this Blessed Sacrament.

6. *Give us this day our daily bread*, is in-
terpreted by S. Cyprian, S. Ambrose, S. Au-
gustine, S. Jerome, and several other Fa-
thers, to be chiefly meant of this Sacramen-
tal Bread; for the words ὁ ἀπὸ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ,
signifies supersubstantial Bread, or, Bread
celestial, such as is the food of Angels, and
all immortal Souls stamp'd after the image of
God.

He then that hungers not after this Bread,
but willingly and wilfully declines its parti-
cipation, makes a mock of God in saying
this Petition, when he prays for daily Bread;
for he declares that he desires not from his
heart to obtain what he prays for with his
mouth.

'Tis called our *daily Bread*, because,
1. 'tis a present remedy and support against
our daily infirmities and failings; as 'tis
frequently stiled by the Fathers, the *salve*
for sin, and the *medicine of the Soul*:
Hence it follows, ---- *Forgive us our tres-*
passes as we forgive, &c. And lead us not
into temptation: The connexion of which
Petitions declares the great benefits of this
blessed

bleſſed Sacrament. 1. For the pardon of our Sins; 2. for the maintenance of Charity; 3. for ghottly fortitude in the reſiſtance of all temptations; 4. for our deliverance from all evil, both of ſin and puniſhment.

2. *Our daily Bread*, becauſe daily received by the devout Chriſtians of the Primitive Church: by the ſtrength of which Bread their Souls were inflamed with ſuch holy fiery zeal through the love of God, that they ſpared no pains, no labour to diſſeminate the truth of the Goſpel, fearing no want, no perſecution; but paſſed through afflictions, through *perils by ſea, and perils by land, perils by robbers, and perils by false brethren, perils in the city, and perils in the country; in wearineſſ and painfullneſſ, in watchings often, in hunger and thirſt, in faſtings often*, 2 Cor. 11. 26.

7. Thoſe bleſſed Souls being nourished and fed with this Celeftial food every day, rendred them by ſo many degrees as there are days in the year, 365. to exceed in Religious zeal, Divine charity, and devotion, that of our Modern people, who think it ſufficient to receive the Sacrament but once in the year. But woe and alas! the matter is yet far worſe, there being many thouſands who never receive this bleſſed Sacrament ſcarce once in their lives: Indeed ſome through ignorance, and ſome through negligence, but very many that pretend to ſome knowledge and ſenſe of Religion, will ſay, that they do receive this bleſſed Euchariſt every day, as did the good Chriſti-
ans

ans in the beginning, but then 'tis Spiritually, though not Sacramentally.

There is no doubt but there is a Spiritual feeding upon *Christ* by Faith, Obedience, holy Prayers and Meditations; and that the Sacramental without this Spiritual eating, is but a form of godliness without the power thereof; but yet to presume upon the one in the wilful neglect of the other, -is to make void the efficacy of both: No man will so feed his Body upon Air, open and empty Air alone, without substantial Meats and Drinks to nourish the same: And there is the same reason for the feeding of the Soul in the real participation of the Body and Bloud of *Christ*, and not spiritually and in fancy only, which is too generally no other but a groundless presumption upon the mercies of God through the merits of *Christ*.

8. The sinful neglect of this blessed Sacrament is one of the greatest causes of so great a decay of Piety, of so much dulness and deadness of heart in all Religious performances, of so much averfeness from the publick Worship of God in his House of prayer, and of so much irreverence and profaneness therein. 'Tis the cause of so many spiritual diseases in the Souls of men, of so much weakness against Temptations, of so much wavering in opinion, of so many Errors, Schisms, Factions----even because the Souls of all such are not fed, nourished, strengthned and refreshed, quickned and confirmed with the precious Body and Bloud of *Christ*: the which, being rightly
N and

and reverently received, illuminates the Understanding, purifies the Will, cleanses the Heart, rectifies the Affections, and renders the whole Man apt and active to every good work of the Lord.

II. The Second general Duty in order to this Holy Sacrament is, *To use all possible means and endeavours to receive the same worthily.*

There will need no other Reasons to enforce this Duty than the terror of those known words of the Apostle, *He that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself.* And this Unworthiness consists in *not discerning the Lord's Body*, as it immediately follows *.

* 1 Cor.
11. 29.

Here then every man that hath any care of his Soul will desire to know what it is, *not to discern the Lord's Body*, which makes a man liable to Damnation, by being an unworthy Communicant at the Lord's Table.

To understand this fully and clearly, we must use the light of a distinction. For there is a threefold Body of *Christ* abstracted from that of his personal subsistence as Man of a reasonable Soul and humane Flesh subsisting: viz. 1. Mystical, 2. Doctrinal, 3. Sacramental. And not to discern the Lord's Body in any of these three meanings thereof, makes unworthy Receivers.

1. The *Mystical Body of Christ* is his Church *. And he discerns not this Body of *Christ*, who rightly believes not *the Holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints.*

* Eph 1.
22, 23.
Col. 1. 24.

'Tis

'Tis one of the names whereby this Holy Sacrament is called, *The Holy Communion*; excluding thence as unworthy all that are not within the Pale and Communion of *Christ's Church*, both Unbelievers and Misbelievers, Hereticks and Schismatics; all disobedient, factious, contentious spirits, with all sorts of Separatists from the Church of *Christ*, whether in Faith or Charity, Doctrine or Worship. For all worthy Communicants, *being many, are one Body in Christ, and every one Members one of another* *. * Rom. 12: 5.

2. The *Doctrinal Body of Christ* is the Doctrine of Christianity, or *the Body of Faith*, wherein all sound orthodox Christians do agree, and are united as Members of the foresaid Mystical Body of *Christ*, the Church: which is therefore called *the common Faith* *: and 'tis *that Faith which was once given to, or rather by, the Saints* ||, the holy Apostles of our Lord. * Tit. 1. 4: 1 Cor. 12. 12, 13. || Jude v. 3.

He discerns not this Body of the Lord, who understands not the Principles of his Religion, which are summed up in the Vow or Covenant which every person rightly Christened hath made with God in his Baptism: the positive parts whereof (besides the negative) are, 1. the Apostles Creed, 2. the Ten Commandments; with what is implied therein, and depends thereupon, viz. 3. the Lord's Prayer, and, 4. the Doctrine of the Sacraments. Not to know these general Heads of Religion which be plainly and fully delivered in the Church-

Catechism; or, having learned them by heart when Children, not frequently to remember, and consider them when come to age, so as to understand and hold them fast as the Essentials of Christianity; is the second general kind of Unworthiness of the Lord's Supper, from whence all ignorant and careless, foolish and sottish persons are excluded *, with all such as hold not fast *the*

* Jer. 24. 7

Heb. 8. 11.

|| Heb. 5. 12.

first Principles of the Oracles of God ||.

3. The *Sacramental Body of Christ* is, the consecrated Elements of Bread and Wine in the Sacrament. This is expressly affirmed by our Lord, saying, *This is my Body, This is my Blood*. Who then dare say, (as the Fathers frequently observe,) This is not his Body, but a Figure of his Body only?

He discerns not this Body of our Lord, 1. who sees not with the eye of Faith *Christ* really present under the Species of Bread and Wine, though he conceive not the manner thereof: who doth not with all grateful acknowledgment and divine love, and with the greatest humility and devotion, adore the infinite wisdom, power, mercy, goodness and condescension of this Presence of our Lord; not curiously questioning, much less pragmatically defining the way and manner of his Presence, as being deeply mysterious and inconceivable.

Those old Verses expressing the Faith of the wisest of our first Reformers may satisfy every modest, humble and sober-minded good Christian in this great Mystery of godliness.

It

*It was the Lord that spake it,
He took the Bread and brake it,
And what the Word did make it,
So I believe and take it.*

2. He discerns not this Sacramental Body of the Lord, who knows not in some measure the nature, ends, uses and benefits of this Sacrament, with what is required of them that come thereunto: All which being plainly, fully, and yet very briefly, taught in our Church-Catechism, to be therefore ignorant of these things, which every Child is bound to learn and say, is another Species of an unworthy Communicant.

3. He discerns not this Sacramental Body of the Lord, who prepares not himself to receive the same with all *reverence and godly fear* *; with *hands washed in innocency* ||; * *Heb. 12.* and into a *pure and clean heart* *; into a *Soul cleansed from all filthiness both of flesh and spirit* ||; and perfumed (as was our Lord's crucified Body) with the sweet odours of Humility and Compunction, of Love and Devotion, of Obedience and Charity. *28. || Psal. 26. 6. * Isa. 1. 16. Psal. 24. 4. || 2 Cor 7. 1.*

And hereunto all the parts and kinds of true Repentance do necessarily concur: for there can be no cleanness of hands, no purity of heart, if the naturally stiff and proud heart be not first humbled, and its stiffness broken with godly sorrow for sin, and its filthiness washed off with the devout tears of true Penitence through Faith in the blood of Christ.

And he that receives *Christ's* Holy Body and Bloud into his Soul, not first emptied of all his Sins by holy Faith and all the sacred offices of true Repentance, doth with *Judas* betray his Master into the hands of his enemies, even those very enemies which crucified him: for those were our Sins. And therefore 'tis said of such unworthy Receivers, that *they are guilty of the Body and Bloud of Christ.*

To avoid such a horrid Sin, 1 Cor. 11.27. and Damnation following the same, v. 29. betwixt both Verses 'tis commanded, v. 28. *Let a man examine himself, and so let him eat----*

Self-examination, as 'tis in the former Leaves prescribed to be practised, is the first and the greatest Duty, and requires the most of spiritual labour, care and industry, of all that is required to the worthy Receiving of the Holy Communion. And this because 'tis not only necessary in it self; but necessarily conducing to the sincere performance of all the other Religious Duties commanded: Our Repentance in all its parts, our Humiliation and godly Sorrow for Sin, our holy purposes and resolves of amendment, our Faith, our Hope, our Charity must be *examined*, that they be sincere, and without hypocrisie. And therefore it is that this Duty is commanded by the Apostle, as if it were alone sufficient, when sincerely performed, to make us acceptable Guests at the Lord's Table; saying, *Let a man examine himself, and so let him eat----*

And

And indeed this so great, so necessary a Duty, is as greatly extolled, and withal pretended unto, by most men, especially such as talk much of their Religion, but practise little. 'Tis generally the pretence and the plea of such who cry up Self-examination, to cry down the Sacerdotal power and function, to withdraw themselves from under the guidance and examination of their respective Pastours, whose Instructions being not received, or observed, but so far forth as to every man seemeth good in his own eyes, is the great reason why this grand Duty is so generally neglected, or negligently performed. The which is manifest,

1. From the numerous company of those who make no conscience of coming to the Holy Communion when invited. 'Tis not possible that men, otherwise prudent as to their worldly concerns, should yet be so sottish, so wretchless, so stupidly careless of their eternal health and happiness, did they ever seriously *examine* and consider the state and condition of their Souls. But whilst they know not themselves in their spiritual wants, weakness and wickedness, how can they have any desire, much less a delight, to come to the fountain of mercy, truth and holiness *? 'Tis the reason,

2. Why many persons, having received the Sacrament, but feeling no virtue, no efficacy, no power of grace, no consolation flowing from these celestial Mysteries of Salvation, have therefore afterwards slighted

* *Wisd 2.*

21, 22.

Mat. 5. 6.

and neglected the same. For whilst their ignorances and errors, whether in opinion or practice, for want of due *Examination*, appeared not unto them; that Sun of Righteousness shined not into their hearts, who appears not but through the openings of broken hearts and consciences displayed *.

* *Wisd.* 5. 6.

And besides, such is the corrupt nature of all sinfulness and vice, that if the leaven thereof be not narrowly searched out, and abandoned, it will sour the Bread of Life, and make it without any taste of sweetness to the Soul *. 'Tis the reason,

* *1 Cor.* 5. 7, 8.

3. Why many persons have by the receiving of that Blessed Sacrament been more hardened in their sins, and in the errors of their ways. For errors in judgment, and offences in conversation, which are the sores and diseases of the Soul, being not searched to the bottom, and salved by *Repentance and the acknowledgment of the Truth* *, do change the spiritual food and nourishment of the Soul into the poison thereof, whereby what was *ordained unto life, is found unto death* ||.

* *2 Tim.* 2. 25.

|| *Rom.* 7. 10.

CHAP. II.

*Meditations and Prayers preparatory to
the Holy Communion the Week before.*

THE truly sincere good Christian, whose Faith is not in Fancy, or Opinion, or Presumption, or consisting in word and tongue alone, but in deed and in truth, who desires truly to serve God, and to honour and obey him with his whole heart, and through his whole life; every such qualified Christian will, as soon as he hath notice given by his Pastor of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper to be administered, seriously apply himself to the great work of fitting, preparing and ordering his Soul for the joyful and devout entertainment of his Blessed Redeemer thereinto.

In order to such a Blessed work, 'twill be very useful and advantageous, the whole Week foregoing, to add to your daily Prayers and Meditations these (or the like) following Collects, with the Psalms ensuing.

I.

Almighty God, our heavenly Father, who of thy tender mercy didst give thine only Son *Jesus Christ* to suffer death upon the Cross for our Redemption, and hast commanded us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious Death until his coming again; Hear me, O merciful Father,

ther,

ther, I most humbly beseech thee, and grant that I may with that right Understanding, true Faith, sincere Repentance, deep Humility, and fervent Charity, receive the Sacrament of my dear Saviour's Death, according to his institution and command; that I may be made partaker of all the benefits of his Passion, to the justification, sanctification, and eternal Salvation of my Soul, through the same *Jesus Christ*----

I I.

I will not presume to approach thine Altar, O Lord, trusting in mine own Righteousness, but in thy manifold and great Mercies. I am not worthy to gather up the crumbs that fall from thy Table; for I am an unclean creature, to whom the Childrens bread belongs not, having too often returned to my old Sins, as the dog to his vomit. But whither, Blessed Lord, whither should a defiled Soul go to be cleansed, but unto that Fountain which is opened in the house of *Israel* for sin and for uncleanness? In this inexhaustible Fountain of Divine grace my sinful Soul longs to be washed, and through the effusion of the precious Blood of my Redeemer to be purified; and my whole self for the future to be sincerely devoted to serve thee in holiness and righteousness before thee all the days of my life. *Amen.*

I I I.

Assist me, Blessed Lord, in the Trial and impartial Examination of my heart, and of all the actions of my life: in the full Confession of all my Sins, with the tears of true Penitence

Penitence and godly Sorrow for them ; in my Prayers for mercy and pardon of them, and for grace to be sanctified against them. O hear in Heaven, and be merciful unto me ; forgive me my Sins, and heal my Soul, through the merits and mediation of my dearest Saviour *Jesus Christ*---- *Amen.*

A short preparatory Meditation to the Sacrament out of S. Ambrose.

O with what great contrition of heart, with what a flood of tears, with what reverence, fear and trembling, with what purity of mind, and chastity of body, is that Divine celestial Mystery to be celebrated, where thy Flesh, O Lord, is truly received, and thy Bloud is truly drunk ; where things most high and low, Divine and humane, are mysteriously intermingled ; where the Angels of Heaven are invisibly present, beholding and assisting in the celebration ; and where thou, O Lord, art inconceivably present, both as the Priest and the Sacrifice ! O who can worthily either administer or receive such grand, tremend, celestial Mysteries, except Thou, the Omnipotent God, make him worthy of thy Grace ? Even so come, Lord *Jesus.*

The

The XXIII Psalm paraphrased.

Verse 1. **T**HE Lord] who hath created, redeemed and sanctified me, [*is my Shepherd;*] to feed, guide, and defend me from the ravening of my ghostly foes: [*therefore I can lack nothing*] that is needful or convenient either for Soul or Body. And were I an innocent, meek, humble, obedient and fruitful sheep of the Lord's pasture, I might then say with an holy confidence, *The Lord is my shepherd, therefore can I lack nothing.*

2. *He shall feed me in a green pasture;*] My Soul doth he feed with the verdant refreshing Indoctrinations of his Holy Word; [*and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.*] Such are the influences of the Holy Ghost the Comforter; and such are the Sacraments of his Church, which as waters do quench the fire of Concupiscence, wash off the pollution of sin, cleanse the heart from all vain and impure thoughts and desires, satisfy the spiritual thirst of the soul, and feed the same to life eternal: and these be Comforts both great and glorious.

3. *He shall convert my soul,*] from the Poms and Vanities of this wicked World, and from the sinful Lusts of the Flesh, [*and bring me forth into the paths of righteousness,*] to keep God's holy Will and Commandments, and to walk in the same all the days of my life: and this he will do [*for his Name's*

Name's sake.] that his Name, which is great, wonderful and holy, may be glorified in me, and by me.

4. *Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,*] be conversant amidst continual Temptations, and Tribulations, which are the miseries of mortality, and the shadows of death in this valley of tears, [*I will fear none evil:*] neither the evil of sin, nor Death the wages of sin: [*for thou art with me;*] dwelling in my heart by *Faith* in this mortal life, that after the shadow of death is vanished, I may dwell with thee by *Vision* in life immortal; *Aug.* [*thy rod and thy staff comfort me.*] thy rod, to correct me; thy staff, to support me: thy rod, to punish me when I do evil; thy staff, to sustain me in my sufferings for my sins. Both are great comforts to the devout Soul, as being signs of Adoption and Grace, purchased by the mystical Rod and Staff of my Saviour's Sufferings on his Cross of wood. This was the *rod* of the Lord's indignation for our sins, and the *rod* wherewithal our Lord beat the Devil out of his strong holds: this was the *staff* also or stay of fallen Man: the merits whereof I humbly beg to be applied to my Soul in the Sacrament of his Passion. For,

5. *Thou shalt prepare a table before me*] The Table of the Lord is spread before all true Believers, where is prepared the Bread of Heaven, the food of Angels, the Body and Bloud of *Christ*, for the strengthening and refreshing of my soul, [*against them that*
trouble

trouble me :] and these are chiefly homebred Enemies, even all those sinful Lusts of the flesh which war against the Soul. But that I may be prepared for the conflict with them, [*thou hast anointed my head with oil,*] The Unction of the Holy one, are the Graces of the Holy Spirit, which from *Christ* the Head do flow down upon his Members in the devout use of his Sacraments. [*and my cup shall be full.*] That Cup of blessing which is the Communion of the blood of *Christ*, is full of grace and heavenly benediction. And this in all humility I call *my cup*, because I am invited, nay commanded, to take and drink thereof. And if I receive it worthily, I may then rejoicing say, *The Lord himself is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup :* and as it follows,

6. *Thy loving-kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life :*] 'Twas thy loving-kindness and mercy preventing me whereby I was called unto the state of Grace and Salvation : and I believe and humbly pray that thy Grace may also follow me to continue in the same to my life's end. [*and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.*] This is the end and the perfection of all the Lord's Blessings upon me : He is therefore my Shepherd, and doth feed and guide me, protect and defend me, correct and support me, and with his precious Body and Blood doth nourish me in his house of prayer here below, that I may hereafter dwell in his house of praise above, and with

with his holy Angels and Saints for ever
sing,

Glory be to God the Father----

As it was in the beginning----

*Other Psalms seasonable for Meditation, and
relating to this Divine subject in several
Verses, are the XLII. XLIII. LXXXI.
LXXXIV. Psalms; the which I have not
paraphrased or explained, that this Volume
might not swell into too great a bulk.*

CHAP.

C H A P. III.

*Meditations and Prayers for the Friday ;
especially before the Communion.*

1. **A**mongst all the days of the Week, *Friday* is the most seasonable and fittest for the performance of those Religious Duties, the which, though never out of season, are yet then most practical, when commanded as necessary Preparatives for the worthy receiving of the Sacrament ; viz. the grand Duty of *Self-examination*, of *Confession of sins*, with *Contrition*, *Humiliation*, and *Fasting* ; as also for *Meditations and Prayers upon the Passion of our Lord*, since it was upon this day of the week he was crucified and died for our sins.

2. 'Tis upon this account, that our Church enjoins this day to be observed through the whole year as a day of Fasting and Abstinence ; and it was ever observed as such, since our Lord died upon the *Friday*, through all the Ages of the Church, until these last and worst of days, wherein the evil spirit of contradiction against the Religious practices of *Christ's Church* doth so rage, as, amongst many others, to cry down all Times and Days devoted to the Service of God, except what they call the *Sabbath-day* : the which under the Gospel is neither properly so called, nor rightly observed by such as truly understand not
O the

the IV. Commandment, but misinterpret the *sound* meaning of the Spirit by the *killing* Letter of the Law.

3. All orthodox and understanding good Christians, instead of a *Jewish Sabbath*, observe as festival and holy *the Christian Sunday*, because the Sun of Righteousness arose upon that day from death to life, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the Gospel: in which respect 'tis frequently in Holy Scripture called *the Lord's day*.

* Luke 5.
35.

4. And there is the like reason for the observance of *Friday*, as *fasting*, in commemoration of *Christ's Passion*, as there is for *Sunday*, as *festival*, in commemoration of his *Resurrection*. Nor is this obscurely, but plainly enough commanded by our Lord himself; *But the days will come when the Bridegroom shall be taken away from them: and then shall they fast in those days* *. These words are both, 1. a positive command to all the Disciples of *Christ*, *they shall fast*; and also, 2. the days whereon they shall fast are prescribed, *in those days whereon the Bridegroom was taken away from them*, which are the *Fridays* of the year, whereon our Lord, the Bridegroom and Head of his Church, was taken off by a bitter death upon the Cross. It is therefore but meet and just, that all true Members of this Head should fast, and pray, and be humbled for their Sins on that day especially, whereon the Son of God so sadly suffered and sorrowed for the Sins of the world.

Friday

*Friday Meditations.**I. Part of LXIX. Psalm paraphrased.*

Verse 13. **L**ORD, *I make my prayer unto thee in an acceptable time.*]

Now is the acceptable time, now is the day of Salvation, even the day whereon for us men, and for our Salvation, the Blessed Son of God was crucified unto death.

14. *Hear me, O God, in the multitude of thy mercies :*] against the multitude of my Sins, which require a multitude of mercies to pardon them: [*even in the truth of thy Salvation.*] which on this day was so dearly purchased with the precious Blood of the Son of God, as a Lamb without spot.

15. *Take me out of the mire,*] of all my sinful pollutions, and of all exorbitant lusts, both secular and sensual, [*that I sink not :*] under the weight and pressure of them: [*O let me be delivered from them that hate me,*] meaning chiefly the Devil and his Angels, and all the enemies of my Soul, [*and out of the deep waters.*] the rising waves of my unruly Passions, and the waters of Trouble and Affliction which issue thence.

16. *Let not the water-floud*] of iniquity, which overflows the face of the earth, [*drown me,*] with the rest of evil-doers, [*neither let the deep swallow me up :*] the deep abyss of Death, the wages of Sin: [*and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.*]

so as that I arise not out of the gulph of Sin and Death, to the life of Grace and Glory.

17. *Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving-kindness is comfortable :*] 'Tis the spring and fountain, life and soul of all consolation, at all times, and in all conditions, both prosperous and adverse : [*turn thee unto me*] not for any worth that is in me to attract thy loving-kindness, but [*according to the multitude of thy mercies.*] which are ever manifested to all them who truly turn unto thee.

18. *Hide not thy face from thy servant ;*] as angry and displeased for the alienations of my heart from thee, and negligence in thy service ; [*for I am in trouble :*] troubled for my Sins and frequent back-slidings ; and the sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit ; *a broken and contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise :* [*O haste thee, and hear me.*] For if thou make as though thou hearest not, I shall be like them that go down into the pit.

19. *Draw nigh unto my Soul, and save it :*] who for the Salvation of my Soul didst this day humble thy self unto death, even the cursed death of the Cross : by the Merits and efficacy of which Cross and Passion [*O deliver me,*] from all mine offences, [*because of mine enemies.*] that they triumph not in my confusion.

II. *Meditations out of the Prophet Isaiah,*
Chap. LIII.

Verse 4. **S**urely he hath born our griefs, and
 carried our sorrows: yet we did
 esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and af-
 flicted.

5. But he was wounded for our transgressi-
 ons, he was bruised for our iniquities: the cha-
 stisement of our peace was upon him, and with
 his stripes we are healed.

6. All we like sheep have gone astray: and
 God hath laid upon him the iniquity of us all.

In the Sufferings of thy Saviour, O my
 Soul, thou mayest see as in a glass thine own
 Deformities and Sins.

The Great Lord over all, Blessed for
 ever, to be reproached, reviled, scorned,
 contemned, and numbred amongst the trans-
 gressors, discovers thy false and uncharitable
 Judging, Censuring, Condemning, Evil-
 speaking, Lying and Slandering, Railing,
 and Reviling of others.

The blessed Face of Jesus besmeared with
 Spittle, doth remember thee of all thy un-
 clean Lusts, and of all the filthy Communi-
 cation that has proceeded out of thy mouth.

His blessed Mouth embittered with Gall and
 Vinegar doth mind thee of thy Effeminacy
 and Luxury, Drunkenness and Gluttony:
 and his Whipping, of thy Stubbornness, and
 Disobedience to the Laws of Heaven.

The King of Glory to wear a Crown of
 Thorns, and for his Robes of Majesty only a
 little

little *Linen* to cover his nakedness, declares the iniquity of thy Pride and Vain-glory, the folly of Gay cloathing, and all thy vain and foolish affectation of the Poms and Vanities of this sinful World.

That Crown of Thorns *beaten into his Temples with a Reed*, and much rage, discovers the offensive nature of immoderate Cares of the world, with the sharp and piercing Vexations issuing thence, which eat up the Consolation of the heart, and all true sincere Devotion of the spirit ----

His Arms stretched out upon the Cross to receive and embrace all who come unto him by Faith and Repentance, discovers and reproaches thy immoderate anger, hatred, malice, which is also further manifested and reprov'd by his Prayer to his Father, for those very Enemies who crucified him.

His Eyes flowing with tears, more for thy Sins than his own Sufferings, declare the pride and loftiness, the looseness and wandering of thine eyes to behold vanity.

His Ears, hearing with all sweetness of patience the many reproaches, revilings, false accusations against him, declare the guilt of thy impatience upon any light affront or evil word, not enduring the least disgrace, and yet extremely deserving the same.

His Heart transfixed with a Spear, was opened to the view of every devout Soul, which discovers thy avaritious closeness, and hardness of heart to the indigencies and

and necessities of thy Christian Neighbours.

O sweetest *Jesu*, let all my Sins be done away through thy Sufferings, which did both represent, and satisfy for them. Let thy Wounds be a Salve for my Sin-wounded Soul; and by thy Stripes be healed of all her Distempers. Let thy Bonds discharge that Bond of malediction and woe wherein my Sins have enwrapt my Soul: and let my Obligation to punishment be cancelled by thy Cross. Let thy Pains deliver me from the Pains of Hell; and thy Labours procure my Rest with the Saints in Heaven. Let thy Sorrows purchase the Joys, and thy Griefs the Pleasures of thy right hand. Let thy Captivity be my Redemption, thy Humiliation my Exaltation, thy Cross my Crown, and thy Death my Life for ever.

God forbid that I should glory save in the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, whereby the world is crucified to me, and I unto the world *.

* Gal. 6.
14.

III. *Meditations out of the Prophet Jeremy.*

IS it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, where-with the Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger. Lam. 1. 12.

Oh that mine head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the Sufferings of my Saviour. Jer. 9. 1.

Shall I not weep for him who both wept and bled for me, yea, wept out every drop

of his most precious Blood, to deliver me from weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth for ever?

In the natural Body, if one Member suffer, all suffer with it: and 'tis thus in the Body mystical also. If I be a lively Member of *Christ*, his Afflictions will afflict and pierce my heart; his Passion will excite both compassion and compunction in my Soul, so as to bewail not my Saviour only, but myself and my Sins also: to bewail myself, and the hardness of my heart, that I cannot even with a flood of tears bewail my Saviour in his Sufferings, nor yet sufficiently lament and abhor my Sins, the causes thereof.

Upon the Passion of our Lord the veil of the Temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. That Temple mystically represents the Heart of man, which signifies by its triangular form, that 'tis framed to be a Temple consecrated to the thrice-blest Trinity. But, woe and alas, my Heart is harder than the stones of that material Temple, and receives not any deep impressions of that honour and happiness whereunto it was created. Yet if any thing will mollifie its stiffness, it must be the precious Blood of my dear Redeemer, which was for this very end shed upon the Cross. There he bled, whilst he had one drop to shed; and there together with his precious Blood he poured forth his righteous Soul with strong cryings and tears, to melt the stony hearts of the sons of men into tears of Penitence and Devotion, of divine Love and Obedience.

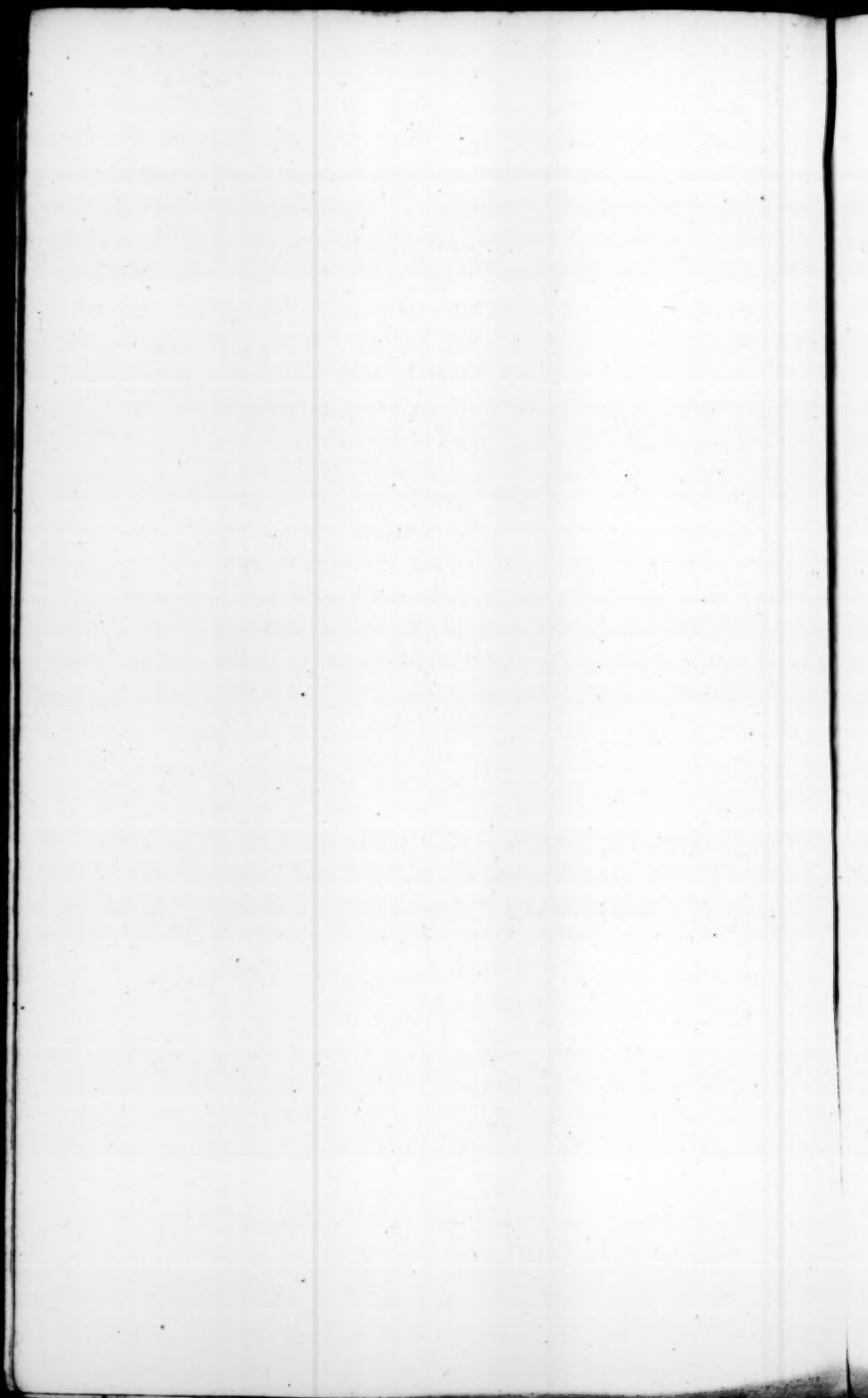
The

The gaping Wounds of my dear Lord are as so many Mouths opened to shew forth the bowels of his Compassion : and through the hollow of his pierced Side may the devout Soul behold with the eye of faith his broken Heart panting for the redemption of the World, and flaming with the love of Man, and dying for love.

O senseless ingrateful Soul, who art not wounded with the Wounds of thy Saviour ; who art not thoroughly pierced with the dart of his Love, who was pierced to the heart for the love of thee ; whose mouth is not continually opened in the praise of him, all whose Wounds were as so many mouths praising the Lord for thy Redemption !

I am surely bound, deeply engaged to love, to honour, to obey, and wholly to live unto him, who died for me ; even to give up my self, my whole self, all that I am, and all that I have, to his service, who gave up his whole self, every member of his Body, every power of his Soul, every drop of his Bloud, a Sacrifice for my Sins.

And the very God of peace sanctifie me wholly to his service : And I pray God my whole spirit, and Soul and body, may be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.



C H A P. IV.

*Saint Augustine's Recommendation of the
Passion of Christ unto God the Father.*

BEhold, Holy Father, thy Blessed Son suffering for me great and grievous things. Regard, most glorious King, who it was that suffered, and remember in mercy for whom he suffered. Is not this He, (my Lord,) even that Innocent one, whom, to redeem a Servant, thou offeredst up being a Son? Is not this He, even that Author and Giver of Life, who was led as an innocent Lamb to the slaughter, and became obedient unto thee even unto death, and feared not to undergo the most bitter of all deaths? Is not this He, whom thou (the dispenser of all Salvation didst beget from all eternity, but in fulness of time wouldst have him partaker of my infirmity? This is truly thy Deity, who hath put on my mortality, who was lifted up on the Cross, and *in my flesh* suffered that sad punishment of a cursed death. Look back (O Lord my God,) with the eyes of thy Majesty upon this unspeakable work of mercy. Behold thy sweet Son in all the parts of his Body extended and racked. See his innocent Hands flowing with his precious blood; and pardon in great mercy the iniquities which my wicked hands have committed. Consider his naked Side pierced with a cruel spear; and renew me in the sacred Font, which I believe to have issued thence.

thence. Behold those immaculate Feet, which never stood in the way of sinners, but alway walked in the Law of the Lord, cruelly bored and transfix'd with nails: remove far from me the way of iniquity, and make me to chuse the way of truth, to hate and decline the ways of the ungodly, and to walk in the paths of thy Commandments. *O hold thou up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.*

I beseech thee, O King of Saints, by him who is the chief of Saints, my Blessed Redeemer, make me to run the way of thy Commandments; that I may be united unto him, who abhorred not to be cloathed with my flesh. Behold, most merciful Creator, the Humanity of thy beloved Son, and have mercy upon the infirmity of thy frail creature. His naked Breast is white and wan, his pierced Side red and bloody, his distorted Bowels wither, his splendid Eyes do languish, his majestick Countenance is pale, his procerous Arms are stiff and cold, his marble Thighs hang down, whilst his precious Blood like water bedews his Feet.

Behold the punishment of God made Man, and relax the misery of created man: consider the sufferings of the Redeemer, and forgive the sins of the redeemed. This is He, my Lord, whom thou hast stricken for the sins of thy people; although he be *thy beloved Son, in whom thou art well pleased.* This is He, who knew no sin, neither was any guile found in his mouth; and yet he was *numbred amongst the Transgressors, and bore the sins of many.*

CHAP.

C H A P. V.

Saint Ambrose's Commemoration of our Saviour's Passion.

O Lord *Jesus Christ*, the Son of the living God, the Creator and Redeemer of all mankind, we give thee thanks, unworthy though they be, yet desire they may be devout and acceptable to thee, who for us miserable sinners camest down from Heaven, and tookest flesh of the blessed Virgin *Mary*: of her thou vouchsafedst to be born; to be wrapt in swadling-cloaths, and laid in a manger; to suck the breasts; to be circumcised in thy tender flesh; to be manifested to the Wise men, and adored by them; to be presented in the Temple; to be carried into *Egypt*; to return into thy country; to be subject to thy parents; to be baptized by *John*; to be afflicted with a forty days fast; and thrice to be tempted of the Devil; to be wearied with journeys, and macerated by hunger and thirst and watchings; to be tired with preaching; to weep for compassion; to be rejected of the *Jews*, and frequently abused by them.

Thy Passion approaching, thou vouchsafedst to be heavy and exceeding sorrowful; to pray, not only with bended knees, but thrice to fall upon thy face, to be in a bitter Agony, and to sweat drops of blood; to be betrayed by *Judas* with a deceitful kiss; to
be

be apprehended by the *Jews*, and bound as a thief; to be left desolate and alone, for all thy Disciples forsook thee and fled.

To be led to *Annas* the High-priest first, and there to be buffeted; to be sent by him bound to *Caiaphas*, and there to be many ways derided; to be brought before the Council of the *Jews*, and there to be falsely accused and condemned; to have thy face polluted with spittings, to be provok'd by manifold reproaches, to be scorned, and blasphemed, and again smitten on the face and buffeted; to be delivered bound unto *Pilate*, and before him vehemently accused unto death, and by him to be sent unto *Herod*, and there to be calumniated, and set at nought by him and his men of war; to be arrayed in white, and sent back unto *Pilate*; by his command to be bound to a pillar, and cruelly scourged unto bloud; to be by him condemned, and delivered up to the souldiers to be crucified: by whom thou wast mockt with a purple garment, and pierced with a Crown of thorns, derided with a Reed instead of a Regal sceptre, and with bowing of knees named in contempt, *The King of the Jews*; again the third time bespatter'd with spittle, and buffeted, and beaten with a Reed on thy head; laden with the weight of thy Cross, and led away to the place of thy Passion; there again stript naked of thy garments, and profered to drink Gall mingled with Myrrh.

At last thou wast extended on the Cross, thy hands and feet transfix'd with nails,
crucified

crucified amongst thieves, numbred amongst transgressors, blasphemed both by them that stood by, and by them that passed by; and in the extremity of thy sufferings criedst out, *My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?* Thy head bowed down, thou didst give up the ghost; and thy Side was pierced by a Souldier, whence issued both water and bloud. Taken down from the Cross, and buried by *Joseph*, the third day thou didst rise again, and appear to thy disciples. The fortieth day thou ascendedst into Heaven; and sitting on the right hand of God the Father, thou didst send down the promise of the Holy Ghost upon thy blessed Apostles and Disciples; and shalt come again to Judgment, to render to all men according to their works done in the body, whether they be good, or whether they be evil.

O Blessed Lord *Jesus*, by all these thy most sacred Sufferings, by thy bitter death and most precious bloud shed for us, and by all things foretold of thee and fulfill'd by thee, vouchsafe in great mercy to deliver me, a sordid sinner, with all my friends and enemies, parents, brothers, sisters, all that are poor and desolate, tempted and afflicted, bound and imprison'd, with all Christian people. From all our tribulations and distresses, from the snares of the Devil, from the bonds and chains of our Sins, and from all evils both of Soul and body, good Lord, deliver, save and defend us.

All

All our imaginations and actions vouchsafe so to dispose and order, that they may be acceptable unto thee: fill us with thy grace, and with holy peace, and with all vertue; and grant us herein to persevere even unto death; that making a good end of this present life, thou maist bring us to eternal life in thy celestial Kingdom, where thou livest and reignest ----

CHAP.

C H A P. VI.

Saint Gregorie's Prayers upon the Passion of Christ.

I.

I Adore thee, Holy Lord *Jesus*, hanging upon the Cross, and bearing on thy venerable head a Crown of Thorns: and I humbly beg, by thy Cross, to be delivered from the destroying Angel.

II.

I Adore thee, Holy Lord *Jesus Christ*, expanded on the Cross, with five great wounds in thy nailed hands and feet, and pierced side: and I humbly beg, that thy dire and gashly wounds may be a healing remedy to my sin-sick Soul.

III.

I Adore thee, Holy Lord *Jesus*, panting under the sad weight of the sins of the world: and I humbly beg, by that unconceivable bitterness of sorrow thy innocent Soul suffered in that moment when it left the body, have mercy upon my Soul in the moment of her departure hence.

P

IV.

IV.

I Adore thee, Holy Lord *Jesus*, laid in the Sepulchre, and anointed with Myrrh and Aloes: and I humbly beg, that thy death may be the life of my Soul.

V.

O Save, Holy *Jesus*, the good Shepherd, who laid down his life for his Sheep, save and preserve the righteous, call home the wicked, justify the penitent, have mercy upon all true believers, and upon me a miserable sinner. *Amen.*

CHAP.

C H A P. VII.

The Form of Prayer used by our Lord upon the Croß, viz. the XXII. Psalm paraphrased.

Verse 1. **M**^R *God, my God,*] So prayed my dear Redeemer hanging upon the Croß; the gemination of his words expressing both the great Devotion and also the bitter Anguish of his Soul; [*look upon me;*] imploring *divine* commiseration and assistance in the sufferings of his *humane* nature. [*why hast thou forsaken me?*] That's the height of sorrow and suffering, to be therein forsaken: as if the personal union of his *divine* and *humane* nature were dissolved. [*and art so far from my health,*] not affording the least mitigation of my tormenting pains, or consolation therein, [*and from the words of my complaint? or, the voice of my roaring?*] for *with strong crying and tears I offer up my prayers and supplications* *.

* *Heb. 5. 7.*

2. *O my God,*] I will never cease to call thee so, though now thine indignation for the sins of the world lieth heavy upon me, so that though [*I cry in the day-time,*] in the which I suffer the torments of crucifixion, [*yet thou hearest me:*] so as to deliver me from them: [*and in the night-season also*] when I was in a bitter agony, sweating drops of blood under the pressure of the Sins

of men, and thy wrath for them, in both seasons and sad sufferings [*I take no rest.*] no ease of my Soul's sorrows, no cessation of my bodily torments.

3. *And thou continuest holy,*] just and faithful in all thy promises of mercy to the miserable: or, [*thou dwellest in thy holy one,*] in this holy and innocent body of mine, though nailed to the cross. So we read, *God was in Christ reconciling the world* *. [*O thou worship of Israel.*] who hast so often delivered thy people, and been made both the subject matter of their devout prayers and praises, and only object of their divine adoration and worship.

* 2 Cor.'s.
19.

4. *Our fathers*] after the flesh, the Patriarchs and Prophets of old, [*hoped in thee:*] and when they did so, when sincerely and without hypocrisy [*they trusted in thee, and thou didst deliver them.*] as from the *Egyptian* bondage and *Babylonian* captivity, and from all their enemies on every side: figuring thereby the great deliverance and redemption of mankind by my present Sufferings for their Sins.

5. *They called upon thee,*] as the only anchor of their hope amidst the raging waves of worldly tribulations, [*and were holpen:*] either supported in their distresses, or delivered from them: [*they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.*] or frustrated in their expectation of a sure and seasonable succour and defence.

6. *But as for me,*] who now call upon thee in distress, [*I am a worm,*] framed of
the

the dunghil nature of *Adam* by the ſupernatural operation of the Holy Ghoſt upon my Virgin-Mother, without any carnal luſt or copulation; as the worm hath its being out of the dung of the earth, without any mutual coition, by the ſole heat of the Sun; [*and no man* :] not made man after the ſame manner with others : and as a worm that is trodden on and deſpiſed, ſo am I [*a very ſcorn of men*,] who have ſpit upon me, reviled, reproached, derided, whipped, buſfeted, and in all reſpects uſed me as [*the out-caſts of the people*.] who have judged me more unfit to live than *Barabbas*, a thief, a rebel, and a murderer.

7. *All they that ſee me, laugh me to ſcorn; they ſhoot out their lips, and ſhake their heads,*] So we read, *And they that paſſed by reviled him, wagging their heads, ſaying, He ſaved others, himſelf he cannot ſave ** : [*ſaying,*] * *Mat. 27.*
in deriſion, 39,42.

8. *He truſted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him.*] So faith the ſad ſtory of our Saviour's ſuffering *. Thus have they rewarded me * *Mat. 27.*
evil for good, and hatred for my good will. 43.
But though I be thus evil intreated by ſinful men, yet thou, Lord,

9. *Thou art he that took me out of my mother's womb :*] 'Twas by thee alone, (for none but a ſupernatural Divine power could effect it,) that I was both made man, and born of a woman : [*thou waſt my hope when I hanged yet upon my mother's breasts.*] my refuge, my ſupport in my infancy as Man ;

who art my Father from all eternity as God.

10. *I have been left unto thee ever since I was born :*] my Humane nature being united unto the Person of the Son of God from the first moment of my conception : [*thou art my God even from my mother's womb.*] when I was conceived without any other father but thy power sanctifying the Virgin-womb of my mother ; and have ever since lived, and am now ready to die, in obedience to thy most holy will.

11. *O go not from me,*] by withdrawing thy Divine assistance, [*for trouble is hard at hand :*] the inveterate malice of my persecuting enemies and my tormenting pains bespeak my near-approaching death : [*and there is none to help me.*] in that bitter agony, besides thee, O Lord : for vain is the help of man ; and the nearest of my friends and followers have also now forsaken me and fled : in whose room

12. *Many oxen are come about me :*] people who have cast off the yoke of Obedience to God's most holy Laws, being luxuriant in their opinions, and licentious in their conversation : by such I was apprehended, hurried away, hooted at and reviled, falsely accused, and cried down by their loud clamours against me : [*fat bulls of Basan*] the High-priests, rich and fat men of the world, swoln with their pomp and wealth, armed with power like unto horned bulls, [*close me in on every side.*] By their counsels and conspiracies, votes and suffrages,

ges, they have ſo enſettered me, that there was no way left to eſcape their rage and malice.

13. *They gape upon me with their mouths ;*] ſome falſely accusing, ſome ironically deriding, ſome maliciously reproaching, ſome unjuſtly cenſuring and condemning me ; and all crying out, Crucifie him, crucifie him ; [*as it were a ramping and a roaring lion.*] greedily and fiercely yelling over his prey : ſo eagerly do they thirſt after my blood, and that now is in their power ; for

14. *I am poured out like water ;*] ſo is my Blood poured out of all my veins, flowing from my ſcourged Back and Breasts, nailed Hands and Feet, pierced Side, and from my Head crowned with thorns, which eat into my temples.

And may this precious blood, like water, waſh off the pollutions of my Soul, ſoften the hardneſs, moiſten the drineſs, and make fertil the barren ground of my Heart, to be capable of the great benefits my dear Redeemer purchaſed with his Blood. [*all my bones are out of joynt :*] through the violent diſtension of my Members on the Croſs: and yet far greater are the ſufferings of my Soul, for [*my heart alſo in the miſt of my body is even like melting wax.*] even molten in the fiery furnace of God's wrath for the Sins of the world, whoſe indignation like fire conſumes and eats up all conſolation within me.

15. *My ſtrength is dried up like a potſheard,*] That radical humour which ſupplies the ſtrength of the body is exhausted

through the effusion of my Bloud, and dislocation of my bodily Members, [*and my tongue cleaveth to my gums :*] through the drought, pain and weakness of my tortured Body : [*and thou shalt bring me into the dust of death.*] By my Death and Burial in the dust of the earth my Sufferings will be compleated. And this cannot be avoided,

16. *For many dogs*] persons who bark and rail, not out of conscience or love of the Truth, but out of malice and destructive designs; such [*are come about me :*] they encompass me, to rend and tear in pieces both my good name, liberty, and life it self : [*the council of the wicked layeth siege against me.*] So we read, *The chief priests and elders took counsel against Jesus, to put him to death ** : and this both shameful and painful; for

* *Matt.*
27. 1.

17. *They pierced my hands and my feet ;*] Through the palms of my Hands and the plants of my Feet, places fullest of nerves, and most capable of sense, have they nailed me to the Cross; but first with the greatest violence, and to the utmost extent, my Arms and Legs were expanded, so that [*I may tell all my bones :*] for they start through my flesh, through the violent distension thereof; and this to the great astonishment of all that behold my torments: for [*they stand staring and looking upon me.*] The tormenting punishment renders me so misshapen, distorted, and deformed, as makes all the spectators gaze and wonder. But 'tis more with bodily than spiritual eyes: They see

see not, neither do they understand me aright, though I thus suffer for their sins.

18. *They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.*] So did the Souldiers with the garment of our Lord's natural Body; and so do Hereticks and Schismaticks with his mystical Body the Church.

19. *But be not thou far from me, O Lord:*] so as to leave me altogether destitute of consolation in my present distresses; nor yet to leave me buried in the grave to see corruption with other men, and not to rise again till the general Resurrection: [*thou art my succour:*] 'Tis thy promise of succour I rely upon; [*haste thee to help me.*] finishing my sufferings by Death, and the Redemption of the world by my Resurrection from death to life.

20. *Deliver my soul from the sword:*] from that death which by the sword and violence of wicked men is inflicted: [*and my darling, or dear and only one,*] Such was the Soul of *Christ*, dear, because innocent and free from Sin; and *the only one*, that is, absolutely so: such is the Church of *Christ*, dear unto him, without spot; and *only one*, as united in its Members. [*from the power of the dog.*] from such who without reason bark and devour: (*August.*) or, from the power of Hell, which greedily devours like a dog all that descend into it. (*Lyra.*)

21. *Save me from the Lion's mouth:*] out of the jaws of the Devil, which are open ever to swallow up all departing Souls into death.

death eternal. But by thy assistance I shall overcome the tyrant, and swallow up Death in victory. [*thou hast heard me also*] answered my prayers by thy deliverance of me [*from amongst the horns of the unicorns.*] such as lifted up the horn of pride and fierceness against me, and extolled themselves (*August.*) as if there were none like them.

And thus far (saith Cassiodore) our Lord expostulates his Sufferings by way of Prayer: The fruit of his Passion followeth; which is in general the Glory of God's name.

22. *I will declare thy name*] thy might and thy Majesty, thy greatness and thy goodness, in my passion and Resurrection especially manifested, [*unto my brethren:*] to my Apostles and Disciples, and they to others. For the word was first spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed to us by them that heard him*. [*in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.*] publicly and in the Temple of the Lord, where every man speaks of his honour.

* Heb. 2.
2, 3.

23. *O praise the Lord, ye that fear him:*] Ye that have any respect to the worship of the Lord, lift up your voice in the congregation, and both with Priest and people praise the Lord: [*magnifie him, all ye of the seed of Jacob, and fear him, all ye of the seed of Israel.*] even all whom he hath chosen to be his people, whether Jews or Gentiles. So they are distinguished, *Ye men of Israel, and ye that fear the Lord*, i. e. from amongst the Gentiles*. To both, even to all you it appertains

* Acts 13.
16.

appertains to praise the Lord, for the Redemption of the world by his Son *Jesus Christ*; who although he was despicable in the eyes of men, yet is far otherwise in the eyes of the Lord: for

24. *He hath not despised nor abhorred the low estate of the poor;*] Though born in a poor condition; lived a poor life; more poor yet in his death, being stripped naked of all, even to a little linen to cover his nakedness; destitute of what the poorest enjoy, a burial-place, for he was buried in a stranger's sepulchre: yet not despised, but *highly exalted, having a Name given above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow* ---- Nor hath He ever despised his brethren, the Members of his body, who conform to his poverty, by being poor in spirit, humble and meek ---- [*he hath not hid his face from him:*] either through neglect or scorn, as too usually men do to the poor: [*but when he called unto him, he heard him.*] as not presuming in himself, but depending upon God.

25. *My praise is of thee, or in thee,*] For God the Son is praised in the Father, and the Father in the Son, [*in the great congregation:*] both of the Church militant here below, and triumphant above. And that thy praise may be perfected in and by me, [*my vows will I perform*] The vows of our Blessed Lord were, to offer up his Soul a Sacrifice for Sin, and to give his holy Body and Bloud to be the food of devout Souls in the Blessed Eucharist: and this to be publicly

lickly performed, even [*in the sight of them that fear him.*] And only for such is that Blessed Feast prepared: not for the proud, stubborn, and disobedient; but for

26. *The poor*] The humble and penitent Souls, and such as have abjured the Poms and Vanities of this wicked world; such [*shall eat and be satisfied:*] because they hungred and thirsted after righteousness: [*they that seek after the Lord*] in all humility and devotion [*shall praise him;*] because he is found of them that seek him, and sheweth himself to such as distrust him not; [*your heart shall live for ever.*] The life of your heart is the joy thereof, which is both begot and maintained unto perpetuity by the Bread of life. *He that eateth this bread shall live for ever* *.

* *John 6.*
31.

27. *All the ends of the world*] The inhabitants of the utmost corners of the earth [*shall remember themselves,*] in the remembrance and adoration of their Creator and Redeemer, [*and be turned unto the Lord:*] from the service of the creature to the worship of God, over all Blessed for ever. Such, so great and unspeakable, is the efficacy of our Saviour's Passion, as that thereby the sacred beams of Grace and Truth are displayed over all the world: insomuch that [*all the kindreds of the nations*] of what tribe, family, nation, sect or condition soever, [*shall worship before him.*] fall down before his footstool, and adore him as the great Redeemer of the world, and Prince of the holy Catholick Church.

28. *For*

28. *For the kingdom is the Lord's :*] Or, Dominion over all the people of the earth is given to the Lord *Christ*, who *hath a Name written on his vesture and on his thigh, King of Kings, and Lord of lords ** : [*and he is the Governour among the people.*] even all true Christian people, among whom and over whom he sways his Scepter of righteousness by his Holy Word and by his Holy Spirit.

* *Rev. 19.*
16.

29. *All such as be fat upon earth*] spiritually fat, or grown in Grace and Holiness ; temporally fat, abounding in wealth and power, the Princes and Potentates of the earth, saith the *Chaldee Paraphr.* [*have eaten and worshipped.*] adoring the Lord for that he feeds them with his Divine Gifts and Graces.

30. *All they who go down into the dust*] whose bodies are buried in the grave [*shall kneel before him :*] prostrate themselves unto him, who vouchsafed to give himself, both Soul and Body, a Ransom for their Sins, for being all dead in Sin, [*no man hath quickened his own soul.*] That was and is effected only by the meritorious Death of the Lord of Life. And such as are quickened, even

31. *My seed*] whose Life in grace is the fruit and issue of my Death : of which seed it is said, *When thou shalt make his Soul an offering for Sin, he shall see his seed **, even the fruits of his Passion, devout Believers, who [*shall serve him :*] or, keep his holy Will and Commandments, and walk in the same all the days of their life : [*they shall be coun-*

* *Isa. 53.*
10.

ted

ted unto the Lord for a generation.] being regenerated by Water and the Holy Ghost in Baptism; whereby they are made Members of *Christ*, Children of God, and Heirs of the Kingdom of Heaven.

32. *They shall come,*] being admitted into the glorious Communion of his blessed Saints, [*and the Heavens*] both above and below, both the Church Triumphant and Militant, [*shall declare his righteousness*] His Mercies promised, and performed in the Redemption of the world, shall be proclaimed to all succeeding generations, [*to a people that shall be born,*] new-born in and through all the Ages of the Church, [*whom the Lord hath made.*] his own peculiar people, whose mouths are filled with his praise for ever, saying,

Glory be to God the Father -----

As it was in the beginning ----

In the Greek Liturgie the people pray in the words of the Thief upon the Croß,

Lord, remember us in thy Kingdom.

The Priest answers,

God be mindful of every one of us in his Kingdom both now and always for ever and ever. *Amen.*

In the Mozarabick Liturgie.

I.

By the wood of a Tree was *Adam* banished out of Paradise; and from the Tree of wood,

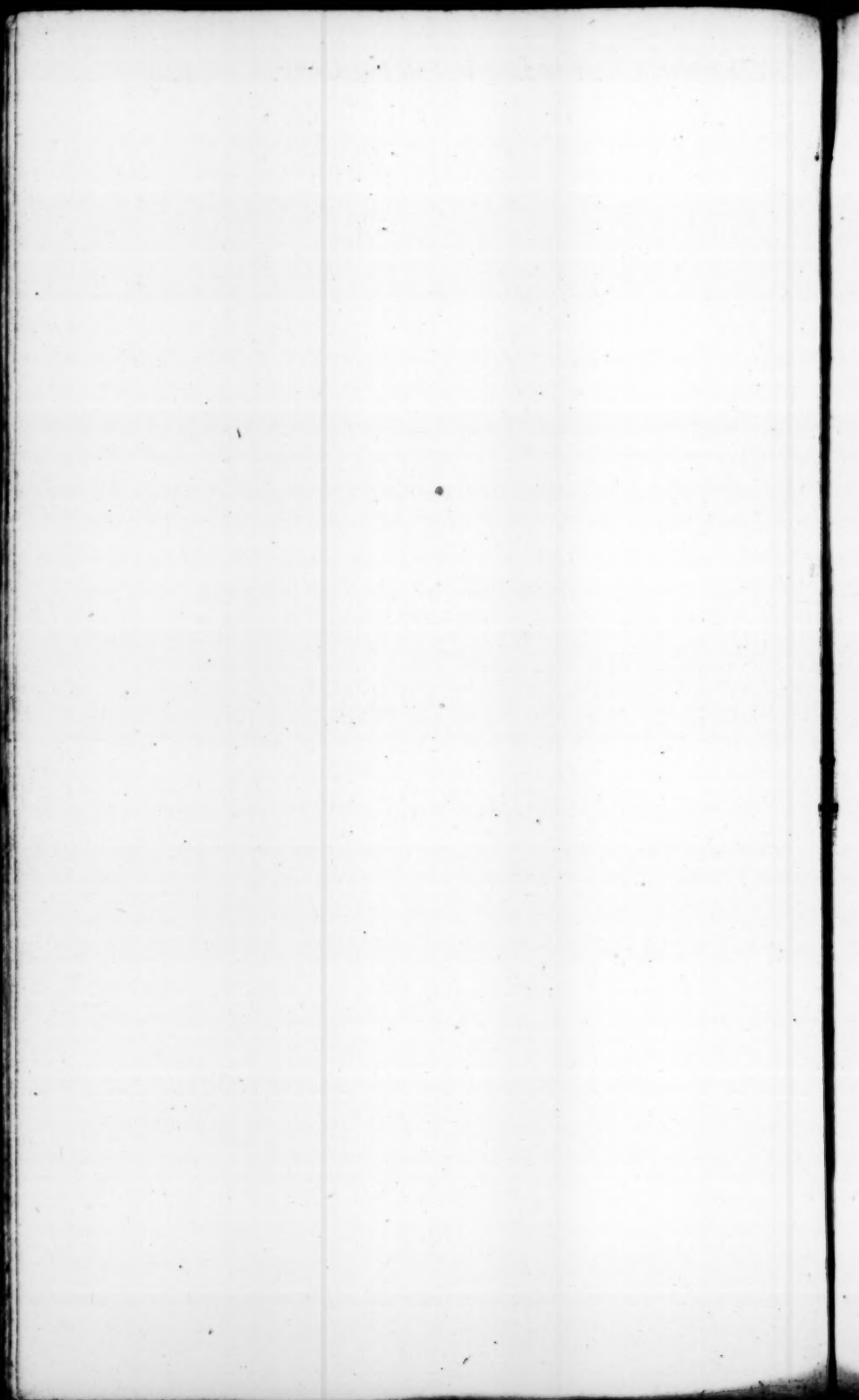
wood, the Croß of *Christ*, the Thief that was crucified with our Lord ascended into Paradise. The one by eating the forbidden Fruit transgressed the Law of his Maker: the other confessed *Christ* in his Crucifixion to be the Lord of Heaven, saying, *Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy Kingdom.*

II.

Grant unto us, O Lord, the Repentance of the Thief upon the Croß; and that we may with the like Faith call upon thee our Lord of great and much mercy, saying, *Lord, remember us in thy Kingdom.*

III.

Lord, thou hast made us in the image of thine ineffable Glory, which we have much defaced by the black marks of our many Falls: have mercy upon the work of thine hands, sanctifie us of thy great goodness, and restore us to our much-desired Country, the celestial Paradise. *Lord, remember us in thy Kingdom.*



CHAP. VIII.

*Meditations and Prayers preparatory to
the Blessed Sacrament on Saturday-
night or Sunday-morning before.*

I.

THOU art now invited, O my Soul,
to such a Banquet as Heaven and
Earth affords not the like. 'Tis the preci-
ous Body and Bloud of thy dear Redeemer;
which he first gave to be the price of thy Re-
demption, and now gives again to be thy
food and nourishment.

Teach me, O Lord, by thy Holy Spirit, Out of S.
Ambrose.
to understand and believe, and ever to con-
ceive and speak of those great and wonder-
ful Mysteries (and this day to receive the
same) with that Faith and Esteem, Humili-
ty and Contrition, holy Desires and Reso-
lutions, Reverence and Devotion, as may
please thee, and conduce to my Soul's Sal-
vation.

Empty my heart of all vain, idle, wandring
Thoughts, and of all filthy, irrational and ex-
orbitant Lusts. Take from me this Heart of
stone, and give me an heart of flesh, a soft
and melting heart, to fear thee, love thee,
honour thee, delight in thee, and so to fol-
low thee, that I may be for ever happy in
the enjoyment of thee.

Q

O Holy

II.

Out of S.
Aug. Man.
 ca. 11.

O Holy crucified *Jesus*, I humbly beg, by that sacred effusion of thy most precious Bloud, give unto thy Servant the effusion of Tears, with compunction of Spirit, when I approach thine Altar, to partake of that celestial Sacrament, worthy of all Reverence, and the most inflamed Devotion, which thou, O Lord God, didst institute, and command to be received, in commemoration of thine infinite Love in dying for us, and for the reparation of our manifold infirmities and daily failings.

Out of
T. Aquin.

Grant me, Blessed Lord, not only to receive that Sacrament in the outward Elements, but in the virtue and power thereof; not Bread and Wine alone, but the Body and Bloud of my *Jesus*, to the Remission of all my sins, and to all other the Benefits of his Death and Passion for me.

III.

Out of
T. Aquin.

The whole need not a Physician, but they that are sick: And such am I, a diseased sin-sick Soul; and as sick I now go to my Physician; as a sinner, to the Redeemer of fallen Man; as miserable, to the Father of Mercy; as unclean, to the fountain of Purity; as poor and needy, to the Lord of all Bounty; as blind and ignorant, to the Brightness and splendour of Spirits; as infirm and weak, to the strength of *Israel*. And oh that it may please thee to enlighten my Darkness, to heal all my Infirmities, to enrich my Poverty, to strengthen my Weakness, to wash away all my Uncleaness, and
 by

by the Communion of thy precious Body and Bloud to cleanse me from all Filthines both of flesh and spirit, that I may *perfect holines* in the fear of the Lord.

IV.

Thou didst offer up thy self, Blessed Je- Out of
sus, even thy whole self, upon the Altar of Tho. 2
the Cross, a Sacrifice for my sins; no Mem- Kempie
ber of thy Body not tormented, no Power
of thy Soul not sacrificed, no Drop of thy
Bloud not shed for me a miserable sinner.
'Tis therefore most just and meet, and my
bounden Duty, that I should offer up my self,
my whole self, to thee and to thy service:
for I am not mine own, being bought with
a price; and such a price as transcends the
value of all that the whole Heavens and
Earth afford beside.

Whatever I offer unto thee, O Lord,
though it be all that I do enjoy in the world,
with my Prayers for all men, it will not be ac-
cepted without the offering of my self: for
'tis not mine, but me, not all that is with-
out me, but all that is within me thou re-
quirest, as the price of thy self to be enjoyed.

Receive me, O Lord, in the devout Par-
ticipation of thy most holy Body and Bloud,
whereunto I am now invited.

Guard me, O Lord, with the pious
custody and strong defence of thy holy
Angels invisibly present, and assistant in the
transaction of those tremend Mysteries of
Godliness and Salvation, that the enemies
of all that is holy and good may be thence
driven back with shame and confusion.

228 *Meditations and Prayers for Part II.*

In all the holy Actions of that sacred celestial Service make me sensible of the sweetness of thy presence with me: that I may
 * *Psal.* 34. *taste and see how gracious the Lord is ||, be*
 8. *satisfied with the plenteousness of thy house,*
and drink of thy pleasures as out of a river.
For with thee is the Well of life, and in thy
 * *Psal.* 36. *light shall we see light *.*
 8, 9.

O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may lead me, and bring me to thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling: and that I may go unto the Altar of God, even the God of my joy and gladness: and upon the harp (with my heart) will I give thanks unto thee, O God my God *.
 * *Psal.* 43. *3, 4.*

The CXI. Psalm.

Verse 1. **I** will give thanks unto thee, O Lord; with my whole heart *; secretly among the faithful, and in the congregation ||.

* God must be worshipped not with the lips alone, nor alone in the closet: but both with heart and voice, both secretly and in the Congregation: || not in the Conventicles of Hereticks and Schismaticks, but in the Congregation of the faithful.

2. *The works of the Lord are great; sought out of all them that have pleasure therein *.*

* whose delight it is to study and meditate upon the greatness of God apparent in his works.

3. *His work is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for ever *.*

* wherein to the honour of God his righteousness is as himself unchangeable and everlasting.

4. *The*

4. *The merciful and gracious Lord hath so done his marvellous works, that they ought to be had in remembrance *.*

* Though the Lord

be marvellous in all his works, yet of his grace and mercy he hath therein observed such an excellent order, that we might remember and recount them to his praise and glory.

5. *He hath given meat to them that fear him : he shall ever be mindful of his covenant *.*

* In remem-

brance of the Covenant of grace he has made with his people, he feeds them with celestial meat, even the Sacrament of his Holy Body and Bloud.

6. *He hath shewed his people the power of his works : that he may give them the heritage of the heathen *.*

* by the power and

virtue whereof, we, who were heathens, are entitled to the heritage of Heaven.

7. *The works of his hands are verity and judgment : all his Commandments are true *.*

* Christ is Truth to

them who worthily receive him, but Judgment to the unworthy.

8. *They stand fast for ever and ever : and are done in truth and equity *.*

* And this being true

and equitable, shall never fail of its due accomplishment.

9. *He hath sent Redemption to his people, he hath commanded his Covenant for ever : Holy and reverend is his Name *.*

* God's holy and

reverend Name is to be for ever magnified, for the Redemption of his people in the Bloud of his Son, which is sealed and applied in the Blessed Eucharist, to stand as an everlasting Covenant betwixt God and man.

10. *The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom**: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter: the praise of it endureth for ever || .

* The first part of this Covenant is the

beginning of Wisdom, viz. to fear the Lord, and to depart from evil, or to renounce the Devil and all his works, the Poms—

|| They are truly wise who frame both their hearts and lives by this rule of Divine fear, the praise whereof is everlasting.

*Glory be to the Father, and---
As it was in the beginning---*

The Prayers.

I.

THou art worthy, O Lord, to be praised and had in honour for all thy marvellous works; but most to be admired for thy grace and mercy in the Redemption of thy people by the Bloud of thine own dear Son, whom thou hast also given to be meat unto them that fear thee. Be ever mindful, O Lord, of this thy Covenant of grace; and grant that I may ever receive the blessed Sacrament, which is the Seal thereof, in verity, and not unto judgment; not to my condemnation, but unto the attainment of the heritage of Heaven through *Jesus Christ---*

II.

Vouchsafe, O Lord, to pierce my heart with such an awful fear of thy holy and reverend Name, that I may not dare to offend thee, by transgressing the least of thy Commandments, but carefully, conscientiously and

and constantly to do thereafter ; that I may be admitted into the blisful Society of those happy Souls, the praise of whose innocence and holiness endureth for ever, through *Jesus Christ*----

Præfatio ad Orationem Dominicam ex Liturgia S. Basilii ante Communionem Corporis----

That we may worthily receive the Body and Bloud of our Lord, to the confirming and strengthning of our Souls, let us worthily say that Prayer which the only-begotten Son of God hath taught us, crying unto heaven with a pure heart,

O U R Father, which art in Heaven,----

You may, if you desire to enlarge your Prayers upon this divine subject, add Psal. CXVI. verse 10. to the end, and CXXVIII. and CXLVII. verse 12. to the end.

CHAP. IX.

*Meditations upon your going to Church,
with some short Directions for your de-
meanour in the House and in the Ser-
vice of God.*

UPON your going to Church three things will be necessary for you to consider: 1. the condition of the Place whither you are going; 2. the great End of your going thither; and, 3. how there you are to demean your self. All this you would consider, if you were going to the Palace of an earthly Prince, who is but a mortal man, like your self: and you surely have much more reason to consider these particulars now that you are going unto the Courts of the Lord's House.

First then, as to the House whither you are going, 'tis indeed, as to its Fabrick, but like other houses, made of wood and stone: [even as the Lord's Day is but like other days as to the air and light of Heaven:] but the relative Holiness of this House, and its eminency above other houses, will appear by the Names whereby it is called both in the Book and by the People of God.

Under the Law it was called *the Tabernacle of the congregation*, i. e. the place of God's meeting with his people; *the Temple of the Lord*, where he presents himself to
the

the contemplation or view of his worshippers sitting betwixt the Cherubims as on his Throne of state. 'Tis also called *the Sanctuary of the Lord; the House of God; the Habitation of his Holiness; and the place where his Honour dwelleth*. All which Names do explain each other, and need no interpretation.

Under the Gospel 'tis called Ἐκκλησία τοῦ Θεοῦ, *the Church of God*; Κυριακή, *the Lord's House*; Βασιλική, *the King's Palace*; and Oratorium, *the house of Prayer*. Any of which Names (much more all of them together considered) will oblige any man who hath any sense of Religion, to obey that command of God himself, which is not merely ceremonial and typical, but moral and perpetual, *Ye shall keep my Sabbaths, and reverence my Sanctuary: I am the Lord* *.

* Lev. 19.
30.

Secondly, as to the great End of your going to Church, it is, to present your self before the Lord, and there to adore the great Majesty of Heaven, from whom you have your life and breath and all things.

It is not *to serve your self*, by hearing this or t'other fine-gifted Minister tickling your itching ears, by his taking discourses agreeable to your fancy: but *to serve the Lord* is your errand to his House, viz. there to joyn with the Minister and the Congregation in publick Prayers and Praises of God, in Psalms and Hymns and spiritual Songs, in Confessions, Thanksgivings and Benedictions, as wherein chiefly the service of God consists.

Eph. 5. 19.

Behold,

Behold, now praise the Lord, all ye servants of the Lord; ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord, even in the Courts of the house of our God. Lift up your hands in the Sanctuary, and praise the Lord *.

* Psal. 134.

As for me, I will worship towards thy holy Temple, and praise thy name---- ||.

1, 2.

|| Psal. 138.

Thirdly, as to your Carriage and Demourour in the House of God, you are commanded, Keep thy foot when thou goest unto the house of God *: enjoying thee, * Eccles.

2.

1. to beware of all light, unseemly, inde-

5. 1.

cent and irreverent carriage, and to shew Humility and Devotion in all the Gestures of thy Outward man; bowing down thy self,

and kneeling before the Lord thy Maker *: * Psal. 95;

6.

before him who made both thy Body and Soul, and joyned them together, that they might be joyned in his Service. So worship-

ped the people of God; the whole congregation bowed themselves with their faces to the ground *.

* 2 Chron.

to do: We will go into his tabernacle, and fall low on our knees before his footstool *.

7. 3.

* Psal.

132. 7.

2. The foot of the Inward man must also, and chiefly, be kept upright in the House of

God. Thy Affections are the feet or motions of thy Soul: these must be kept free

from all secular Cares, pure from all sensual Lusts, clean from all wanton, wicked Inclinations, yea from all Thoughts of any

worldly concerns. For ye cannot serve God

* Matth.

6. 24.

and Mammon *.

In the High-priest's forehead was engraven in a plate of gold, Holiness to the Lord ||:

¶ Exod.

28. 36.

and

* Exod.
30.19,20.

¶ Psal. 93.
5.

* Psal.
26. 6.

and every ordinary Priest was commanded to wash before he entered into the Sanctuary *: intimating that exact Purity and Holiness which is required of all, both Priests and people, when we approach the presence of the Lord in his holy Temple. So saith the holy man of God, *Holiness becometh thy house, O Lord, for ever* || : and he resolves accordingly; *I will wash my hands in innocency, and so will I go to thine Altar* *.

Be not slothful and negligent, averse and careless, backward and tardy in coming to the Church: for many and mischievous are the Consequents of coming late. For, 1. you rob your self of the opportunity of your private Prayers for a Blessing upon the publick. 2. You lose the benefit of the publick Confession and Absolution, which are of high esteem and value to all who are wisely Religious. And, 3. to deprive your self wittingly and willingly of any part of God's publick Worship, is both a sin and a loss of so great an account, as cannot easily be exprest, nor will be ordinarily believed.

Against such sinful sloth and neglect, endeavour to have imprinted in your heart the love of God's House, and of his Service there performed. Say with the man after God's own heart,

Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth *.

* Psal. 26.
8.

¶ Psal. 122.

1.

* Verse 2.

I was glad when they said unto me, We will go unto the house of the Lord ||.

Our feet stand in thy gates, O Jerusalem *.

1. When

1. *When you come to the Church-door,*

Consider, that you are now upon entrance into the Presence-chamber of the Great King of the world, whose *Throne of glory* is in Heaven above, but his *Throne of grace* in his Temple here below. Say then within your self,

Surely the Lord is in this place----

*How dreadful is this place ! this is none other but the House of God : this is the Gate of heaven **.

* Gen. 28.

O how amiable are thy dwellings, thou Lord of host !

My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the Courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh rejoyce in the living God.

Yea the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young, even thine Altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God.

*Blessed are they who dwell in thy House : they will be always praising thee *.*

* Psal. 84.
1, 2, 3, 4.

And most happy were I, could I both esteem it, and make it my greatest joy, and constant labour of love, to praise the Lord in his Temple.

2. *When you are entred, and view the Baptisterion or Font,*

Give hearty thanks unto God for your Christendom ; that by holy Baptism he hath called you to the state of Grace and Salvation through *Jesus Christ* : and humbly beseech

seech God to give you his grace to continue in the same to your life's end, by the religious observance of that Vow which was so solemnly taken in your name, the which you must now perform, that you forfeit not the great priviledges, rewards and honours, of being a Member of *Christ*, a Child of God, and an Heir of the Kingdom of Heaven.

3. *When you view the Pulpit,*

Remember how many good Lessons you have received thence; the which not being carefully practised will rise up in judgment against you in the great Day of your Trial. Resolve therefore for the future to be a Doer of the Word, and not a Hearer only, deceiving your own self.

4. *When you look up towards the Altar, say,*

What reward shall I give unto the Lord for all the benefits he hath done unto me?

I will receive the Cup of Salvation, [offer the sacrifice of Thanksgiving for my Redemption,] and call upon the name of the Lord.

I will pay my vows unto the Lord in the sight of all his people, in the courts of the Lord's house; even in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.

* psal. n6. Praise the Lord *

12, 13, 14,
18, 19.

Glory be to the Father----
As it was in the beginning----

5. *When*

5. *When you come to your Seat, kneeling down pray.*

I. Prayer.

Let thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants: and grant that what we ask faithfully we may obtain effectually through *Jesus Christ*----

II.

O God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that thy Holy Spirit may in all things direct and rule our hearts: and more especially be assistant to us in all the holy actions of this day through *Jesus Christ*----

III.

And since by reason of our Sins we are unworthy to offer up any Sacrifice to so pure a Majesty, grant, merciful Lord, both to me, and to all thy faithful people, pardon and peace: that being cleansed from all our Sins, we may serve thee with a quiet mind through *Jesus Christ*----

Directions relating to some parts of the publick Worship.

AS soon as the Minister begins with the publick Worship, all your private Meditations and Prayers must be waved, and your mind applied to attend diligently, and to joyn devoutly in every part and passage of Divine Service; considering that this is the great End of your coming to Church,
and

and your business there is to serve the Lord with your Christian brethren in publick.

1. Therefore when the Minister exhorts you, out of the Word of God, to confess and acknowledge your sins and wickedness, harden not your heart, but with all possible humility both of Body and Soul say after the Minister in the Confession of sin: and to this, and to every Prayer, or other act of Divine Worship, where 'tis prescribed, neglect not to say *Amen*: for that is as it were the seal to confirm to your Soul the Benefits thereof. And the *Hebrews* have a saying, that *Whosoever says Amen with all his might, opens the doors of Paradise*.

2. After the Confession, when the Minister comes to the words of Absolution, bow down your head, and say softly in your heart, *Lord, let this pardon pronounced by thy Minister fall upon my Soul, and seal thereunto the forgiveness of all my sins*.

3. The Psalms and Hymns are to be answered verse for verse with the Minister; that so all may joyn and bear a part in the Service of God: for *in his Temple doth every*
 * *Psal. 29. man speak of his honour* *. And here, al-
 9. though you cannot read, yet your heart may joyn with them that do read: and your mouth also may shew forth the praise of God, by saying after every Psalm, *Glory be to the Father, and to---* or else, if it fall in course, *As it was in the beginning, is now---* Adding always *Amen*, to express how affectionately you desire the glory of God.

4. Be

4. Be not silent, nor ashamed publicly and audibly to make confession of the holy Christian Faith, when you are thereunto called by the Minister. For this is a Duty you owe both to God and Man: it is an act of God's Worship, and a declaration that you hold the same Faith with all true Christians. And therefore 'tis required of you, not only *with the heart to believe unto righteousness*, but that *with the mouth also Confession be made unto salvation* *.

* Rom. 10.
10.

And when the Confession of Faith is publicly pronounced, do not you sit or loll, as if it concerned you not, but *stand up* with the rest of the Congregation, to signify and declare, that you will *stand to this Faith*, and *earnestly contend for it*, as being the same *which was once given to, or by, the Saints*, the holy Apostles.

5. Be not so cold and careless in giving honour to God, as not to *bow at the name of Jesus*: for 'tis a Duty positively commanded, and universally practised by the Church and people of God in all Ages. And therefore give no ear to those deceiveable Criticisms, corrupt Glosses, and false Inferences, which are too frequently, but profanely, urged to make void the Commandment of God, in the omission of this Religious practice. If you hear any such allegations out of the Pulpit, detest them the rather, that any act of Religious worship should be spoken against in the place where whatever tends to the honour of God should be magnified and advanced.

*bowing at y^e name
of Jesus positively
commanded.*

R

6. That

6. That you may not be tired with the length of the Divine Service, consider, 1. the great variety of its several parts, as consisting of Prayers and Praises, Confessions, Thanksgivings, Invitations, Lessons, Admonitions ---- all of which are with most admirable prudence and Religious wisdom so ordered, and contrived to follow each other, that so the ending of one, and beginning of another, may renew and re-enquicken your Devotion chearfully to joyn in all.

Remember, 2. whose service it is you are a-doing, and continue therein from the beginning to the end: that you may reap the benefit of the whole office, both of the Absolution in the beginning, and of the Blessing in the end, and of the *Amen's* throughout.

C H A P. X.

*Meditations and Prayers at the Blessed Sacrament.**When you go up to communicate.*

Come unto me, all ye that are weary and heavy laden, and I will refresh you *. * *Matth.*

Thus calleth my Saviour upon Sinners: 11. 18.
whereunto my heart answereth, *I come, Blessed Jesus*; in all humility, and deeply sensible of my Sins, I now come unto thee, to be eased of the burthen of them, and to be refreshed with the sense of thy Mercy, and the truth of thy Salvation.

My heart hath talked of thee, [and of thy gracious command,] Seek ye my face: Thy face, Lord, do I now seek.

*O hide not thou thy face from me *, under * Psal. 27.
the clouds of my Sins; neither let the thick 8. 9.
clouds of my transgressions hinder the light
of thy countenance from shining upon thy
servant.*

When you kneel down before the Altar.

*Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive blessing, and honour, and power; for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are, and were created *. * Rev. 4.*

Worthy is the Lamb that was slain, to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength,

R 2

strength,

strength, and honour, and glory, and blef-

* Rev. 5. sing *.

12.

Out of 3.

Chrysoft.

Liturgy.

But I am unworthy his praise should come within my polluted lips; and much more unworthy, his precious Body and Blood should be received into my Soul through an unclean mouth.

But since he disdained not to be born in a Stable, and to be laid in a Manger amongst Beasts *; since he vouchsafed to enter into the house of a Leper ||, and of a Publican *, and to admit the kisses of an unclean Sinner (such as I am) washing his delicate Feet with her penitent Tears *; O vouchsafe, most benign *Jesus*, to receive me also; reject me not, though a Sinner, yet thy Servant; though unclean, yet penitent, and now humbling my self under thy most mighty hand. That it may please thee to remit, to release, to pardon all my Sins, whether of knowledge or ignorance, whether by thought, word or deed, committed: that with a pure and clean Soul I may receive thy most precious Body and Blood.

* Luk. 2. 7.

|| Matth.

26. 6.

* Luke 5. 4

29.

* Luke 7.

38.

*Prayers out of several other Liturgies,
that the devout Reader may have the
more choice, and fix upon the use of
such as he feels most enquickening his
Devotion.*

Out of S. James's Liturgie.

I.

O Lord God, the Bread of Heaven, and
Life of the World; I have sinned against
Heaven and before thee, and am not worthy
to partake of thy most holy Mysteries: yet
vouchsafe, merciful Lord, to make me
worthy by thy grace; that I may not re-
ceive thy Holy Body and Bloud to my con-
demnation, but unto the remission of my
Sins and everlasting life. *Amen.*

II.

I beseech thee, O Lord, that I may so
worthily receive those sacred Mysteries of
Salvation, as to have *Christ* dwelling in my
heart, and to become the Temple of the
Holy Ghost.

Out of the
R. B.

III.

In the spirit of Humility and with a con-
trite heart receive me, O Lord: and may
the Sacrifice which this day I offer up unto
thee be accepted, and please thee, O Lord
my God.

IV.

Let not the Participation of thy Body,
Lord *Jesuu*, which I, too much unworthy,
presume

R 3

presume to receive, be unto me for judgment, but effectual through thy great mercy for the safeguard both of my Mind and Body, and for the healing of my sin-sick Soul, who livest and reignest with the Father ----

Out of the Greek Ritual.

I.

May what we now offer up unto thee, O Lord, be accepted, for the mercy of the universal World, for all them for whom *Christ* offered up himself a Sacrifice upon the Altar of the Cross, for the glory of thy Name, and for the coming of the Holy Ghost, that he may please to visit and enlighten my heart. *Amen.*

II.

As the Offering of righteous *Abel*, as the Sacrifice of *Noah*, of *Abraham*, of *Isaac*, ---- so let this our Sacrifice be acceptable unto thee, O Lord; and may the same be so worthily offered by us, and mercifully received by thee, as when 'twas performed by thy holy Apostles. *Amen.*

III.

O God, the King of all, give me I beseech thee, true compunction, the Redemption of my Sins, and the Amendment of my life, who am deeply immers'd in bodily Affections, estranged from thee, and without hopes but in thy great goodness and saving mercies, Omnipotent *Jesus*, Saviour and Redeemer. *Amen.*

Out

Out of the Mozarabick Liturgie.

I.

May the Sacrifice we now offer up unto thy Divine Majesty be effectual for the Pardon of all our offences, for the Establishment of the Holy Catholick and Apostolick Faith, and for all who religiously profess the same, through *Jesus Christ* ----

II.

Bearing in mind continually the Holy Catholick Church, we pray that the Lord may be pleased to be propitious hereunto; and by the increase of Faith, Hope and Charity, to enlarge its limits. We likewise remember all them that are fallen, all that be in captivity, the infirm and sick, the stranger, the fatherless and widow, that the Lord would in mercy look upon them, restore, redeem, heal, comfort and relieve them all, through *Jesus Christ* ----

III.

O Holy Trinity, the Store-house of blessings, vouchsafe to bless, confirm and strengthen us (all here present before thee :) deliver us from the day of condemnation, and let us not be confounded when we shall appear before thee, and in the presence of thy holy Angels; but make us joyful in thy Resurrection, Blessed *Jesus*. Keep the Soul of thy Servant the King; and let Grace and Peace, Charity and Humility flourish in his days, through *Jesus Christ* ----

R 4

Grant,

IV.

Grant, O Lord our God, that we may receive the Body and Bloud of our Lord *Jesus Christ*, to obtain the Remission of all our Sins, and to be replenished with thy Holy Spirit, who livest and reignest, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, one God over all Blessed for ever.

Out of the Æthiopick Liturgie.

I.

Holy, Holy, Holy, thrice Blessed ineffable Lord, grant me to receive the Blessed Body of my Redecmer not unto judgment, but to all fruitfulness in Good works, according unto thy will: and that such fruits may remain to thy glory. Quicken us in thee to do thy will. In faith we call thee *Father*, and pray, *Thy Kingdom come, Hallowed be thy Name* in us and by us; for thou art most powerful, praise-worthy, and glorious. To thee be glory for ever. *Amen.*

II.

O God, the Governour of Souls, the Guide of the holy, and the Crown of the just; open mine Eyes now to see thee, mine Ears always to hear thee, and mine Heart to receive thee. O give me a clean heart, and renew a right spirit within me. And after of thy great grace thou hast satiated my Soul with thy Blessed Body and Bloud, give me to understand both thy Greatness and thy Goodness, and grant that thy holy will may ever be done in my Soul: for thine
is

is the Kingdom, O Lord, Glory and Blessing be to God the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, for ever. *Amen.*

III.

Grant me, Blessed Lord, so to eat the Flesh of thy dear Son *Jesus Christ*; and to drink his Blood, that my sinful Body may be made clean by his most Holy Body, and my Soul washed in his most precious Blood; that I may evermore dwell in him, and he in me. *Amen.*

Out of the
English
Lit.

Upon the approach of the Priest with the consecrated Elements.

I.

Come, Holy *Jesus*, come, and take possession of my Soul, purifie it with thy precious Body and Blood, empty it of all filthiness both of flesh and spirit; that it being fitted for thy habitation, it may please thee to abide with me for ever.

II.

But I am unworthy thou shouldest come under my roof, which is ruinous and unclean: but to thee, O thou lover of Souls, I humbly make my address for the repair and purification of my Soul.

III.

I believe, and I confess thee the Blessed *Jesus Christ*, the Son of the living God, who camest into the world to save Sinners, whereof I am chief.

When

Out of the
Greek Rit.

* Dicit tibi

Sacerdos,

Corpus

Christi, &

in dieis,

Amen,

b. e. Ve-

rum. Quod

confitetur

lingua, re-

neat affec-

tus. Ambr.

de Sac. lib.

4. c. 5.

When the Priest offers thee the holy Bread,
say softly with him,

* The Body of our Lord Jesus Christ, which
was given for me, preserve my body and Soul
unto everlasting life.

Then answer audibly, Amen.

So likewise when the Cup of blessing is offered
to you, say in your heart with the greatest
Devotion that possibly you may,

Univerſa

eccleſia,

accepto

Chriſtiſan-

guine, di-

cit, Amen.

Aug. Reſp.

ad Oroſ. q.

49. Cyr.

Hieroſ.

Cat. myſt.

5.

The Blood of our Lord Jesus Christ, which
was shed for me, preserve my body and Soul
unto everlasting life.

Answering audibly, Amen.

And because this Holy Communion requireth
from us the greatest Charity we can expreſs,
it would be highly religious thus to pray for
every Communicant, ſaying Amen to the
words of the Priest, when he gives the Sa-
crament to any one, as well as to your ſelf.

And this act of your Charity in praying for
others, will render your own Prayers and
Services the more holy, and acceptable to
God, and effectual to your Soul's health.

For he that prays for himſelf alone, reaps
only the ſlender benefit of his own ſingle De-
votion: but who ſo devoutly prays for others,
reaps the fruits of the Prayers of others;
which is the great benefit of the Communi-
on of Saints.

After

Are we not therefore
to pray for thoſe who
are departing in y^e
faith & fear of Jeſus Ch^{ri}
who are abundantly y^e
greatest Part of Chriſt's
Church &c.?

After you have received the consecrated Bread.

The Bread which I have now taken is the Bread which came down from Heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

O that I may now feel its efficacy, en-quickening and inflaming my Soul with the heavenly ardours of divine love, having all my Affections set upon things above, and not upon things below. May this Bread be to my Soul the Staff of strength, whereby I may vanquish all the assaults of the Devil, the World, and the Flesh, and continue my Lord's faithful Servant and Souldier to my life's end. *Amen.*

After the Cup received.

O that this precious Bloud of my dear Redeemer may be now both the Purification and Nourishment of my Soul, the seal of my Pardon and Peace with God, and the pledge of mine Inheritance in Heaven.

After both.

I.

May this blessed Sacrament I have now received (though much unworthy of so great a mercy) seal to my Soul both pardon and peace: And now being made whole, I may sin no more. *Amen.*

Grant,

II.

Grant, Holy *Jesus*, that as I have now received in faith thy precious Body and Blood, *veiled* under the Species of Bread and Wine, I may hereafter behold thy blessed Face *reveiled* in Heaven, to eat and drink with thy holy Angels and Saints in their mansions of bliss; where they are satisfied with the fulness of the most ravishing delights in the Beatifical vision of the thrice-blessed Trinity, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost; of whom, and through whom, and in whom are all things, and to whom be all glory for ever. *Amen.*

Out of the Greek Ritual.

We give thee thanks, good Lord, the Benefactor of our Souls, that thou hast this day made us worthy of thy celestial and immortal Mysteries. Vouchsafe, O Lord, to confirm us in thy fear, to preserve our life, to secure our paths, and to guide our feet in the way of peace. *Amen.*

The Song of Simeon.

1. *Lord, now lettest thou thy Servant depart in peace, according to thy Word.*
 2. *For mine eyes have seen thy Salvation,*
 3. *Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people,*
 4. *To be a light to lighten the Gentiles, and to be the glory of thy people Israel.*
- Glory be to the Father ----
As it was in the beginning ---- *Me-*

Meditations whilst others are communicated.

*The good Lord pardon every one that prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers; though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the Sanctuary *.*

* 2 Chron.
30. 18, 19.

Blessed are they who dwell in the House of the Lord, and are fed though it be but with the crumbs that fall from his Table.

The XXXIV. Psalm is in the Apostolical Constitutions, and in S. Chrysostom's Liturgie, appointed to be at this time devoutly prayed.

Verse 1. **I** Will alway give thanks unto the Lord : his praise shall ever be in my mouth.

2. My soul shall make her boast in the Lord : the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3. O praise the Lord with me, and let us magnifie his Name together.

4. I sought the Lord, and he heard me : yea he delivered me out of all my fear.

5. They had an eye unto him, and were lightened : and their faces were not ashamed.

6. Lo, the poor crieth, and the Lord heareth him : yea and saveth him out of all his troubles.

7. The

7. The Angel of the Lord tarrieth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8. O taste and see how gracious the Lord is : blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9. O fear the Lord, ye that be his Saints : for they that fear him do lack nothing.

10. The Lions do lack, and suffer hunger : but they who seek the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good.

11. Come, ye children, and hearken unto me : I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12. What man is he that lusteth to live, and would fain see good days ?

13. Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips that they speak no guile :

14. Eschew evil, and do good : seek peace and ensue it.

15. The eyes of the Lord are over the righteous : and his ears are open unto their prayers.

16. The countenance of the Lord is against them that do evil ; to root out the remembrance of them from off the earth.

17. The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth them ; and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18. The Lord is nigh unto all them that are of a contrite heart : and will save such as be of an humble spirit.

19. Great are the troubles of the righteous : but the Lord delivereth him out of all.

20. He keepeth all his bones : so that not one of them is broken.

21. But

21. But misfortune shall slay the ungodly :
and they that hate the righteous shall be de-
solate.

22. The Lord delivereth the souls of his
servants : and all they that put their trust
in him shall not be destitute.

*Glory be to the Father ----
As it was in the beginning ----*

The Prayer.

I.

May the praise of the Lord be ever in my
mouth : and let us all magnifie his Name
together, who do now taste and see how
gracious the Lord is : for he hath heard our
prayers, enlightened our minds, delivered
us from all our fears, and from all those
troubles whereunto our Sins had made us
liable.

II.

And oh that the sweet taste of our graci-
ous Lord in this Blessed Sacrament of his Bo-
dy and Bloud may have its proper influence
upon all the Affections of our hearts and
Actions of our lives ; that we may hence-
forth and for ever eschew evil, and do
good ; being fruitful in all the good works
of Righteousness and true Holiness, from
whence ensue eternal Peace and Happiness
through Jesus Christ ----

*I have sworn, [vowed in my Baptism,
and now again renewed the same Vow,] * Psal.
and am stedfastly purposed, to keep thy righte- 119. 106.
ous judgments *.*

256 *Meditations and Prayers, &c. Part II.*

*I am thine : [even now solemnly devoted
thine, stedfastly resolved thine :] O save*

** Vers. 94. me, for I have sought thy Commandments *.*

O hold thou up my goings in thy paths, that

|| Psal. 17. my footsteps slip not ||.

*5. O hold thou up my goings in thy paths,
* Psal. 61. that I may daily perform my vows *.*
8.

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

*Psalms of Praise and Thanksgiving after
the Holy Communion.**The CIII. Psalm.*

Verse 1. **P**Raise the Lord, O my Soul;
and all that is within me, praise
his holy Name.

2. Praise the Lord, O my Soul; and forget not all his benefits:

3. Who forgiveth all thy sins, and healeth all thy infirmities:

4. Who saveth thy life from destruction, and crowneth thee with mercy and loving-kindness:

5. Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things, making thee young and lusty as the Eagle.

6. The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7. He shewed his ways unto *Moses*, his works unto the children of *Israel*.

8. The Lord is full of compassion and mercy, long-suffering and of great goodness.

9. He will not alway be chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for ever.

10. He hath not dealt with us after our sins, nor rewarded us according to our wickedness.

S

11. But

11. But look how high the heaven is in comparifon of the earth : fo great is his mercy alfo towards them that fear him.

12. Look how wide alfo the Eaſt is from the Weſt : fo far hath he ſet our fins from us.

13. Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children ; even ſo is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.

14. For he knoweth whereof we are made : he remembreth that we are but duſt.

15. The days of man are but as graſs : for he flouriſheth as a flower of the field.

16. For as ſoon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone ; and the place thereof ſhall know it no more.

17. But the merciful loving-kindneſs of the Lord endureth for ever and ever upon them that fear him ; and his righteouſneſs upon childrens children.

18. Even upon ſuch as keep his covenant, and think upon his commandments to do them.

19. The Lord hath prepared his ſeat in heaven : and his Kingdom ruleth over all.

20. O praife the Lord, ye Angels of his, ye that excel in ſtrength : ye that fulfil his commandment, and hearken unto the voice of his words.

21. O praife the Lord, all ye his hoſts : ye ſervants of his that do his pleaſure.

22. O praife the Lord, all ye works of his, in all places of his dominion. Praiſe thou the Lord, O my Soul.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

I. 'Tis

I.

'Tis not within the power of all the Faculties of my Soul, worthily to praise the Lord, for that he hath now satisfied my mouth with the good things of Heaven; he hath forgiven me all my sins, and healed the diseases of my Soul; he hath renewed my strength as an Eagle, to mount my Soul unto Heaven upon the Sacred wings of holy Faith, firm Hope, fervent Charity, and by the virtue of that celestial Food I have now received.

II.

How great is the goodness, and how great is the mercy of the Lord, who hath not dealt with me after my Sins, nor rewarded me according to my wickedness! But as a father pitieth his own children, so merciful is the Lord, and hath compassion upon the work of his own hands, and whom he hath framed after his own Image, frail and sinful though we be.

III.

But since through the weakness and frailties of my mortal nature I cannot praise the Lord as becometh his eminent grace and greatness: may my defects herein be supplied with the Hallelujahs of Angels and Archangels, and all the company of Heaven. And 'tis the exultation and joy of my heart, that these celestial Spirits cease not day and night, saying, *Holy, Holy, Holy Lord God of hosts, Heaven and Earth are full of thy Glory: Glory be to God on high. Amen.*

Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of Israel, who only doth wondrous things.

*And blessed be the name of his majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his majesty. Amen, Amen *.*

* Pſal. 72.
18, 19.

The following Hymn of Ananias, Azarias and Miſael, is in ſome Liturgies preſcribed to be uſed after the Bleſſed Eucharift.

Tres pueri juffu Regis miſſi ſunt in fornacem, non timentes flammam ignis; at dicentes, Benedictus es, Domine: Hallelujah.

Verſe 1. **O** *ALL ye works of the Lord, bleſſye the Lord, praiſe him, and magnifie him for ever *.*

* By this rhetorical invocation upon all creatures we ſtir up our own minds, in, by, and for them all to praiſe the Lord.

2. *O ye Angels of the Lord, bleſſ ye the Lord, praiſe him, and magnifie him for ever *.*

* The Angels are called Morning ſtars, for the light of their Underſtanding, which moſt eminently ſhines in their praiſes of the Lord, begun in the very morning of the Creation, and continued to all eternity. Job 38. 7. Rev. 4. 8.

3. *O ye Heavens, bleſſ ye the Lord, Praiſe him, and magnifie him for ever *.*

* The heavens declare the glory of God, and the Firmament ſheweth his——Pſal. 19. 1.

4. *O ye Waters that be above the firmament, bleſſ*

*bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.*

* All creatures, even

the most irrational, do praise the Lord, 1. By *Excitement*: in that the consideration of their vast number, and distinct nature, their beauty and variety, their use and excellency, their instincts and operations—do excite all Angels and all men to revere the Power, to admire the Wisdom, to adore the Greatness, to love the Goodness, and to be ravished with the Perfections of the Lord, which do so eminently appear in all the works of his hands, *Rom. 1. 19, 20.* 2. By *Obedience*: in that all created Beings do regularly obey the law imposed upon each, both according unto, and sometimes against their natural inclinations: as in the example of these Three Children in the fiery furnace not consumed, which is at large declared *Wisdom 16. 17, 18.*—3. By the *Benefit and Comfort* we receive from them: which is therefore particularly to be considered upon the mention of every Creature, that in and for each we may with the more alacrity and devotion praise the Lord.

5. *O all ye Powers of the Lord, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

6. *O ye Sun and Moon, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

7. *O ye Stars of heaven, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

8. *O ye Showres and Dew, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

9. *O ye Winds of God, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

10. *O ye Fire and Heat, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

11. *O ye Winter and Summer, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

12. *O ye Dews and Frosts, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

13. *O ye Frost and Cold, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

14. *O ye Ice and Snow, bleß ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.*

15. O ye Nights and Days, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

16. O ye Light and Darkneſſ, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him and magnifie him for ever.

17. O ye Lightnings and Clouds, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

18. O let the Earth bleſſ the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

19. O ye Mountains and all Hills, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

20. O all ye Green things upon the Earth, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

21. O ye Wells, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

22. O ye Seas and Flouds, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

23. O ye Whales, and all that move in the waters, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

24. O all ye Fowls of the air, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

25. O all ye Beasts and Cattel, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

26. O ye Children of men, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

* After all
the works

of the Lord, Man is excited to praise him, who made all things for the use of Man, and Man for his praise in the use and consideration of them.

* Put the
Church

27. O let Israel bleſſ the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

and people of God are most specially bound to praise God in his works, as to whom alone they are sanctified in their use, both natural and divine.

28. O

28. O ye Priests of the Lord, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever.

29. O ye Servants of the Lord, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

* It is the constant

and common work both of the Priests and people of God in his Church militant.

30. O ye Spirits and Souls of the righteous, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

* and of his Saints

in his Church triumphant, to praise the Lord. *Psal.* 84.4.

31. O ye Holy and Humble men of heart, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

* The humble

are encouraged to praise the Lord, because he hath respect to the lowly: but as for the proud, he beboldeth them afar off. *Psal.* 138.6.

32. O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bleſſ ye the Lord, praise him, and magnifie him for ever *.

* They who have

received any signal Deliverances, are engaged to be the more frequent and fervent in praising the Lord, for their Redemption both general and particular.

Glory be to the Father----

The Prayer.

O God, who didst miraculously assuage the fury of the fiery Furnace, that it touched not to harm thy Three Servants when cast thereinto; vouchsafe to allay all exorbitant heats of Concupiscence in my

S 4

heart :

heart : Let not any vicious fires inflame my Affections ; but quench them all through Faith in the Blood of my dear Redeemer, and by the sweet influences of thy Holy Spirit, the Breath of Heaven : and so shall my Soul bless thee, and praise thee, and magnifie thy Holy Name for ever. *Amen.*

Blessed be the Holy and undivided Trinity now and for evermore. Amen.

M E D I T A T I O N S

Upon the Dwelling of God in the hearts of his People.

THere be many well-meaning persons, who deceive themselves with a vain and groundless confidence, that they are the Temples of the Holy Ghost ; and that *Christ* dwelleth in them after a more especial manner than in others, who perhaps are better than themselves. And this comes to pass in that such persons through use and custom have got the habit of speaking Religiously, and that long, and much ; whether by way of Preaching or Praying, wherewithal they are very much affected, both in themselves, and in all those who have the same faculty of volubility and boldness of speech in godly discourses, and other acts and offices of Piety.

That

That all such persons, and all who desire to be blessed with the dwelling of God in their hearts, in deed, and in truth, without any deceit, or false imagination of such a grand celestial blessing, they must impartially examine, and seriously weigh two things; which I conceive very useful to be added as a Corollary to the former Treatise of Self-examination.

1. 'Tis to be examined and considered, how the heart of every true Christian is to be prepared and disposed for the peculiar reception and entertainment of the Divine Presence.

2. What are the infallible workings, issues and effects of God's special presence in the heart, by which only it is discernable.

As to the first 'tis a maxim in Nature, That every thing is either more or less received according to the disposition and qualification of the receiver.

Those qualifications of humane Souls, which fit them for the habitation of the Divine Majesty, must be such as are Divine also.

And these are, 1. *Faith*, the which as 'tis the first ground and foundation of all holy and true Religion, so 'tis the first qualification of the heart for the special presence of *Christ, who dwelleth in our hearts by Faith.* Eph. 3. 17.

2. *Humility*, and a devout compunction of heart; thus saith the Lord, *I will dwell with him that is of a humble and contrite spirit.* Isa. 57. 15.

3. *Inno-*

Matt. 5.8. 3. *Innocence and purity of Spirit: Blessed are the pure in Spirit, for they shall see God: And if none (saith Aug.) but the pure in spirit shall see God, then surely none but such shall enjoy his presence: For into a malicious Soul wisdom shall not enter, nor dwell in the body that is subject unto sin.*

4. *Charity, or Divine Love, which is the life of a true Faith: For Faith worketh by love, viz. by love to God above all, and by love to thy Neighbour as thy self: God is*
Gal. 5.6. *love, and he who dwelleth in love dwelleth in*
1 Job. 4.16. *God, and God in him.*

5. *Obedience to the commands of Christ, which is inseparable from the true love of God. If any man love me he will keep my sayings, and my father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.*
Job. 14.23.

This promise being in the plural number expressed, implies the Soul thus divinely qualified, to be the dwelling place of all the three persons of the blessed Trinity: The first person as a *Father*, the second as a *Brother*, the third as a *Spouse* to the sanctified Soul: wherein God the Father dwells by *adoption and grace*; God the Son by *redemption and peace*; God the Holy Ghost by *illumination and holiness*: and all three inhabit such blessed Souls as their Temple,
Psal. 26.8. *which is the habitation of God's holiness, and the place where his honour dwelleth.*

The Soul thus honoured and beatified with the celestial presence of the Tri-une God, transcends both in dignity and beauty the very utmost glory of the heavens themselves:

selves: Not the brightness of the Sun, nor the lustre of the Moon, nor the sparkling splendor of the Stars, nor any thing within or under the cope of Heaven can equal such a Soul in excellency and honour. Therefore said our Lord, *What shall it profit a man to gain the whole world, and lose his own Soul:* Matth. 16. 26. implying the Soul that is sanctified by the Divine presence, to exceed in value the whole world besides.

MEDITATION I.

THAT I may be qualified, and my Soul fitted and disposed for the entertainment of her Lord, it highly concerns me to consider what course I must take, and to whom I must have recourse for assistance, and for a blessing upon my desires and endeavours herein.

Call now, if there be any that will answer Job 3. 1. thee, and to which of the Saints wilt thou turn?

O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall Psal. 65. 2. *all flesh come.*

'Tis from thee, O Lord, and by thee alone, that my Soul must be fitted and disposed for thee.

Those graces that render the Souls of men capable of thy joyful presence, do not naturally spring and grow therein. Thy Sacred Image at first enstamped in my Soul, is so defaced and deflowred by Original corruption, as renders her incapable of any good
and

Jam. 1. 17. and perfect gift, but *what descends from above, from the father of lights.*

Thou, O Lord, hast in some measure enriched my Soul with the precious jewels of Faith, Hope and Charity; and I am hereby encouraged further, to beg the encrease and more enlivening of my Faith, the strengthening and more confirming of my Hope, and that my Charity may be inflamed with greater, and more and more celestial ardours to the extinguishing of all the false fires of Terrene affections: and even thus qualified I most humbly acknowledge my self unworthy thou shouldst come under my roof; but alas! I should then be most miserable whilst destitute of thy presence with me.

And therefore in all humility, with all reverence and godly fear, with an entire submission and devotion of my self to thy good pleasure, I do now open the door of my heart, that it may please thee to enter and take possession, and abide with thy servant for ever, so may I triumphing say;
Psal. 27. 1. *The Lord is my light, and my salvation, whom then shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be afraid? When the wicked, even my enemies and foes came upon me to eat my flesh, they stumbled and fell.*

2. 'Tis not all the temptation and assaults of any sort of enemies, ghostly or bodily, can in the least prevail to my harm, whilst I enjoy the Lord for my strong rock and defence, my Saviour, my God and my might in whom I will trust, the horn also of my salvation and my refuge.

There

There shall no evil happen unto thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling, whilst I dwell under the defence of the most high, and abide under the shadow of the Almighty. Psal. 118. 1. Psal. 90. 1.

Or how can I fear the want of any thing that concerns my being or well-being, my life, my health, my happiness, whilst he vouchsafes his presence with me, who is the life and light of the world, and the fountain of salvation; with whom is the well of life, Psal. 36. 9. and in whose light we shall see light?

The Lord is my shepherd, therefore can I lack nothing; he shall feed me in a green pasture, and lead me forth besides the waters of comfort. Psal. 23. 1. 2.

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death I will fear none evil: For thou art with me. 3. 4.

And now may I not in all humility demand of my blessed Lord, where was thy dwelling-place before it pleased thee to condescend so low as to take up thy abode in my heart?

'Twas high and holy the habitation of Eternity, dwelling in thy self, and in the fulness of thine own perfections most perfectly happy. Isa. 57. 15.

'Twas I poor miserable creature, that could not live without thee, or enjoy the least glimmering of true consolation, but in the light of thy presence with me.

Whom have I in Heaven but thee? and there is none upon Earth that I desire in comparison of thee. Psal. 73. 24.

All

All that I enjoy besides my God is contemptible and vile, and fills not my desires, satiates not the thirsting of my heart, allays not the famine of my Soul, which being stamp'd after the Image of her Creator, is not, cannot be satisfied with the greatest fulness of created Beings.

Psal. 73. My heart and my flesh fainteth.

25. My flesh will soon corrupt and cease to be the burden of my Soul, and my heart will be swallowed up of horror and despair, *but that God is the strength of my heart and my portion for ever.*

MEDITATION II.

HOW and after what manner God vouchsafes especially to dwell in the hearts of his people, to the abounding of their consolation, and endless happiness, can be no otherwise known, but by the influence and operations of his presence; as fire by its heat, the Sun by its light, the Tree by its fruit, and the cause by its effects.

The great and general end of this Divine presence is to regenerate and assimilate the spirit of man to the holy Spirit of God, to render the carnal mind, spiritual, the earthly, to become a heavenly-minded Soul, to mould that nature, which is in it self merely humane, into a Divine and Celestial temper, or in the words of the Apostle, to
 2 *Pet. 1. 4.* be made partakers of the Divine nature. As
 for instance; 1. God

1. *God is light, and in him is no darkness* 1 Joh 5.7.
at all, and such are all the blessed Souls in
whom he resides, they are children of the 1 Thess 5.2
light and of the day, not of the night and of
darkness.

Their understandings are enlightned to know God, both in the perfections of his nature, & in the ways of his service: The several parts of whose Divine service, are no other but the several ways of mans salvation; and this salvation is attained in the imitation and representation of the Divine perfections: *Be ye therefore perfect, as your father* Matth. 5.
which is in heaven is perfect. ult.

This light of the Faith of God's Elect is not hid under a bushel, but shines before men in all the good works of soberness, righteousness, and godliness, to the glory Mat. 5.16.
of God the Father of lights.

2. *God is a consuming fire,* and accordingly the Souls possessed by him are purged as with fire, from the sordid dross and dregs of all brutish affections, and irrational appetites, and from whatsoever is offensive to the eyes of God's Majesty.

Their desires are purified as by fire, from all sloth, and negligence, and quickened in the ways of righteousness and life.

Their hearts are inflamed with the sacred fires of Divine love, of a holy discreet zeal, and fervent devotion in their prayers unto God and praises of him.

And as fire imprints its own nature upon every thing it seisseth upon, so doth the Lord conform the Soul he possesseth, into his

his own likeness and divine perfections.

Jer. 2. 13. 3. *God is the fountain of living waters,* and where he especially dwells, he allays the heat of carnal concupiscence, subdues the inordinate love of riches, quencheth the fires of strife and contention, of blind zeal and faction, of malice and hatred, envy, and every exorbitant lust, as being himself the full satisfaction of all the vast desires of the Immortal Soul.

4. *God is all purity and holiness, goodness and mercy, justice and truth,* and in a word, the summary of all perfection and felicity; and therefore all those happy Souls wherein he dwells, are pure as he is pure, merciful as he is merciful, righteous and just, good, gracious and long-suffering: *Forgiving one another, even as God for Christs sake hath forgiven us.*

'Tis thus the decayed image of God in the Souls of men is renewed; 'tis thus the sons of men are regenerate and born again, and become the sons of God, *being followers of God as dear children*, by imitating the perfections, and representing the excellencies of the God-head, in the innocence, and purity, piety and charity both of the heart and of the life, fulfilling that all perfect rule of Christian perfection: *Ye shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy.*

1 Pet. 1. 16.

MEDITATION III.

Holy Breathings of the devout Soul after God.

AS the Hart hunted and wearied panteth after the water-brooks for refuge and refreshment; so my Soul in her weary pilgrimage here upon earth, longeth after thee O God: in whom the weary find rest, and the persecuted succour and support. Psal. 40. 1.

My Soul is a-thirst for God, even for the living God, the fountain of living waters, even of all the most full satisfactions and consolations of life and immortality. 2.

When shall I come to appear before the presence of God.

O my God, when will that happy hour come when I shall be satisfied with thy presence, when I shall love thee with the most seraphick fervour, worship thee with the greatest devotion, and reverence, my Soul can exhibit, wherein I shall fear and adore thee, serve and praise thee with all my might, which is my most earnest desire and bounden duty?

When will that happy hour come, wherein I shall so truly die unto the world, and die unto my self, that I may solely and wholly live unto God: that my God may be my all, and in all, even all my hope and desire, all my joy and delight, my glory, and my worship, my light, and my life, my
T
strength,

strength, and my health, my defence, and my shield, my leader, and my guide; so as that I neither eat or drink, sleep or wake, move or act any thing, having not my eyes fixt first upon Heaven for direction and a blessing therein?

Until this happy hour come, I must not hope to enjoy any true solid contentment, which is not attainable but in the presence of God.

And whilst I rove and ramble in my imaginations and desires after any the exterior consolations of the creature, I meet with nothing but disappointments of my hope, with perpetual disquietude and perturbation, which they shall never want, who think they can be happy without thee my God.

II.

Psal. 17. 16 As for me, I will behold thy presence in righteousness, I cannot otherwise hope, but in righteousness to enjoy the presence of my God; for he is of purer eyes than to behold iniquity.

Awaken, blessed Lord, awaken my Soul from off the soft bed of carnal security, and of all slothfulness and negligence, that I may be both entirely and zealously devoted to thy service, in all the powers and parts, faculties and appetites, affections and actions both of my Soul and body, resolving rather to die a thousand deaths, than wilfully to transgress any of thy most holy Laws; and to die in earnest, if occasion be offered, for the honour of thy Name, which is *great, wonderful and holy.*

O may I thus, may I resolvedly thus, stedfastly thus, *behold thy presence in righteousness, and when I awake up after thy likeness I shall be satisfied with it.*

III.

O God, thou art my God, and my all, even *Psalm 63. 1.*
all that I am, and all that I have, and all that I hope to be or to enjoy; *early will I seek thee*, in the morning of the day, in the morning of my life, in the morning light of Divine grace, whereby I am excited both early and late to seek thee.

My Soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee; that my flesh being subject to the Spirit, both Soul and body may rejoyce in thee, not in the world, for that's a barren and dry land, where no water is; affording no waters of consolation, but such as clog and cloy, but allay not the thirst of the Soul. Therefore

Thus have I waited for thee in holiness: and O that I could wait for thee, and wait upon thee, with such separate affections from all sensuality and earthiness, that I might *behold thy power*, which is chiefly manifested in shewing mercy and pity: and *thy glory*, even the glory of thy grace here, which leads to eternal glory hereafter.

For thy loving-kindness is better than life itself; 'tis all the joy and comfort of my life, without which my life of nature, is but a living death, and my life of grace without any quickening vigor. In the mean time, *My lips shall praise thee*; and this is an effect of thy loving-kindness, moving my heart to

- dictate to my lips to praise thy Name.
- Psal. 89.* *Blessed is the people, O Lord, that can re-*
 16, *joyce in thee, they shall walk in the light of thy*
countenance.
- 17, *Their delight shall be daily in thy name, and*
in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.
- 18, *For thou art the glory of their strength, and*
in thy loving-kindness they shall lift up their
horns.
- 19, *For the Lord is our defence, the holy one of*
Israel is our King.
- O save thy people, and give thy blessing unto*
thine inheritance ; feed them, and set them up
for ever.

Our Father, which art in Heaven, &c.

MEDITATIONS

Upon Unity in the Publick Worship of
God.

1. **S**uch as be truly members of *Christ's*
 mystical body, *The holy Catholick*
Church, do conceive that they ought to be
 unanimous in the service of God, as the on-
 ly way upon earth to partake of the benefits
 of the *Communion of Saints*.

2. That we should all joyn in Prayers un-
 to God after one way, and one manner is
 not only Commanded by our Lord, *Mat. 6.*
 9. but also in the use of the same words,
Luke

Luke 11.2. whereunto also we are admonished, Rom. 15. 6. that ye may with one mind, and with one mouth glorifie God the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

3. 'Tis observable by sad experience, that variety of Prayers in Publick by Ministers of the same Church, hath bred and so doth still foment variety in Opinions : and various Opinions in Religion have bred such a contrariety of affections, as hath dissolved all the bonds of Christian Charity.

4. Under the sad pressure of this Schism, we have a long time groan'd, and been brought even to the last gasp of expiration : nor can we hope to have the still bleeding wounds of our Divisions healed (whatever other remedies may be prescribed) till waving that fondness which most men have for private Prayers in a Publick Congregation, we do all joyn with Reverence and Devotion in those Holy Prayers, and Divinely Inspired Praises of God, which are prescribed, and have been practised in the Church of Christ in all the Ages thereof.

5. We cannot reasonably imagine that our various and multitudinous private Prayers, in Publick do conduce to the more pleasing of God, who requires no such service from us, and cannot be pleased with such Prayers as are breaches of our solemn promises when ordained Ministers of the Church : no alas, such Prayers are not to please God but to please men, to tickle the itching Ears of Men of corrupt minds : and 'tis the scratching of these Ears that hath brought

such a scab upon the Church, as hath fester'd, and eaten into her bowels, and endanger'd the very Life and Being thereof.

6. We all profess to worship one God in Trinity, and this Trinity in Unity; but this we do not, nay this we cannot do without Unity and Unanimity and Uniformity in our divine worship: but this Unity is destroyed by dividing from that Sound and Orthodox Worship which the Church of Christ exhibits to her Lord: whilst each man advances his own private conceptions in Prayer, Above, if not in Opposition to the publick commanded Forms.

7. God whose very *Being* is Unity, is the Author and great lover of Unity, especially in the Worship of his divine Majesty: and the Devil is the author and great promoter of all Division: 'tis his very *Being* as he is a Devil, for he became so, by *dividing* from the Church of God, viz. from the Church which is now Triumphant in Heaven: and therefore his Instruments they are, who either in Doctrine or worship, *divide* from the true Church of Christ here Militant upon Earth.

The CXXXIV. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

Verse 1. **B**ehold how good and joyful a thing it is, both profitable and pleasant for brethren, Sons of one God the Father,

ther, and of one Church the Mother, to dwell together in Unity, in the house of God to joyn as members of the same mystical body, in the profession of the same Doctrine, and Practice of the same Worship.

2. 'Tis like the ointment, which being compos'd of many rich perfumes, sent forth a most sweet odour: fitly representing that sweetness of joy and complacency which flows from the Union of many hearts and voices in the service of God:

Upon the head, which went down to the beard, even Aaron's beard: Aaron was a type of Christ, and the ointment upon his head, typified the spiritual Unction of Christ our head, Psal. 45. 7. Heb. 1. 9. which Unction of the Spirit from him descended upon his Apostles, mystically signified by the High Priests beard, as being nearest to the head: and from thence went down to the skirts of his cloathing, even to all the other parts and members of his mystical body: for of his fulness we have all received Grace for Grace, John 1. 16.

3. *As the dew of Hermon which fell on the hill of Sion: as both these hills become fruitful by the dew of Heaven descending on them: so the sons of Sion, or people of God, become fruitful in the gifts and graces of God's holy Spirit, through their Unity and Unanimity in the devout service of God: for whilst they glorifie God with one heart, and with one mouth, after one way, and one manner, they mightily prevail with the one only God, to dwell amongst them*

according to his promise, 2 Cor. 6. 16. and so it follows.

4. *For there the Lord promised his blessing,* in all assemblies thus united in the service of his Majesty, *Mat. 18. 19, 20.* which is undoubtedly the way to *life for evermore;* which is the height and perfection of all the blessings of God, in the Quire of Heaven, to sing with concordant hearts and voices.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

O God who art the Author of Peace, and lover of Concord, who makest men to be of one mind in a house, and art best pleased with the unanimous agreement of thy people in thy House of Prayer: that it may please thee to rebuke that foul spirit of discord and division intermixt amongst us, which dictates the building of *Babel* by the confusion of Languages in our addresses to the Throne of Grace: And vouchsafe to send the Holy Ghost the Spirit of love and unity, to unite our hearts and tongues in the publick Service of thy Sacred Majesty: make us all as brethren to dwell together in Unity, to joyn in our Prayers in one way, and after one manner, to glorifie thee with one heart, and with one mouth, that the celestial dew of thy blessing may descend upon us so plentifully, to bring forth the fruits of the Spirit, that we may reap in time of harvest life for evermore through *Jesus Christ*.

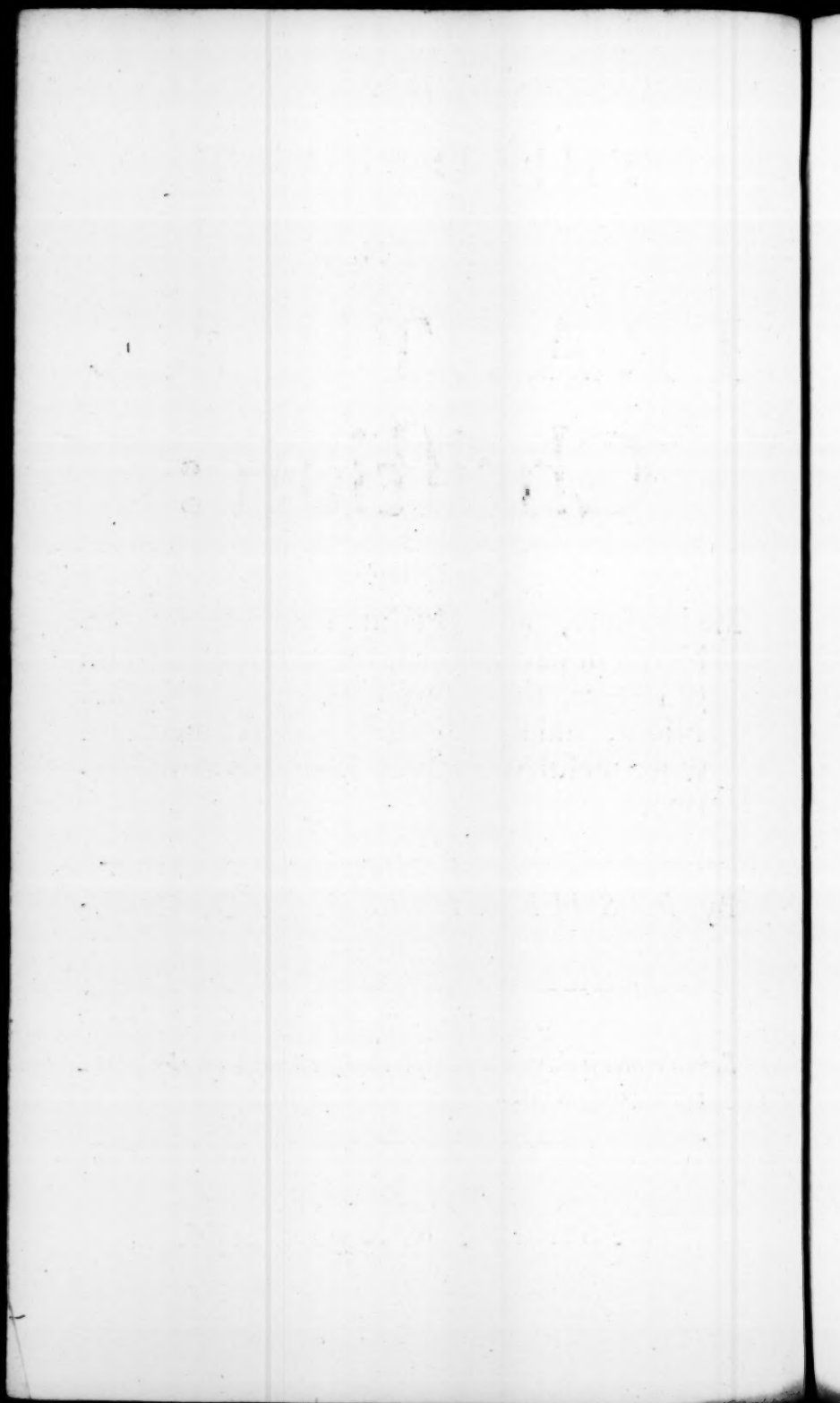
THE
THIRD PART
OF THE
PRACTICAL
Christian :

Consisting of
Meditations, and Psalms Illustrated with
Notes, or paraphrased, relating to the Hours
of Prayer, the ordinary Actions of Day and
Night, and several Dispositions of men, and
other useful Subjects of Religious considera-
tion.

By R. SHERLOCK, D. D. Rector
of *Winnick*.

PSALM cxix. 164.
*Seven times a day do I praise thee, because of thy right-
eous Judgments.*

L O N D O N,
Printed for R. Royston, 1686.



THE
PREFACE:
OF

Continuing in Prayer and frequent
Meditation, and the Design of this
Third Part.

THAT holy Catholick Church,
*which is one of the XII. Articles of
the holy Christian Faith, is partly
Triumphant in Heaven, and partly
Militant on Earth: both make but one Spouse
of Christ; and therefore the true Members of
both are alike minded and alike employed,
though not with an equal intenseness of devotion
in reference to the worship of the common Lord
of both.*

*They who are true Members of Christs
Church below, are conform to the glorious
Saints in Heaven above * : They do the will
of God on Earth as 'tis done in Heaven ||,
and that's undoubtedly the way to Heaven: we
cannot possibly lose our way thither, whilst we
follow their steps who are thither gone before us.*

*Those Triumphant Saints in Heaven, rest
not day nor night, saying, Holy, holy,
holy Lord God Almighty *. Whereunto
conforms the man after God's own heart, say-
ing,*

1.

2.

* Exod.
25.40.
Acts 7.44.
Heb. 6.11.
|| Mat. 6.11.

3.

* Isa. 6.3.
Rev. 4.8.

THE PREFACE.

*ing, O Lord God of my Salvation, I have cried day and night before thee *. Our Lord commends it as a Duty incumbent, that men ought always to pray ||. And by his Apostle commands it positively, Pray without ceasing *. Giving thanks always ||. Praying alway with all prayer and Supplication *.*

** Ps. 88. 1. But these Examples and Commands are not so to be understood, as if we should do nothing else but pray, which was an old Heresie of the Messalians, and Euchites, long since condemned by the Church of Christ, as being a thing impossible to pray without ceasing in the bare literal sense; because this corruptible body presseth down the Soul, and corporal necessities do call for supply: Neither yet,*

*S. Aug. 1. de
bar. Theod.
Eccl. hist.
1. 4. c. 10.*

1. That we should make long Prayers, which is the new Error and great mistake of these Times: The which, though generally the most used, and best liked, as being set off with the paint of seeming zeal, and pretence of the Spirit; yet the unlawfulness of such long Prayers will appear, if we will without prejudice and partiality consider, that

1. They are forbidden by our Lord, saying, When you pray, use not vain repetitions, Mat. 6. 7. in which words, our Lord means not, the same Prayers repeated, (as is falsely objected against the Prayers of the Church;) for thus our Lord prayed himself, Matth. 26. 39, 44. Where his Prayer was short and three times repeated.

And therefore undoubtedly, by vain repetitions in Praying is understood multitude of words,

THE PREFACE.

words, and variety of expressions to the same purpose, or rather to no purpose; since our desires both may and ought to be expressed in few words and pertinent, according to the Pattern our Lord hath given us.

And that 'tis the meaning of our Lord, when he saith, After this manner Pray ye, that our Prayers should be generally formed to the length of his Prayer prescribed, will appear

1. From the Context, if seriously weighed and rightly understood; wherein is manifest, that the manner of Praying by such a short Form is commanded in opposition to the heathenish use of much speaking in Prayer.

2. From the parallel Text in the Margin, Ecclef. 5. 2. Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thy heart be hasty to utter any thing before God, for God is in Heaven, and thou upon earth; therefore let thy words be few.

3. From the Prayers of Christs Church, which are in all Liturgies of the Christian World, for the most part of the same length; and surely the general practice of the Church is the best interpreter of holy Scripture.

4. Such are generally also all the Prayers of the holy Spirit of God which stand upon record in holy Writ [viz. the Book of Psalms, with many more] we meet with none that are of such a continued length, as are in use amongst us; but they are all divided, by distinct Verses, into so many several shorter Prayers.

Long Prayers are forbidden by our Lord, 2.
because such is the custom of the Heathen: as
(the Heathen do) who mind more the Oratory Matt. 6. 7.
and

THE PREFACE.

and Language, Tone and Pronunciation, than the Humility and Devotion of the Soul in Prayer: and 'tis much misbecoming Christians to worship the true God as the Heathen do their false and feigned Deities. And

3. *Because they imply a false Notion of the Majesty of Heaven, and a misbelief of his divine perfections; as if he were asleep and must be awakened, or did not understand our wants and desires, or being otherwise imployed, he could not intend our petitions, except in multitude of words exprest, and loud bawling for audience: So prayed the Priests of Baal, 1 Kings 18. 27. and so saith our Lord of all Heathen people, That they think they shall be heard for their much speaking; which is directly contrary to the true Faith of a Christian, who believeth and acknowledgeth the Omniscience and Omnipresence of God; as it follows in the 8. ver. Your heavenly Father knoweth what things you stand in need of before you ask: which divine Truth is implicitly denied by loud and long Prayers.*

4. *Long Prayers are not only forbidden by our Lord, as the custom of the Heathen, but also frequently reprov'd by him as the practice of*
 Mat. 6. 5. *Hypocrites, who love to stand praying in*
 cap. 23. 14 *the Synagogues, and in the corners of the*
 Mar. 12. *Streets, that they may be seen of men, that*
 40. *they may be taken notice of for godly men, de-*
 Luke 20. *siring rather to seem, than really to be religi-*
 47. *ous, loving the praise of men more than the*
 Joh. 12. 43 *praise of God.*

To pray continually then, is neither to be understood of doing nothing else but pray, nor yet

THE PREFACE.

yet of using long Prayers; the one being prohibited by our Lord, and the other condemned by his Church; but in this and the like expressions is commanded

The intense Devotion of the Soul in prayer: So our Lord expounds his own Command, 1.
that men ought always to pray, viz. that they faint not *, to wit, for want of that holy fervour and devout Zeal, which is the Life * Luke 18.
and Soul of an effectual Prayer: and this same, celestial fire of holy zeal in Prayer, spends not it self in multitude of words and much babbling of the lips, but is expressed in sighs and groans which cannot be uttered *, which are truly * Rom. 8.
the breathings of the holy Spirit of God in 8, 26.
Prayer, who dwells not upon the Tongue, but in the Heart.

To pray continually, enjoins the constant and continued returns of this holy Duty; that we lose no time, neglect no opportunity either of the publick Prayers of the Church, or of private Prayer and Closet devotions, upon the set, solemn and accustomed times thereof: remembering that the time only which is employed in the sacred acts of Piety towards God, and Charity towards Man, is redeemed * out of * Eph. 5.6.
the all-devouring jaws of death, and dark oblivion, to be the Seminary of a blessed Eternity, * when Time shall be no more. 'Tis to this end * Gal. 6.8.
our Lord commands us to watch and pray: Mark 12.
By our constant Prayers at evening, at mid- 35.
night, at the Cock-crowing, and in the morning to watch for the coming of our Lord, to put an end to Time, and to all that is by Time limited and circumscribed.

That

THE PREFACE.

3.

*Epist. ad
Eustor.*

*Psal. 119.
464.*

4.

That we ought alwayes to pray, i. e. *say the Fathers upon the Text, at those appointed Hours, observed by the Church of God both under the Law, called therefore the hours of the Temple, and under the Gospel, called the Canonical hours: So generally observ'd formerly of all devout Christians, that S. Hierome, with his Quis nescit? takes it for granted, that no godly Christian, is either ignorant or negligent in the observation of such hours, as being probably observed by holy David, or from his example derived, saying of his own daily practice, Seven times a day do I praise thee, because of thy righteous judgments.*

To continue in Prayer, is to have our hearts so inflamed with the love of God, as to be in a continual disposition to Pray; and this not only at all set and accustomed times, but at all times and upon all occasions, and objects presented, to raise up our Souls upon the Spiritual wings of holy Meditations, celestial affections, devout colloquies, and ejaculatory converses with Heaven.

Thus Enoch walked with God and was translated. Thus King David professeth, I have set God always before me ||: And, I will give thanks unto the Lord: his praise shall ever be in my mouth*: no time omitted; Evening and Morning, and Noon-day ||: early and late*: no place pretermitted; in the Wilderness, in the land of Jordan, and the unbeaten paths of Hermon ||.*

'Tis the great and constant employment of a true Christian life, to depend upon God, to fix all our hopes, and all our joy and consolation;
all

THE PREFACE.

all that we can reasonably desire to enjoy conducing to our happiness both in this, and in the other world, in God alone, who is the beginning, the mean, and the end of our Being.

In the first and purest times of Christianity, when the blood of Christ was yet warm, and more inflamed the Souls of true believers, than in these later and colder times: then were the hearts of the Religious continually in Heaven, by holy and Divine aspirations, even when their hands were employed in any and every of their works upon Earth: So the Divine Ephrem: Sive opereris, sive fideas, sive comedas---- In all thy works, even in eating, and drinking, and travelling, sitting, going, standing, lying,---- pray without ceasing: Take hint from every thing thou seest, hearest, tastest,--- to lift up thy heart unto God, and refer all to his glory.

'Tis recorded of St. Bartholomew the Apostle, that he prayed an hundred times in a day, and an hundred times in the night also.

Ephrem Tom. 1. Hom. de orando Deum. So the great S. Basil, Hom. in S. Jud. So S. Chrys. Hom. 23. in Matth.

S. Hierom professeth of himself, that often on the tops of Mountains, and in hollow Valleys and craggy Rocks, with eyes lifted up to Heaven and flowing with tears, he poured forth his Soul in holy Prayers and Meditations *. So meditates S. Austin also; Te Domine mediter per dies sine cessatione; Te sentiam per soporem in nocte; Te alloquar || ---- O that I could Meditate upon thee, O Lord, through the whole

* S. Hierom. Ep. ad Eustor.
¶ Aug. Medis.

U

day;

THE PREFACE.

day; and not cease to be affected with thee in the night; my Spirit speaking unto thee, and my mind conversing with thee alway, and alone: Blessed are they who think of nothing, speak of nothing but the Lord; who love nothing above thee, desire nothing besides thee: Blessed are they whose hope alone is the Lord, and all whose work is Prayer. *And several of the devout Fathers computed all that time lost, wherein God was not in their minds and memories: and there is great reason for it, as the same S. Austin meditates; For as there is no moment of time, wherein we enjoy not the sweet influences of the divine goodness, and stand in need also of God's protecting presence with us: So there should be no time wherein we have not God in our thoughts*. Wait on thy God continually ||: Seek the Lord, and his strength; seek his face evermore*. Thus S. Paul, and all truly devout Christians with him, have their conversation in Heaven ||, whilst they are upon Earth; and that's the way surely to have our consummation in Heaven, when we shall be taken from the Earth.*

* Aug.
Marcu.

|| Hof. 12.
16.

* Ps. 105. 4.

|| Phil. 3.

20.

*This Third Part of the Practical Christian consists of Ejaculatory Prayers and Meditations, with several Psalms paraphrased and illustrated; relating to the hours of Prayer, and to other subjects, both useful and necessary to be considered by every such devout person as seriously minds the eternal Salvation of his Soul. 'Tis not hereby intended magisterially to impose upon any persons, either at what hours they shall pray precisely in their Closets, or
that*

THE PREFACE.

that they should thus, or thus punctually Meditate and Pray, at all such times, and upon every such subject prefixed: But

To put all good Christians in mind of those hours of Prayer, which the Church and people of God, and many thousands in all the parts of Christendom do still observe as such: and therefore they are the most fitting seasonable times, wherein to make our religious addresses to Heaven, if we desire to be true Members of the holy Catholick Church, and to practise the Communion of Saints, and to reap the fruits of these Fundamental Doctrines of the Christian Faith.

1.

That the ensuing Meditations may be helps of Devotion to the more weak and imperfectly religious: who may have here seasonable hints to raise up their Souls, to converse with Heaven at all times, and upon all occasions: And the more perfect also may here meet with some Notions and remembrances to excite them unto higher and more sublime elevations.

2.

So many Psalms are added to every Chapter of Meditations, to recal, if possible, the Devotion of the present times, to the ancient and sure way of Religious exercise; which was, and is still by all sound and Orthodox Religious, in the devout use of the Psalms of David: 'twas thus, that all the triumphing Saints in Heaven have prayed themselves thither, as far forth as their Religious practices appear unto us upon record in Ecclesiastical Story: and 'tis a safe way to follow their steps, rather than the fanciful conceptions of our own heads; especially remembering that it is acknowledged by

3.

THE PREFACE.

all Christians, that the Psalms of David are the Treasury of all Devotion: 'Tis known that they are, and ever were, the constant Prayers of the Church and People of God at all times, and upon all occasions. It cannot be denied, but that they are the immediate Dictates and Prayers of the holy and true Spirit of God; and therefore it must surely follow, that they are of higher dignity, greater efficacy and acceptance with God, than the most seemingly-zealous expressions in Prayer, which flow from the spirit of the most learned and ready-tongu'd man.

It is to be lamented even to astonishment, as the madness and folly of many persons professing to be godly, that they do so highly extol the Praying by the Spirit, and pathetical taking expressions in Prayer; and yet altogether neglect the use of those Psalms and Hymns, and spiritual Songs, commanded, Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16. and are the infallible and undeniable Prayers of the Spirit of Truth and Holiness: But 'tis the fond imaginations of their own hearts, that such do mean by the Spirit, if they blaspheme not; and 'tis these indigested conceptions of their own brain, which blinds their Zeal, and darkens their Understanding, to slight both the Prayers of David, and of the Son of David also; even all the immediate Dictates of Heaven, when they come in competition with the conceived Notions of their own Fancy, which they call a praying by the Spirit.

*But that you may truly and indeed pray by the Spirit, and pray with the Understanding
also;*

THE PREFACE.

also; and which is all one, that you may sing with the Spirit, and sing with the Understanding also; (for the Psalms, whether said or sung, are the same Prayers when they are rightly translated) is the great reason of many Psalms paraphrased and illustrated with Notes and Prayers in the ensuing leaves; and these Psalms also are not of my own choice affixed to any of the following Chapters of Meditation; but such as have been so selected and disposed, either by the Church of Christ, or some of the most eminent Governours and Fathers of the Church, or by my reading observed to relate to such heads of godliness, whereunto they are applied.

1744

1745

1746

1747

1748

1749

1750

1751

1752

1753

1754

1755

1756

1757

1758

1759

1760

1761

1762

1763

1764

1765

1766

1767

1768

1769

1770

1771

1772

1773

1774

THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN.

PART III.

CHAP. I.

Of Meditations and Psalms for the Morning.

WHEN I awake up, I am *psal. 139.*
 present with thee; who 18.
 sleeping and waking am
 preserved by thee: And
 'tis just, and my bounden duty to return
 back my first breath in praise to him from
 whom I have received it. So the Angels of
 Heaven, those *Morning-Stars*, being first
 made, even in the Morning of the worlds
 Creation, no sooner received their Being,
 but all with one accord sang with joyful ac-
 clamations, the praises of their Creator:
When the Morning-stars sang together, and Job 38. 7.
 U 4 all

all the Sons of God shouted for joy.

To excite my Devotions unto God early and betimes in the morning, besides the Angelical pattern, I have many both precepts and practices, as of holy *David*, *Psal.* 59. 16. & 92. 2. & 119. 147. & 130. 6. See also *Lam.* 2. 19. *Wisd.* 16. 28. *Ecclus.* 39. 5. Above all examples, I have the practice of my blessed Lord, *Mark* 1. 35. of his Apostles, *Acts* 5. 25. of the Primitive Christians, (as *Pliny* writes to *Trajan*) whose only fault was, that they arose before day to worship *Christ* with Prayers and Hymns. Say then,

As soon as you awake,

Blessed be the holy and undivided Trinity, now and for evermore; and thrice blessed be the great and glorious Majesty of Heaven, who hath preserved me the Night past, and sav'd me from the sleep of death: 'Tis of the Lords mercy that we are not consumed, even because his compassions fail not: they are new every morning: Great is thy faithfulness.

II.

O holy *Jesus*, the *Morning-star*, the day-spring from on high, who came down to visit us, to give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, and to guide our feet into the way of peace: Arise, thou Son of Righteousness upon my darkned Soul, with healing in thy Wings; make me a child of the light and of the day, not of the night nor of darkness: Let the Light of thy Truth direct me,

I am. 3.
22, 23.

Luke 1.
78, 79.

Mal. 4. 2.

1 Theff. 5.
5.

me, and the Light of thy Grace support me,
in the way to Light and life everlasting,
Amen.

III.

Lighten mine eyes, O Lord, that I sleep not Psal. 13. 2.
in death; either spiritual, in sin; or eter-
nal, for sin: but from all sin and wicked-
ness, from thy wrath, and from everlasting
damnation, *good Lord deliver me.*

Shew thy servant the light of thy counte- Psal. 31. 18.
nance; and save me for thy mercies sake.

O let me hear thy loving-kindness betimes in Psal. 143. 8.
the morning, for in thee do I trust: Shew thou
me the way that I should walk in, for unto thee,
O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

At your Up-rising.

Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the Rev. 20. 6.
first resurrection, for on such the second death
hath no power: but they shall be Priests of God,
and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thou-
sand years.

O holy Jesu, who early in the morning
didst raise up thy self from death to life for
me, raise me up, I meekly beseech thee,
from the death of sin unto the life of Right-
eousness.

Grant me by the power of thy Death,
and virtue of thy Resurrection, early and
betimes, *even to day while it is called to day,*
to arise out of the mire of sensuality, and
out of the dust and rubbish of worldly vani-
ties, unto newness and holiness of life; that
when that long day of Eternity shall dawn,
I may

I may be raised up out of the grave of death,
to live and reign with thee for ever. *Amen.*

Pfal. 3. 5. I laid me down and slept, and rose again,
for the Lord sustained me.

Pfal. 113. 2, 3. Blessed be the name of the Lord, from this
time forth and for evermore.

The Lords name is praised from the rising of
the Sun unto the going down of the same.

A Morning Hymn.

NOW that the day-light doth arise
Breaking through the azure skies,
To heaven I lift my heart and eyes,
Begging of God with humble cries,
All hurtful things to turn away,
Whilst I duly spend the day;
And from his Laws go not astray,
But of true vertue keep the way:
To turn away my wandring eyes
From the beholding vanities;
To guard my lips from speaking lies:
To keep my heart both pure and clean
From all desires wicked or vain,
From this vain world my affections wein,
And my unruly Passions rein:
To tame proud flesh, whilst I deny it
A full cup, and wanton diet,
Avoiding all excess and riot:
That when the day-light shall go out,
And darkness clouds the earth throughout,
Time bringing on the night about,
The Light of thy bright face may shine
Upon my Soul, and Beams divine

Display

Chap. I. *for the Morning.*

299

*Display into this heart of mine.
Whilst leaving wicked worldly ways,
I in silence sing thy praise,
Chanting forth these following Lays.*

*All glory to the Trinity,
Which I adore in Unity,
The Father, Son, and Holy Ghost,
One Lord which is of mighties most,
As it hath e're been heretofore,
Is now, and shall be evermore, Amen.*

At your Apparrelling.

I Put on Righteousness, and it cloathed me, Job 29.14.
my judgment was a robe and a diadem.

*And to the Spouse of Christ it was granted,
that she should be arrayed in fine linnen clean
and white : for the fine linnen is the righteous-
ness of the Saints.*

Blessed Jesus, cloath my Soul with thy
spotless Robes of Righteousness, and beau-
tifie me with the Celestial Ornaments of the
graces of thy Spirit.

Let it be my constant desire and endea-
vour to appear more amiable in thy sight,
than in the censorious eyes of men.

II.

AND why take ye thought for raiment ? *Matth. 6.*
consider the Lilies of the field ; they toil 28.
not, neither do they spin.

And yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all 29.
his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

How

How then, fond Soul, canst thou be proud of thy bodily apparel, wherein the grass of the field excels thy utmost bravery?

To be proud of thy gay cloathing, is to glory in thy shame; to cover which shame and nakedness, as the issue of sin and disobedience, the use of Garments was given by God.

The true ornaments of a Christian consist in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

Humeros meos Sancti Spiritus gratia tege Domine; renéscue meos, vitiis omnibus expulsis, praecege ad serviendum tibi viventi & regnanti in saecula saeculorum. Amen. Liturg. antiq. Rom.

At your Washing.

I.

Blessed be the Lord God my Heavenly Father, who hath washed me from my Original pollution in the sacred waters of Baptism, and hath therein called me to the state of Salvation, through Jesus Christ; And I pray God to give me his Grace, that I may continue in the same unto my lives end.

1 Pet. 3.
21. Ch.
Cat.

This I promised by my undertakers, when I was Baptized, but I have not been so careful as I ought, to make good my promise.

Psal. 51. 2.

O wash me thoroughly from my wickedness (as in the Laver of Baptism) and cleanse me from

from my sin, whereby I have unhallowed those saving Waters.

Thou shalt purge me with Hyssop (through Psal. 51. 7. the bitter sorrows and sufferings of my dearest Saviour) *and I shall be clean : Thou shalt wash me* (in the fountain of thy inexhaustible mercy) *and I shall be whiter than Snow.*

II.

'Tis the clean hands and pure heart wherewith God is well-pleased ; even the heart that is pure from all evil affections, and the hands that be clean from all sinful actions : *Blessed are the pure in heart, for* Mat. 5. 8. *they shall see God : see him in Grace and Mercy here, and in glory hereafter.*

Make me a clean heart, O God, and renew Psal. 51. 10. *a right spirit within me : A Spirit cleaving stedfastly unto thee my God, and to my Covenant with thee in holy Baptism.*

Water the dry barren ground of my Heart, with the dew of Heaven, the celestial influences of thy holy Spirit ; that I may bring forth the fruits of good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

Largire sensibus meis, omnipotens Deus, ut sicut hic exterius abluuntur inquinamenta manuum : sic à te mudentur interius pollutiones mentis, & crescat in me augmentum sanctorum virtutum. Lit. Antiq. Rom.

Upon

Upon the Use of the Creed.

I Have many Enemies to encounter, and such as are not corruptible flesh and blood, but spiritual and invisible, quick and powerful, active and vigilant to ensnare me in all my thoughts and desires, words and actions: And therefore 'tis necessary (O my Soul) before thou go forth to enter upon any worldly affairs, that thou be well armed, as with fervent Prayers, and the Sword of the Spirit, so with the shield of faith, to quench all the fiery darts of the Devil.

Eph. 6, 12,
13.

Symbolum specialiter debemus recitare, tanquam nostri signaculum cordis antelucanis horis quotidie, quo etiam, cum horremus aliquid, assidue recurrendum est: Quando enim sine militia sacramento miles in tentorio, aut bellator in pralio? Ambr. l. 3. de Virgin.

Confess then the holy Christian Faith with Understanding and affectionate Devotion.

I. **I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of Heaven and Earth.

II. And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord,

III. Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost: Born of the Virgin Mary:

IV. Suffered under Pontius Pilate: was crucified, dead and buried.

V. He

V. *He descended into Hell: the third day he arose again from the dead.*

VI. *He ascended into Heaven; and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father.*

VII. *From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.*

VIII. *I believe in the Holy Ghost.*

IX. *The holy Catholick Church; the Communion of Saints.*

X. *The forgiveness of Sins.*

XI. *The Resurrection of the Body.*

XII. *The Life everlasting. Amen.*

I believe, Lord, help my unbelief: And grant me a right and a full understanding of all these Articles of the most holy Faith, and Grace to square all the actions of my life according thereunto. Let this *Faith be my shield* from all errors in judgment, and miscarriages in Conversation, and from the Devil and all his Instruments that would seduce me to either.

Before you go forth of your Chamber or undertake any employment; first, in all holy Humility and Reverence prostrate upon your knees offer unto God your Morning-sacrifice, 1. Of Thanksgiving for your preservation and refreshment the night past.

2. Confessing with all godly sorrow your sins and failings, even in the best of your performances; and more particularly in what the night past you offended, either by thought or desire, word or deed, in your dreams, sleeping or waking, and humbly beg pardon for the same.

3. Implo-

3. Imploring God's gracious assistance, to direct you in all your intentions and undertakings; to strengthen you against all Temptations, to enable you to fulfil and put in execution all your good purposes and holy resolutions.

Morning Prayers out of the Greek Rituals.

I.

O Lord God, holy and incomprehensible, who hast commanded light to shine out of darkness: and hast raised us up, refreshed with the sleep of the night, to praise thy goodness.

Receive our Thanksgivings and Prayers, which we now offer up unto thee, being thereunto moved by thy great mercy.

Vouchsafe to grant unto us what we ask conducing to our eternal Salvation; make us children of the light, and of the day, and heirs of thine Eternal blessings.

II.

Remember in the multitude of thy mercies all thy people, who now together with us do pour forth their Souls unto thee in their Prayers: All who travel by Land or by Water: All who stand in need of thy help and mercy: Unto all extend thy grace and heavenly benediction: that being saved both in Body and Soul, they may with holy confidence, and constant perseverance,

verance, celebrate thy wonderful and ever blessed Name, Father, Son and Holy Ghost for ever. *Amen.*

III.

O Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy heavy displeasure; but deal with me according to thy righteousness, who art the Physician and Protector of Souls.

Direct us into the haven of thy holy will, enlighten the eyes of our minds unto the acknowledgment of the Truth: And grant that we pass this day, and the remainder of our days in Peace, and without Sin.

For thou art our God: the God of mercy and Salvation: To thee we render all glory, Father, Son, and holy Ghost, now and for ever. *Amen. Euchol. p. 193.*

PSALMS *for the MORNING,*
or First hour of Prayer; with Notes
for Illustration.

The CXIX. Psalm.

The First Part.

1. **B**lessed are those that are undefiled in the way, and walk in the way of the Lord*.

called *the way*, because it is the thorough-fare to Life eternal: and the paths leading thereunto are Innocence and Obedience.

X

2. *Blessed*

*This present life is

2. *Blessed are they that keep his Testimonies;*

* That we *and seek him with their whole heart* *.

may keep

Gods Laws, which is the way to blessedness, we must with all fervor of Spirit implore the assistance of divine Grace.

3. *For they who do no wickedness, walk in*

* To do *his ways* *.

wickedly,

is to walk every one in the ways of his own heart, which are contrary to the ways of God.

4. *Thou hast charged that we shall diligent-*

* 'Tis not *ly keep thy Commandments* *.

enough to

decline the ways of wickedness, except we be also diligent in doing the good works God hath commanded.

5. *O that my ways were made so direct, that*

* So direct- *I might keep thy Statutes* * !

ed by thee.

6. *So shall I not be confounded, while I have*

* Disobe- *respect unto all thy Commandments* *.

dience to

God's Commands is the high-way to confusion.

7. *I will thank thee with an unfeigned heart,
when I shall have learned the judgments of thy*

* Unfeign- *righteousness* *.

ed thanks

are to be given unto God, as the chief Author of all our knowledge and obedience.

8. *I will keep thy Ceremonies : O forsake me*

* Or that *not utterly* *.

I may keep

thy Laws in every circumstance thereof, O Lord, forsake me not : or, if for a while thou leave me, that I may be sensible of my frailties, yet forsake me not utterly.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The

The Prayer.

With my whole heart do I seek and sue unto thee, O Lord, that thy Truth may so direct me, and thy Grace support me in the way of thy Laws and in the works of thy Commandments; that being holy and undefiled in the way of this Life, I may be for ever blessed with thee in the Life to come, through Jesus Christ.

The Second Part.

Verſes,

1. *Wherewith ſhall a young man cleanse his way? even by ruling himself after thy Word ** * The regenerate or new Man preserves himself clean and pure, by squaring all his intentions and actions by that infallible Rule of Righteousness which God has prescribed.

2. *With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not go wrong out of thy Commandments ** * Either by misunderstanding thy word, for want of divine Illumination: or by disobeying the same, for want of divine Grace.

3. *Thy word have I hid in my heart; that I should not sin against thee ** * That we sin not, is the great end why the Word of God is given us.

4. *Blessed art thou, O Lord: O teach me thy Statutes ** * To bless God for gifts already received is the readiest way more fully to understand his Will.

5. *With my lips have I been telling of all the*

* Divine *judgments of thy mouth* *.

knowledge
must not be buried, as the Talent in a Napkin, but be outwardly expressed to the glory of God, and edification of others.

6. *I have had as great ^{and} delight in thy Testi-*

* The *stimonies, as in all manner of riches* *.

highest de-
light of man is the pleasure of his highest Faculties, the Understanding and the Will, which consists in the knowledge of the truth and obedience thereunto.

7. *I will talk of thy Commandments ; and*

* True re- *have respect to thy ways* *.

ligion will
manifest it self both in words and deeds.

8. *My delight shall be in thy Statutes ; and*

* Whilest *I will not forget thy word* *.

I delight
to obey my God, I cannot forget the Rule of that obedience which he requires.

The Prayer.

GRant me, blessed Lord, to delight in thee, and in obedience to thy Laws, more than in all earthly treasure ; devoting both my youth and riper age hereunto :

Matth.
19-17.

That so keeping thy Commandments, I may enter into life, through Jesus Christ.

The Third Part.

1. *O do well unto thy servant, that I may*

* The as- *live and keep thy word* *.

sistance of
thy divine Grace is the good thing I humbly beg : that as becomes thy servant, I may live in a constant obedience to thy Word.

2. *Open*

2. *Open thou mine eyes, that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law *.*

* Without the right

understanding of the excellency of those duties God commands, there can be no true Religion either in the heart or in the life.

3. *I am a stranger upon earth: O hide not thou thy Commandments from me *.*

* Not the earth but

Heaven is our Native home; whereunto the knowledge of, and obedience unto, Gods Commandments, doth entitle us through Christ.

4. *My soul breaketh out, for the very fervent desire it hath always unto thy judgments *.*

* The beginning of

true Wisdom is the fervent desire thereof.

5. *Thou hast rebuked the proud; and cursed are they that do erre from thy Commandments *.*

* Spiritual pride is

hateful before God, as being inconsistent with obedience to his Laws.

6. *O turn from me shame and rebuke; for I have kept thy Testimonies *.*

* Or, turn from me

that shame and curse which thou hast threatned to the proud and disobedient.

7. *Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant is occupied in thy Statutes.*

8. *For thy Testimonies are my delight and counsellors *.*

* Against all the

powers of earth and hell, God's Word is our counsel by its direction, and our comfort in its practice.

The Prayer.

O Lord, the giver of all good things, vouchsafe unto thy servant, fervently to desire, rightly to understand, and constantly to persevere in the practice of all thy Evangelical Precepts: Let not any Powers upon earth, nor all the Princes and Powers of hell withdraw my heart from thee, nor my actions from the Rule of Righteousness: but let thy Testimonies be ever both my Counsel and my Comfort in my Pilgrimage upon earth; that in the end I may safely arrive in my native Country of Heaven, to ascribe for ever,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Fourth Part.

1. *My soul cleaveth unto the dust: O quicken*

* Or, *My en me according to thy Word* *.

soul is too

much set upon earthly things, do thou quicken me with spiritual wisdom, and heavenly affections, according to thy promise in thy Word.

2. *I have acknowledged my ways, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy Statutes* *.

* After

confession of sin, and prayer for pardon, new obedience is required,

3. *Make me to understand the ways of thy*

* To talk of Religi drous works *.

on without a right Understanding is but vain babbling.

4. *My*

4. *My soul melteth away for very heaviness:
Comfort thou me according to thy Word *.*

* Godly
sorrow is
the inlet to divine Consolation.

5. *Take from me the way of lying; and
cause thou me to make much of thy Law *.*

* Errors in
judgment
must be corrected and abandoned, that we may obey God sincerely
and cordially.

6. *I have chosen the way of truth, and thy
judgments have I laid before me *.*

* What the
Word of
God doth judge to be true or false, is to be ever chosen or refused.

7. *I have stuck unto thy Testimonies: O
Lord, confound me not *.*

* Stedfast-
ly to cleave
unto what God hath testified to be the way of truth and holiness, is a
sure way to avoid confusion.

8. *I will run the way of thy Commandments;
when thou hast set my heart at liberty *.*

* Whilest
the heart
is ensnattered with sensual or worldly lusts, we can neither run nor
walk in the ways of God's Commandments as we ought.

Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

O Raise up my soul, blessed Lord, out
of the dust and rubbish of earthly de-
sires: quicken my dulness in thy service;
comfort me in all my sadnesses; dispel all
those mists of Ignorance and Error which
cloud

cloud my Understanding : enlarge my heart
from the bondage of Sin and Satan, and out
of the fetters of all Temptations unto evil ;
and so strengthen me to run in the ways
which thou hast Comanded, that I may
obtain what thou hast promised through Je-
sus Christ.

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

CHAP.

C H A P. II.

Of Meditations of the Third Hour of Prayer; or Nine a Clock in the Morning.

THis is called, *The holy hour* in the Decrees of the Church, and generally the hour of publick Assemblies in the Worship of God; and not without very great reason: For,

1. 'Twas at this hour my blessed Redeemer underwent the bitter sentence of death; whilest *Barabbas*, a Thief, a Rebel and a Murderer was acquitted. *Mat. 27. 20.*

And I vile wretch am as guilty as Barabbas in many respects, and justly obnoxious to the dreadful sentence of condemnation to death eternal: but by the infinite Merits and Mysteries of thy Condemnation

Good Lord deliver me.

2. 'Twas at this hour of the day my blessed Redeemer exposed his tender breasts and delicate back and shoulders, to be rased, rent and torn with forked whips, by cruel bloud-thirsty Souldiers, until his innocent body was all over gore bloud. *Mat. 27. 26.*

And my sins deserve the scourges and mine offences the rod of the Almightyes just indignation: but blessed Lord, I humbly beg, that I may so wash my polluted soul with the penitent tears of holy compunction, through Faith in the bloud of my Saviour; and so chastise and keep
under

Eccl. 39.
28.

under that body of sin which is, and too much reigneth in my Members: that being delivered from the guilt and tyranny of sin in this life, I may escape those fiery whips and scourgings of the spirits of vengeance, which are the portion of the disobedient and impenitent in the other life.

Acts 2.15.

3. 'Twas at this hour of the day the Holy Ghost descended upon the holy Apostles and Disciples of Christ, and by his celestial influences replenished them with extraordinary Gifts and Graces, for the propagation of his holy Gospel, and the plantation of his Church through the World. And,

Vouchsafe, holy God, vouchsafe unto me also thy unworthy servant, the guidance of the same Spirit; by whose Illumination and Sanctification I may both perceive and know what things I ought to do: and also may have Grace and power faithfully to perform the same through Jesus Christ.

Gen. 1.2.

And the Earth was without form and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep: And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the Waters.

Such was thy condition, O my Soul, in thy state of Nature, *without form or comeliness; the Image of God, wherein thy beauty consists, was defac'd by Original corruption: void, both of Grace and Truth: an Abyss of darkness, and in the shadow of death: till the all-quickning Spirit of God moving upon the hallowed waters of Baptism, caused the light to appear. But still the dregs of thy natural corruption remain,*
and

II. Chap. 2; for the Third Hour of Prayer. 315

and the darkness of ignorance ever hovers upon the face of the deep: *But where the Spirit of God is, there is liberty*, both rightly to understand, and acceptably to perform his Will.

Come Holy Ghost eternal God
Proceeding from above,
Both from the Father and the Son,
The God of Peace and Love :
Visit my mind, and into me
Thy heavenly Grace inspire,
That in all Truth and Godliness
I may have true desire :
O Holy Ghost into my mind
Send down thy heavenly light,
Kindle my heart with fervent love
To serve God day and night.
Strengthen and stablish all my weakness,
So feeble and so frail,
That neither flesh, the world nor Devil
Against me do prevail :
And grant, O Lord, that thou being
My leader and my Guide,
I may eschew the snares of sin,
And from thee never slide.

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid : cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit ; that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name through Jesus Christ.

Glory

Glory be to God on high, on earth peace,
good will towards men.

*This Hymn is prescribed
to be used in the Morning
by the Apostolical Constit.
l. 7. c. 47. and at the Third
Hour of the Morning:
because then the Holy Ghost
descended upon the Apostles,
and replenished them with
glory, exultation and joy,
Dur. Rat. l. 4. c. 13.*

We praise Thee, we bless
Thee, we worship Thee, we
glorifie Thee, we give thanks
to Thee for thy great Glory,
heavenly King, God the Fa-
ther Almighty.

O Lord, the only begotten
Son, Jesus Christ; O Lord
God, Lamb of God, Son of
the Father, that takest away the sins of the
world, have mercy upon us: Thou that ta-
kest away the sins of the world, have mercy
upon us: Thou that takest away the sins of
the world, receive our prayers: Thou that
sittest at the right hand of God the Father,
have mercy upon us.

For thou only art Holy, Thou only art
the Lord, Thou only O Christ, with the
Holy Ghost art most High in the Glory of
God the Father, *Amen.*

PSALMS for the Third Hour.

Legem pone. Psal. 119. Part 5.

*Horâ tertiâ Psalmus [Legem pone] dicitur, quia tunc
lex novâ data est Apostolis, Dur. Rat. l. 5. c. 6.*

Verses,

1. **T**each me, O Lord, the way of thy sta-
tutes, and I shall keep it unto the end*.

2. Give me Understanding and I shall keep thy
Law; yea I will keep it with my whole heart*.

*The un-
derstand-

ing must first be enlightened, that the Affections of the Heart may be
inflamed with love and obedience.

3. *Make*

Chap. 2. *for the Third Hour of Prayer.* 317

3. *Make me to go in the paths of thy Commandments, for therein is my delight *.*

* And because all

holy desires are the influences of God's holy Spirit, therefore it follows, *Incline my heart.*

4. *Incline my heart unto thy Testimonies, and not unto covetousness *.*

* God is to be obeyed

not for any earthly ends: and therefore a sincere obedience is inconsistent with covetousness.

5. *O turn away mine eyes lest they behold vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way *.*

* The way of the

world is vain and unsatisfying; and Christ alone is that way which is also the Truth and the Life.

6. *O stablish thy Word in thy servant; that I may fear thee *.*

* God's Word

must not be slightly heard; but deeply settled in the heart, to beget therein the true fear of God.

7. *Take away the rebuke I am afraid of; for thy judgments are good *.*

* We would fear

reproach for our sins, did we seriously consider the righteousness of God's Judgments.

8. *Behold my delight is in thy Commandments: O quicken me in thy righteousness *.*

* The more a-

ctive we be in all holy obedience, the greater delight shall we find therein.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The

The Prayer.

TIS the desire of my Soul (O Lord) to know and obey thy Commands, as being the way of true delight: oh give me a right understanding thereof, with a firm adhesion, and obedience thereunto. Mortify the exorbitant lusts of mine eyes, and of mine heart, whose issue is shame and reproach: *Leave me not to their counsels, and let me not fall by them, but turn away from me vain hopes, and concupiscence, and thou shalt hold him up, who is desirous always to serve thee through Jesus Christ.*

Eccles. 23.
1, 5.

The Sixth Part.

Verses,

1. *Let thy loving mercy come also unto me, O Lord: even thy Salvation according to thy Word*.*
* In the Word of God, mercy and salvation is promised to his people.

2. *So shall I make answer to my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy Word*.*
* The manifestation whereof shall stop the mouths of all evil speakers.

3. *O take not the word of thy Truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy judgments*.*
* He that hopes for Mercy in the day of Judgment, must now profess the truth in the day of Trial and Temptation.

4. So

H. Chap. 2. *for the Third Hour of Prayer.* 319

4. *So shall I alway keep thy Law : for ever and ever **.

* Charity,
which is

the end, or Love, which is the fulfilling of the Law, continues for ever.

5. *And I will walk at liberty : for I seek thy Commandments **.

* The love
of God

diffused in the heart, doth enlarge our steps in the ways of obedience to his Laws.

6. *I will speak of thy Testimonies even before Kings : and will not be ashamed **.

* And ani-
mate us

undauntedly to profess the Truth before the greatest powers upon earth.

7. *And my delight shall be in thy Commandments : which I have loved **.

* These
are insepa-

rably united, the Love of God, and the Love of whatsoever he commands.

8. *My hands also will I lift up to thy Commandments, which I have loved : and my study shall be in thy Statutes **.

* The love
of the

heart sets the hands on work : and both in holy Actions, and divine Contemplations is the pious Soul delighted.

The Prayer.

Great is thy mercy, O Lord, in promising, and great is thy righteousness in performing the promise of Salvation to all them that trust in Thee : let this thy Mercy and Truth appear in my Salvation. Set my heart at liberty from all extravagant lusts which

which tyrannize there : and grant that thy Laws may be so much my delight, that I fear not to profess the same even before Kings when called thereunto. Let thy holy Will revealed be my daily study, and my hands lift up carefully to perform the same all the days of my life through Jesus Christ.

The Seventh Part.

Verses,

1. *O think upon thy servant as concerning thy Word : wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust **.

* A holy confidence in the promises of God is a good ground of Prayer to be made partakers thereof.

2. *The same is my comfort in my trouble : for thy Word hath quickned me **.

* And of consolation in the greatest extremities.

3. *The proud have had me exceedingly in derision : yet have I not shrunked from thy Law **.

* And of perseverance in spite of all the scoffs and contradictions of Sinners.

4. *For I remembered thy everlasting judgments, O Lord : and received comfort **.

* To remember the joys of Eternity supports the pious Soul in the greatest of temporal afflictions.

5. *I am horribly afraid for the ungodly : that forsake thy Laws **.

* The impiety of others doth more terrifie a godly person than his own sufferings by their injustice.

6. *Thy*

Chap.2. *for the Third Hour of Prayer.* 321

6. *Thy Statutes have been my songs : in the House of my pilgrimage **. *The equity of the

Divine Precepts is the most proper subject of melodious Poësie upon Earth.

7. *I have thought upon thy Name, O Lord, in the Night-season : and have kept thy Laws **. * Night-Meditations

ons do much conduce to the right ordering all the actions of the day.

8. *This I had, because I kept thy Commandments **. * Obedience is re-

warded with Grace for Grace.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

O Think upon thy servant in great mercy, (O Lord,) and let no external troubles, no reproaches of the proud and scornful, withdraw my heart from that love and obedience which I owe unto thee : But let thy Grace so prevent me in all my doings, that I fail not of thy following Grace to continue thy faithful Servant and Souldier to my lifes end through Jesus Christ.

The Eighth Part.

Verfes,

1. *Thou art my Portion, O Lord : I have promised to keep thy Law **. * The Covenant be-

tixt God and his people, is reciprocal : God promiseth to be their exceeding great reward : and they promise to keep his Commandments,

Y

2. I

2. *I made my humble Petition in thy presence with my whole heart : O be thou merciful unto me according to thy Word *.*

* And that this Cove-

nant may stand firm, we must heartily implore both the assistance of Divine Grace to keep our promises unto God, and his mercy to perform his promises unto us.

3. *I called mine own ways to remembrance : and turned my feet unto thy Testimonies *.*

* The iniquity of

our own ways must be frequently remembered and bewailed ; that we may walk in the ways of God.

4. *I made haste and prolonged not the time, to keep thy Statutes *.*

* He that hath any

care of his Soul will not put off his conversion from the errors of his ways, and the practice of new obedience.

5. *The Congregation of the proud have robbed me : but I have not forgotten thy Law *.*

* The heart of

the faithful continues firm in holy affections, even when through violence of temptation, he is defective in some exterior acts of obedience.

6. *At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments *.*

* Divine Praise is

to be Celebrated Night and Day : and our failings of Divine Worship in the Day, may be supplied in the Night.

7. *I am a Companion of all them that fear Thee : and keep thy Commandments *.*

* The Society of

Holy-men is both a great comfort, and a great furtherance in the way of godline's.

8. *The Earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy : O teach me thy Statutes *.*

* God's common

-blessings are extended unto all : but his special favours are reserved for them that keep his Commandments.

Glory

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

WHat ever my part or portion be up-
on Earth, be thou my portion, O
Lord, and the lot of mine inheritance: Pre-
serve me in the Unity of the Holy Catholick
Church, and in the Communion of Saints to
the hopes of Eternal glory, through Jesus
Christ:

The Ninth Part.

Verfes,

1. *O Lord thou hast dealt graciously with
thy Servant: According to thy Word*.*

* Gods
gracious

promises do move him to be merciful in his dealings with us far be-
yond our merits.

2. *O learn me true understanding and know-
ledge: for I have believed thy Command-
ments*.*

* In the
mysteries

of godliness what we cannot believe by Understanding, we must un-
derstand by believing.

3. *Before I was troubled I went wrong: but
now have I kept thy Word*.*

* The Rod
of afflicti-

on and good discipline keeps the Soul in humility and obedience.

4. *Thou art good and gracious: O teach me
thy Statutes*.*

* Even in
adversity

God is no less gracious than in prosperity:

Y 2

5. *The*

5. *The proud have imagined a lye against me : but I will keep thy Commandments with my whole heart **.

* Though
the Devil

and his instruments invent and suggest lyes to subvert the truth : yet by a sincere obedience they are discovered and rejected.

6. *Their heart is as fat as brawn : but my delight hath been in thy Law **.

* Through
pride and

luxury the heart of the wicked is fatted with delight, but humility and obedience is the joy of the righteous Soul.

7. *It is good for me that I have been in trouble : that I may learn thy Statutes **.

* Tempta-
tions and

troubles yield the peaceable fruits of righteousness to them that are exercised thereby.

8. *The Law of thy mouth is dearer unto me than thousands of Gold and Silver **.

* Grace
excels

Gold as much as Heaven excels Earth, or the Soul the Body.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

THou art good and gracious, O Lord, even in the Chastisements of thy Servant : Let both thy favours and thy frowns be sanctified unto me : and all the temptations of my Ghostly Enemies make me cleave more stedfastly in my obedience to thy most Holy Laws : esteeming thy Commandments far above all earthly Treasures, as being the way to those never-failing Treasures of Celestial glory through Jesus Christ.

The

The Tenth Part.

Verfes,

1. *Thy hands have made me and fashioned me : O give me Understanding that I may learn thy Commandments **. *To know God, and

obey his Laws is the End of our Creation after the Image of God ; and the perfection of our Being is thereby attained.

2. *They that fear Thee will be glad when they see me : because I have put my trust in thy Word **. *Examples of Piety

rejoyce the hearts of them that truly fear God.

3. *I know, O Lord, that thy Judgments are right : and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled **. *Tis most righteous

and just that they who fall from God by pride and disobedience, be first humbled by afflictions before they be restored to his grace and favour.

4. *O let thy loving kindness be my comfort : according to thy Word unto thy Servant **. * Let th's be my
comfort in all my troubles, that they are sent (according to thy Word) in mercy to humble, not in fury to consume and destroy me.

5. *O let thy loving mercies come unto me that I may live : for thy Law is my delight **. * Both the life of
grace and glory are the issue of God's loving mercy, and the Soul is qualified for this mercy by love and delight in the Laws of God.

6. *Let the proud be confounded, for they go wickedly about to destroy me : but I will be occupied in thy Commandments **. * A constant regu-
lar obedience to God's Commandments confounds all the machinations of the Devil, and all his instruments.

* Wherein the Prayers and example of the godly are both strength and consolation.

7. *Let such as fear Thee, and have known thy Testimonies, be turned unto me **.

* The sincerity of the heart in the performance of Religious duties will preserve us from that confusion which is the portion of Hypocrites.

8. *O let my heart be sound in thy Statutes, that I be not ashamed **.

The Prayer.

THAT I may attain that perfection and felicity whereunto thou hast created me, O Lord, I humbly beg the Spirit of wisdom and understanding both to know, and in all things to obey thy most Holy will: In all my Humiliations for my sins, and Temptations of the Devil, let thy loving mercies support me; the prayers and examples of thy Saints and Servants assist me. O let my heart be sincere, and sound in thy service, that I may escape that everlasting confusion which is the portion of Hypocrites, and my lot may be with thy faithful Servants for ever to sing,

*Glory to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

CHAP. III.

Of Meditations for the Sixth Hour of Prayer, or Twelve a Clock.

AT Evening and Morning and at Noon-
day will I pray ---- So resolved Holy David, and so prayed Holy Daniel: and at this hour prayed S. Peter also || .

Psa. 55. 18.
Dan. 6. 10.

|| Act. 10. 9.

And shall not such eminent examples move thee also at this hour to converse with Heaven? Especially remembering

I.

The Arrow that flyeth by day--- and the destruction that wasteth at the noon-day: The Arrows of Temptation fly thick about us, and the Devil as a roaring Lion continually goeth about, seeking whom he may devour. Fly then to the God of thy refuge, upon the sacred Wings of devout Prayers, and holy Meditations. Call to mind

Pf. 91. 5, 6.

1 Pet. 5. 8.

II.

That 'twas at this hour our first Parents for their Pride and disobedience were driven out of Paradise; and let this consideration humble thy Soul (at this Hour) under the mighty hand of God, that he may draw thee out of that mass of corruption wherein with the rest of mankind thou art originally involved: and exalt thee to the hopes of admittance into the Celestial Paradise, which being lost by the disobedience of the First Adam, was regained by the obedience of the Second Adam: who

Y 4

As

III.

As at this hour of the day was lifted up on the Cross, as was the Brazen Serpent in the Wilderness, that *whosoever believeth in him, should not perish but have everlasting life.*

Luke 23.

44.

Numb. 21.

9.

S Job. 3.

13.

Psal. 41. 4.

And my Soul is wounded by the frequent bitings of that old Serpent the Devil, but mine eyes are ever looking up unto thee, Holy *Jesus*, the great Physician of Sin-sick Souls, who hast made a Salve for such, of thine own wounds and blood. Heal, *O heal my Soul, for I have sinn'd against thee*: Blessed Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the World, take away mine also: O blessed Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the World, grant me thy peace: even that Peace which as at this hour thou so dearly purchasedst for me.

IV.

At this Hour my dear Redeemer was expanded upon the Cross, as on a tormenting rack, where wounded, nailed, and bleeding he continued for three long hours together: whilst the Sun being in its full strength withdrew the influence of its Light from those merciless wretches who Crucified the Lord of glory: *And when the Sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole Land* ---- The Sun hid his face being as it 'twere ashamed to behold the Son of Righteousness Eclipsed, and in the shadow of death.

S. Mark
15. 33.

And this most justly ought to represent to my Conscience my manifold deeds of darkness, which were the cause of my Saviours death, and do daily Eclipse the light of

of Gods countenance from shining upon me.

O Holy *Jesus*, who didst humble thy self unto death upon the Cross for us miserable sinners, who sate in darkness, and in the shadow of death: vouchsafe to illuminate my darkned Soul with the light of Grace and Truth, which lead to that everlasting Light which is not liable to any Eclipse in the least degree of diminution.

The great Captain of our Salvation having by his painful sufferings, and meritorious death, vanquishd him who hath the power of death, the Devil: having overcome both the first and second Death, and shewed himself alive to his Apostles by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of all things pertaining to the Kingdom of God: having, in a word, perfected the great and mysterious work of our Redemption, for the which he invisibly descended from Heaven: 'Twas

V.

At this Hour he visibly ascended again into Heaven. Now then raise up thy self, O my Soul, and let thy most ardent affection, through thy gazing eyes be thither enwrapt, whither thy glorious Redeemer at this hour ascended.

Shall not the heart be there where the Treasure is? All thy Treasure surely, all thy hopes of life and happiness are treasur'd up in thy blessed Saviour, who is gone into Heaven. *Mat. 1. 12.*

Grant,

GRant, I beseech Thee, Almighty God, that like as I do believe thy only begotten Son our Lord *Jesus* Christ to have ascended into the Heavens: So I also may in heart and mind thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with Thee and the Holy Ghost, one God World without end, *Amen*.

P S A L M S

For the Sixth Hour of Prayer.

Psalm CXIX. Part II.

Verses,

1. **M***Y Soul hath longed for thy Salvation: and I have a good hope because of thy Word*.*

* God's promise of

Grace and Salvation in his Word, inflames the pious Soul with longings thereafter.

2. *Mine eyes long sore for thy Word; Saying, O when wilt thou comfort me*?*

* Which is expressed

by the frequent elevation of the Eyes, which are the windows of the heart, unto Heaven, waiting for Consolation thence, where alone dwells true joy.

3. *For I am become like a Bottle in the smoke: yet do I not forget thy Statutes*.*

* Contemplation is

not to be unfruitful, nor yet forgetful of holy Works commanded.

4. *How*

Chap.3. for the Sixth Hour of Prayer. 331

4. *How many are the days of thy Servants?
When wilt thou be avenged of them that perse-
cute me **?

* The
more short

and uncertain our days be, the more vigorously should we resist, and more earnestly implore the Divine assistance against our Ghostly adversaries.

5. *The proud have digged Pits for me which
are not after thy Law *.*

* Whose
temptati-

ons to assault and entrap the Soul, are such as tend continually to the transgression of Gods Commandments.

6. *All thy Commandments are true: they
persecute me falsely: O be thou my help *.*

* The
more such

suggestions oppose the Truth, the more earnest we must be in our prayers unto God for his help to resist them.

7. *They had almost made an end of me upon
Earth: but I forsook not thy Commandments *.*

* And to
continue

constant in our obedience to the Divine Precepts, though the oppositions do even destroy all our earthly interests.

8. *O quicken me after thy loving kindness:
and so shall I keep the Testimonies of thy
mouth *.*

* But such
a holy o-

bedience proceeds from the power of God's quickening Spirit: which is therefore constantly to be prayed for: *Qui conservat legem, multiplicat orationem.* Ecclus. 35. 1.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The

The Prayer.

BOth my heart and mine eyes do I lift up unto Thee, O Lord, longing greatly for that Grace and Salvation which thy word doth promise: Let no persecutions either from my bodily, or Ghostly adversaries rob me of the hopes thereof: Let no false suggestions either withdraw my heart from the Love of thy Truth, or from the Practice of it in all the actions of my life; but of thy loving kindness vouchsafe so to quicken all my holy desires and endeavours, that when the few days of this life take end, I may inherit that life which knows no end, through Jesus----

The Twelfth Part.

Verses,

1. *O Lord, thy word endureth for ever in Heaven* || .

|| The
Counsels

of God are immutable in Heaven, though they seem variable in their respective dispensations upon Earth.

2. *Thy Truth also remaineth from one Generation to another: thou hast laid the Foundation of the Earth, and it abideth* || .

|| God's
revealed

Truth to his Church and People upon Earth is successively continued from one Generation to another, whilst the World continues.

3. *They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serve thee* || .

|| There is
a Law im-

pos'd upon all men, and upon all things. who both by their obedience and disobedience thereunto, do serve the ends of God's Ordinances and Decrees.

4. *If*

Chap. 3. *for the Sixth Hour of Prayer.* 333

4. *If my delight had not been in thy Law :
I should have perished in my trouble ** * Which
Law
cheerfully obeyed, is a sure support in the worst of troubles.

5. *I will never forget thy Commandments :
for with them thou hast quickned me ** * Hethere-
fore for-
gets himself, who forgets Gods Commandments, which quicken the
Soul to life eternal.

6. *I am thine, O save me : for I have
sought thy Commandments ** * I am de-
voted thy
Servant by solemn promise in my Baptism, and I am resolved to con-
tinue thine : and therefore vouchsafe as thine to preserve me to keep
thy holy Will and Commandments, and to walk in the same all the
days of my life.

7. *The ungodly laid wait for me to destroy
me : but I will consider thy Testimonies ** * By de-
vout Me-
ditations upon those Truths God hath testified, we may be armed
against all temptations.

8. *I see that all things come to an end : but
thy Commandment is exceeding broad ** * We see
by daily
experience, that all those worldly things and carnal delights whereby
we are tempted to sin, do quickly vanish : but he that doth the Will
of the Lord abideth for ever.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

I Am thine, O Lord, not only by Creation,
but also solemnly devoted thine by Re-
generation in Baptism : and I am resolved
to continue thine : O save me from every
transgressi-

transgression of thy most holy Laws, which all Creatures in their several kinds do obey: Let not the secret underminings of the Devil, or the open flattering felicities of the World cozen and insnare me: for these shall suddenly come to an end, but obedience to thy Commandments is the way to life without end, through *Jesus* Christ.

The Thirteenth Part.

Verses,

1. *Lord, what love have I unto thy Law! All the day long is my study in it **.
 * He that truly loves God, loves also what he commands, and frequently meditates thereupon.

2. *Thou through thy Commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me **.
 * God's commandment extending to the love of our enemies, exceeds the utmost wisdom of the Heathen who have not the knowledge of his Laws.

3. *I have more understanding than my Teachers: for thy Testimonies are my study **.
 * But he that will be truly wise must not cursorily read the Letter, but studiously consider, and dive into the Spirit and life of the Law.

4. *I am wiser than the aged: because I keep thy Commandments **.
 * Wisdom is increased and perfected by obedience to the dictates thereof.

5. *I have refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy Word **.
 * He that will do what God commands, must refrain from all that he forbids: First, cease to do evil, and then learn to do well.

II. Chap. 3. *for the Sixth Hour of Prayer.* 335

6. *I have not shrunk from thy judgments :
for thou teachest me *.*

* 'Tis the
secret

teaching of God's Spirit in the heart, that keeps the feet firm from
backsliding.

7. *O how sweet are thy Words unto my
throat ! yea sweeter than honey unto my
mouth *.*

* The
fruits of a

true Faith, or a sincere Obedience, is more sweet to the soul, than
honey to the mouth.

8. *Through thy Commandments I get Un-
derstanding : therefore I hate all evil ways *.*

* The
right Un-

derstanding of good and evil, discovers both the beauty of obedience,
and the deformity of every sinful action.

The Prayer.

ALmighty God the fountain of all wis-
dom, give me, I humbly beseech thee,
a wise and understanding heart, hating and
refraining from every evil way ; loving
Thee, and thy Laws ; and mine Enemies
also in obedience thereunto : Let me never
shrink from thy judgments, but stedfastly
believe the Truth of thy Revelations, and
regularly obey the same, that I may reap
the sweet fruits of holiness in eternal happi-
ness, through *Jesus* Christ.

The

The Fourteenth Part.

Verses,

1. *Thy Word is a Lanthorn unto my feet;
and a light unto my paths* *.

* God's Word as a Lanthorn in the night, directs us in our passage through the darkness of this Life to the light of life eternal.

2. *I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed
to keep thy righteous judgments* *.

* Therefore every truly wise man resolves stedfastly to follow and obey the directions of this holy Word, according to his Vow in Baptism.

3. *I am troubled above measure : quicken
me, O Lord, according to thy Word* *.

* But the flesh lust- ing against the spirit, disturbs such holy resolves and endeavours : but by the grace of God, the pious soul is quickned, and the spirit fortified against all such encounters, and this God hath promised in the same Word.

4. *Let the free-will-offerings of my mouth
please thee, O Lord : and teach me thy judgments* *.

* For the which grace 'tis our duty to pray, and that more willingly and chearfully, and more frequently than at ordinary and accustomed times.

5. *My Soul is alway in my hand : yet do I
not forget thy Law* *.

* The continual danger of the souls safety should engage us often to meditate upon divine Truths.

6. *The ungodly have laid a snare for me :
but I swerved not from thy Commandments* *.

* From the which all the temptations of wicked spirits should not make us to swerve.

7. *Thy*

7. *Thy Testimonies have I claimed as mine heritage for ever : for why, they are the very joy of my heart ||.*

|| 'Tis obedience

through Christ that entitles to the inheritance of Heaven, which fills the hearts of the righteous with joy unspeakable and glorious.

8. *I have applied my heart to fulfil thy Statutes alway unto the end ||.*

|| Therefore are

the hearts of the godly inclined to persevere in their obedience unto the end of their lives.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

WHen I was first enrolled a member of thy Church, O Lord, I solemnly vowed, and have often since renewed this Vow, to keep thy holy Will and Commandments, and to walk in the same all the days of my life : but the lustings of the flesh against the Spirit, and the snares of Satan do daily trouble such my holy resolutions and promises. Vouchsafe, blessed Lord, to quicken and fortifie my spirit against all the crafts and assaults of my ghostly adversaries, that I may have power and strength to get the victory, and to triumph over the Devil, the World, and the Flesh, and to continue thy faithful Servant, and Souldier unto my lifes end, through *Jesus* Christ.

The Fifteenth Part.

Verses,

1. *I hate them that imagine evil things:** He that *but thy Law do I love* *.

truly loves

God and his Truth, will detest, not the persons of any, but the sinful imaginations of all men.

2. *Thou art my defence and my shield : and** Whilest *my trust is in thy Word* *.

we sin-

cerely trust in the Truth of Gods promises in his Word, we need not to doubt of his protection and defence.

3. *Away from me ye wicked : I will keep the** The so- *Commandments of my God* *.

ciety of

wicked men must be avoided by every one that rightly resolves to keep God's Commandments.

4. *O stablish me according to thy Word, that**I may live : and let me not be disappointed of** 'Tis by *my hope* *.

the divine

assistance continually implor'd, that we are so establish'd in the life of grace that we be not disappointed of our hopes of the life of glory.

5. *Hold thou me up and I shall be safe : yea,** Being *my delight shall be ever in thy Statutes* *.

supported

by the divine Grace, this hope stands firm, and 'tis strengthened by holy love and delight in the service of God.

6. *Thou hast trodden down all them that depart from thy Statutes : for they imagine but** They are *deceit* *.

justly de-

prived of this blessed hope, who transgress the Laws of God, their own fond imaginations deceiving them.

7. *Thou*

7. *Thou puttest away all the ungodly like
droß: therefore I love thy Testimonies *.*

* The judgments of God pursuing the wicked to their ruine, delight the righteous, not for the destruction of their persons, but for the justice of God thereby testified.

8. *My flesh trembleth for fear of Thee: and
I am afraid of thy judgments *.*

* The best of men do most fear the judgments of God, as being most sensible of their sins.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

Give me a heart, O Lord, I beseech Thee, detesting all sinfulness and error, and inflamed with the love of holiness and truth; to trust in thy mercies and stand in fear of thy judgments: Incline my will and affections to live the life of obedience to thy Word, that I may not be disappointed of my hopes to live with thee for ever, through *Jesus Christ* our Lord. *Amen.*

The Sixteenth Part.

Verfes,

1. *I deal with the thing that is lawful and
right: O give me not over to mine oppressors *.*

* He must deal righteously with all men, who desires not to be oppressed by any.

2. *Make thou thy servant to delight in that
which is good: that the proud do me no wrong *.*

* To delight in what is good is a sure preservative against all the assaults of the spirits of pride and wickedness.

Z 2

3. *Mine*

3. *Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.*

* We must *wait* *dili-*

gently upon all the blessed means of that grace and Salvation God hath

promised in his Word, how troublesome soever this may be to the flesh.

4. *O deal with thy servant according to thy*

* *T*will be *loving mercy: and teach me thy Statutes.*

sad if God

deal not with the best of us after his loving mercies, and not after our deserts.

5. *I am thy servant: O grant me under-*

* *T*is im- *standing that I may know thy Testimonies.*

possible to

be the true servant of God, without understanding aright the service he requires.

6. *It is time for Thee to lay to thine hand:*

* *When* *for they have destroyed thy Law.*

the Laws

of God are trampled under foot, he will not long forbear his punishing judgments.

7. *For I love thy Commandments: above*

* *When* *gold and precious stone.*

wicked-

ness most abounds, the righteous do most value the Laws of God even above all earthly treasures.

8. *Therefore hold I straight all thy Com-*
mandments: and all false ways I utterly ab-

* *They* *hor.*

that are

most sincere in the service of God, do most abhor what is false and contrary thereunto.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

I AM thy devoted servant, O Lord: and that I may serve thee acceptably, give me a right understanding of all the ways and parts of thy service, and an upright heart in performing the same, abhorring all falsehood both in opinion and conversation. O deal not with me after my sins, neither reward me after mine iniquities, but according to thy loving mercy in *Jesus* Christ our Lord, to whom with the Father and the Holy Ghost be all honour, glory, &c.

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

C H A P. IV.

Of Meditations for the Ninth Hour of Prayer, or Three a Clock.

IT is very feasonable at this Hour to pay thy Devotions to thy blessed Redeemer, as the necessary effects of true Faith and Repentance, since

I.

'Twas at this hour the Thief upon the Crofs believing and repenting received the joyful promise from the mouth of the Lord, *This day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.* Luke 23.

And my life I confefs has been no better 43. than the life of this Thief, even my whole life has been a trade of robbery, robbing God of his honour, and of that obedience which I owe to his holy Laws: and robbing my self also of peace of Conscience here, and of the hopes of Heaven hereafter. Blessed Jesu, who hadst mercy on the Thief even in the very hour of his death repenting, have mercy upon me, even upon me also, who now though too too late repent me of my manifold misdoings. Shut not up the gates of Paradise against me when I shall depart hence, since having overcome the sharpness of death thou hast opened the kingdom of Heaven to all Believers.

II.

'Twas at this hour the Son of God made man, commended his spirit of man into the hands

Luke 23. 46. hands of God the Father: And into thy hands, O Lord, do I now commend my spirit, my soul, my body, my all, *for thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of Truth.*

1 Theff. 5. 23. *And the very God of peace vouchsafe to sanctifie me wholly. And I pray God that my whole spirit, and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of the Lord Jesus Christ, Amen.*

III.

Matt. 27. 46, 50. 'Twas at this hour, wherein my blessed Redeemer, *after he had cried with a loud voice, gave up the ghost,* and died for us miserable sinners. 'Twas for me, and my sins, my dearest Saviour both suffered and died, he having no sins of his own to suffer or dye for; but *He was wounded for my transgressions, He was bruised for mine iniquities.*

2. Cor. 5. 5. And now then remember, holy Jesus, in great mercy remember that hour wherein with a torn body and broken heart Thou didst shew forth the bowels of thy mercy in dying to deliver me both from spiritual and eternal Death.

Pardon, good Lord, pardon all my sins, the cause of all thy painful sufferings: and grant, that both I and all who have thy Cross and Passion in a devout and thankful remembrance, may by the virtue and power thereof crucifie the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, *that being dead unto sin, we may live unto righteousness, and by thy stripes be healed.*

1 Pet. 2. 24.

IV.

IV.

Upon the death of my Saviour, the Earth quaked, the Rocks clave asunder, the veil of the Temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom: And yet upon the meditation hereof my heart is not broken within me, 'tis harder than the stones of that Temple which was a figure of it: harder than those Rocks that rent upon the expiration of my Lord: more insensible and stupid than the Earth that quaked at the death of her Maker. O blessed *Jesus*, let thy precious blood shed for me, soften my stony heart into tears of Compassion to bewail thy Passion, into tears of Compunction for my sins the cause of thy Sufferings, and wholly melt my Soul into a throughout Devotion to the love and service of thy Sacred Majesty, who hast so infinitely loved me as to die for me.

V.

At this hour the side of our Lord was pierced, whence issued the two Sacraments of his Church; the Water of Baptism, and the Blood of the Eucharist: And O that that precious blood and water which is the price of my Redemption, may be the meritorious cause of my sanctification in this life, and eternal Salvation in the life to come.

Amen.

PSALMS

P S A L M S

For the Ninth Hour.

Pfal. CXIX. Part 17.

Verses,

1. **T***hy Testimonies, O Lord, are wonderful: therefore doth my Soul keep them *.*

* The

wonderful

depth of Wisdom, admirable equity and purity of the divine revelations should engage all men to observe them.

2. *When thy word goeth forth: it giveth*

* The

word of

God cleared up to the mind dispels the darkness of ignorance, error and sinfulness.

3. *I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy Command-*

* Obedi-

ence to

Gods Commandments is the way of true delight, for the which the righteous do pant, and breath forth their Souls in ardent prayers.

4. *O look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me: as thou usest to do unto those that love*

* And such thy Name *.

persons

may with a holy confidence beg, and also reasonably hope for the mercy and propitious favour of God.

5. *Order my steps in thy Word: and so shall*

* Tempta-
tions to

*no wickedness have dominion over me *.*

evil shall not prevail where both the steps or actions, and also the affections of the Soul are regulated by the Laws of God.

II.
Chap.4. *for the Ninth Hour of Prayer.* 347

6. *O deliver me from the wrongful dealings of men : and so shall I keep thy Commandments **.

* The injuries of

men must not cause us to disobey the Laws of God.

7. *Shew the light of thy Countenance upon thy servant : and teach me thy Statutes *.*

* 'Tis the light of

divine grace that teacheth both the knowledge and obedience of Gods holy Will and Commandments.

8. *Mine eyes gush out with water : because men keep not thy Law *.*

* Not only our own

sins, but the transgressions of others also are to be lamented.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

Look upon me, O Lord, with the eyes of Grace and Mercy, and not in the rigour of justice : Let not the wrongful dealings of others, or any wickedness of mine own, get so much dominion over me, as to swerve from those steps which Thou hast commanded me to observe and follow ; from the which I cannot fall whilst the light of thy Countenance shines upon me, and that mercy is extended unto me which thou shewest unto them that love thy Name, through *Jesus* Christ.

The

The Eighteenth Part.

Verses,

1. *Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy Judgment.*

2. *The Testimonies that thou hast commanded, are exceeding righteous and true *.*

* God's Com-
mandments are called his Judgments, because they are the Rule by which he will pass judgment upon all: And he is most just both in his Laws, and in his Judgments, according thereunto.

3. *My zeal hath even consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy Word *.*

* Great therefore
is the zeal of the righteous against all transgressors of such just and holy Laws; whom he esteems his enemies, because the enemies of truth and justice.

4. *Thy Word is tried to the uttermost: and thy servant loveth it *.*

* But his heart is
inflamed with the love of God's Word, the truth and equity whereof hath appeared upon trial at all times.

5. *I am small, and of no reputation: yet do I not forget thy Commandments *.*

* The most strictly
conscientious persons do in all Humility acknowledge themselves to be the meanest of his servants.

6. *Thy Righteousness is an everlasting righteousness: and thy law is the Truth *.*

* Obedience to the
Law of God is truth everlasting, or the true way to everlasting blessedness.

7. *Trouble and heaviness have taken hold upon me: yet is my delight in thy Commandments *.*

* No troubles
whether outward or inward can rob the righteous of that delight which is the issue of their obedience.

8. The

8. *The righteousness of thy Testimonies is everlasting : O grant me understanding and I shall live **.

* The practical un-

derstanding of those holy truths God hath testified or revealed, is that righteousness which is immortal.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

Most Righteous Lord God, give me a right Understanding of thy revealed Will, as the path that leads to everlasting Righteousness: inflame my soul with an ardent love and delight in thy Laws, and with a discreet zeal against all the transgressors thereof: let a very humble and mean esteem of my self be the foundation of all my righteousness, lest it evaporate into vain glory, and lose its reward which thou hast promised, through *Jesus* Christ.

The Nineteenth Part.

Verfes,

1. *I call with my whole heart : Hear me, O Lord, I will keep thy Statutes **.

* So prayeth the de-

vout Soul for Grace and obedience, not only with the lips, but with the whole heart.

2. *Yea even upon Thee do I call : help me, and I will keep thy Commandments **.

* The discipline of

the Law, and the devout use of Prayer do support each other: the Law commands the use of Prayer, and Prayer obtaineth grace to keep the Law.

3. *Early*

3. *Early in the Morning do I cry unto thee :** An holy confidence
for in thy Word is my trust *.

of Gods promises in his Word prefers the duty of Prayer before all other actions or concerns in the world.

4. *Mine eyes prevent the night-watches :*

* Holy that I may be occupied in thy Word *.

Meditations

and Prayers are both night and day, early and late the employment of the Righteous.

5. *Hear my voice, O Lord, according to thy loving kindness: quicken me according as thou art wont *.*

* Whom God will

vouchsafe to hear, and quicken their zeal, and holy endeavours, whilst they beg it upon the account of God's loving kindness, not for any merits of their own.

6. *They draw nigh that of malice persecute me : and are far from thy Law *.*

* Our ghostly

enemies are ever at hand to disturb our holy resolutions and devotions, in opposition to God's Commands.

7. *Be thou nigh at hand : for all thy Commandments are true *.*

* To dis-appoint

their assaults God's assisting presence is to be implor'd, who will not be wanting to his own Truth.

8. *As concerning thy Testimonies : I have known long since, that thou hast grounded them for ever *.*

* The foundation

of which Truth, which is the Word of God, is from everlasting and the true way to that blessedness that shall last for ever.

Glory to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The

The Prayer.

Night and day will I call upon Thee, O Lord, and that not with my lips alone, but with my whole heart : humbly beseeching Thee to be ever nigh at hand to disappoint all the subtil practices of the Devil and his Angels, who continually lay snares to entrap me : and maliciously persecute me for my love and obedience to thy most holy Laws, which are grounded upon everlasting Truth, and lead to everlasting Life, through *Jesus Christ*.

The Twentieth Part.

Verfes,

1. *O consider mine adversity, and deliver me : for I do not forget thy Law **.

* That we may be

delivered from the temptations of our spiritual adversaries, we must be mindful both of the precepts and promises of God's Word.

2. *Avenge thou my cause and deliver me : quicken me according to thy Word **.

* Accord-
ing to

these promises we must pray to have the cause of our contest with the Devil to be vindicated, and our endeavours to resist him to be quickned.

3. *Health is far from the ungodly : for they regard not thy Statutes **.

* These
endea-

vours for the health of the Soul are not regarded by such persons as have not God in their thoughts and desires.

4. *Great*

4. *Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken*

* But the *me as thou art wont* *.
righteous

are frequently sensible of God's mercy in quickning them unto their duty. And even —

5. *Many there are that trouble me and persecute me: yet do I not swerve from thy Testi-*

* Even in *monies* *.

the great, and most troublesome temptations of their numerous adversaries continue firm, and upright in their innocence and obedience.

6. *It grieveth me when I see the transgres-*

* And are *sors: because they keep not thy Law* *.
grieved

also to see others in the time of temptation to fall away.

7. *Consider, O Lord, how I love thy Com-*
mandments: O quicken me according to thy lo-

* And this *ving kindnes* *.

their love

and obedience unto God, moves him the more to quicken and encrease their zeal therein.

8. *Thy Word is true from everlasting: all*
the judgments of thy righteousness endure for

* All the *evermore* *.

acts both

of God's mercy and judgment are according to the equity of his Precepts, most righteous and immutable.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

Consider, O Lord, how adverse to my holy resolves are the continual temptations of my ghostly enemies: and withal remem-

remember the love I have to thy Law, and zeal to thine Honour, deliver me from the one, and quicken me in the other, that I neither swerve from thy Testimonies, or be dull and dead-hearted in my obedience thereunto: Give me a heart to lament both my own, and the transgressions of others: that I may escape that bitter weeping and wailing of the nether hell: from the which, good Lord deliver me, through the merits and mediation of *Jesus Christ*.

The One and Twentieth Part.

Verfes,

1. *Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy Word **.

* Stand in awe, and

fin not, whatever persecutions may arise from any of the powers either of earth or hell.

2. *I am as glad of thy Word: as one that findeth great spoils **.

* The spoils of

our ghostly enemies are taken through delight in God's Word.

3. *As for lies I hate and abhor them: but thy Law do I love **.

* The love of the

Truth, and hatred of all falshood, whether in opinion or conversation, are the inseparable qualifications of a righteous Soul.

4. *Seven times a day do I praise Thee: because of thy righteous judgment **.

* The righteousness of

God's Laws, and of all his judgments according thereunto, excite the devout Soul to praise him continually.

A a

5. *Great*

5. *Great is the peace they have who love thy Law : and they are not offended at it* || .

|| The fruit of Righteousness is peace, which cannot be disturbed by whatever may befall for Truth and Righteousness sake.

6. *Lord, I have looked for thy saving health : and done after thy Commandments* || .

|| He hopes for salvation in vain, who lives not in obedience to Gods most holy Law.

7. *My Soul hath kept thy Testimonies : and loved them exceedingly* || .

|| 'Tis zealous affections to do whatever God commands, which produce a sincere and constant obedience thereunto.

8. *I have kept thy Commandments, and thy Testimonies : for all my ways are before Thee* || .

|| Both holy affections and holy actions do flow from the serious consideration of Gods omnipresence.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

Most blessed Lord, before whom are all the ways of men ; let this consideration make me sincere and upright, both in all the affections of my heart, and the actions of my life : standing more in awe of sinning against Thee, than to incur the greatest of troubles from all the Princes and powers of the world : And grant unto thy servant that peace which is the fruit of righteousness, even peace and saving health, through *Jesus* Christ.

The

The Two and Twentieth Part.

Verfes,

1. *Let my complaint come before Thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy Word **.

* A right understanding

ding of what God commands and promifes in his Word, is continually to be beg'd by Prayer.

2. *Let my supplication come before Thee: deliver me according to thy Word **.

* As alfo to be delivered

from all ignorance and error whether in opinion or converfation.

3. *My lips fhall fpeak of thy praife: when thou haft taught me thy Statutes **.

* As the praifes of

God do beft become the obedient and wife: fo they mif-befeem the lips of finners.

4. *Tea my Tongue fhall fing of thy Word: for all thy Commandments are righteous **.

* The equity of Gods

Law is the exultation of all holy men, and the conftant burden of divine Songs.

5. *Let thine hand help me: for I have chofen thy Commandments **.

* To obey Gods Will

by the affiftance of his Grace, is the choice of every wife man.

6. *I have longed for thy faving health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight **.

* He that loves his

Souls health, and longs for it, will alfo love and delight in the Commandments of God, as the way thereunto.

A a 2

7. O

7. *O let my Soul live, and it shall praise Thee : and thy judgments shall help me **.
 * God is praised by the life of grace and obedience, and such shall be supported by his righteous judgments.

8. *I have gone astray like a sheep that is lost : O seek thy servant, for I do not forget thy Commandments **.
 * Though the best

men do sometimes err from the sacred paths of God's Commandments, yet they are not wilful unmindful of that obedience they owe thereunto.

The Prayer.

Blessed Jesu, who camest into the world to seek and save that which was lost : vouchsafe to seek and save me too often wandering like a lost sheep in the manifold Bye and too much beaten paths of vanity and iniquity : bring me home into thy fold, who art the great shepherd and Bishop of our Souls ; that being saved with the remnant of the true Israelites, I may sing thy Praises with the celestial quire of holy Angels and Saints for ever, saying,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

CHAP. V.

Of Meditation for the Evening.

THE light of Nature dictates an Evening and a Morning Sacrifice due unto God: not only Jews and Christians, but Heathens and Turks, all men of all persuasions observe it: The holy Patriarch *Isaac* applied himself to holy Meditations in the Evening*. The great Prophet *Elijah* con- * *Gen.* 24.
founded all the Prophets of *Baal*, by bring- 63.
ing down fire from Heaven by the power of
his prayers with the Evening Sacrifice||. || *1 Kings*

At this time prayed *Ezra* 9. 5. And so 18. 36.
did holy *David**: And so did the Son of * *Psal* 55.
David our blessed Lord himself||: And he 18. and
commands us to do so also, both by pre- 141. 2.
cept*, and by that Parable of the labourers || *Luk* 6. 12.
sent out into the Vineyard by the Lord * *Mar.* 13.
thereof, as at other times, so *at the last hour*
of the day: and these were as well paid as
the former. 35.

Despair not then (O my Soul) of the forgiveness of thy sin, if thou dost truly repent, though it be in the evening of thy life: but then it concerns thee to be active and industrious in the service of thy Lord, having been all the day of thy former life idle, and negligent therein: And as at other times, so now neglect not to offer up thine evening Sacrifice unto God. For

I.

'Twas in the evening of Time, the blessed Son of God came down from Heaven for the Redemption of the world. If then Christ be a-new formed in thee, now and every evening bless God for thy Renovation and with all joyful exultations say with the blessed Mother of our Lord :

S. LUKE I.

Verses,

46. **M**Y Soul doth magnifie the Lord : and my spirit hath rejoyced in God my Saviour *.

* 'Tis the greatest

joy of the devout Soul to praise the Lord : my Soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness, when my mouth praiseth Thee with joyful lips, Psal. 63. 6.

47. For he hath regarded the lowliness of his hand-maiden *.

* 'Twas a great re-

spect our Lord had to the humble and gracious disposition of this blessed Virgin, to humble himself to be made man in her sanctified Womb.

48. For behold from henceforth, all generations shall call me blessed *.

* Since all the nations

of the earth are blessed by the holy Seed of her immaculate body.

49. For he that is mighty hath magnified me : and holy is his Name *.

* God's Almighty-

ness is most manifested by his Mercifulness, and in respect of both, his name is great, wonderful and Holy.

50. And his mercy is on them that fear him, throughout all generations *.

* In every Nation he

that feareth God, and worketh righteousness, is accepted of him.

Acts 10. 35.

51. He

51. *He hath shewed strength with his arm :
he hath scattered the proud in the imagination
of their hearts *.*

* By the
arm of the

Lord is meant the Son of God, *Isa. 53. 1.* the strength of whose wisdom appeared in confounding the fond imaginations of the proud Pharisees, and all such as justify themselves.

52. *He hath put down the mighty from their
seat : and hath exalted the humble and meek *.*

* And in
casting out

the Prince of this world, *Joh. 12. 31.* and all the spirits of pride and vengeance, and in raising up fallen man from under the power and tyranny of the Devil and his Angels.

53. *He hath filled the hungry with good
things : and the rich he hath sent empty
away *.*

* Such as
hunger

and thirst after righteousness shall be satisfied : but they who are pure in their own eyes and justify themselves are rejected : for he came not to call the righteous, *in their own conceits*, but sinners to Repentance, *Matth. 9. 13.*

54. *He remembering his mercy hath holpen
his servant Israel : as he promised to our fore-
father Abraham and his seed for ever *.*

* To all
the spiri-

tual Sons of the faithful *Abraham*, do the promises of God in Christ appertain.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The Prayer.

O Blessed *Jesu*, the eternal and only begotten Son of God ; who for us men and for our Salvation came down from Hea-

ven, and was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin *Mary*, and made man: By the merits and mysteries of thy holy Incarnation, and miraculous Birth of a spotless Virgin, I humbly beg a lowly, humble, pure, and virgin-heart, for 'tis only such a heart thou regardest for thy habitation and abode, and 'tis only such a heart cleaves stedfastly unto thee, by the ardent love, awful fear, and sincere service of thy Sacred Majesty, who livest and reignest with the Father, &c.

The XCVIII. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D,

Being

A Thanksgiving for the Redemption of the World by the Son of God.

Verse 1.
*Canticum
novum
dicitur,
quia respi-
cit secu-
lum no-
vum, five
Evangelii-
cum.*

O Sing unto the Lord a new Song: Praise him for the renovation and redemption of the World, wherein he hath done marvellous things: even such as the Angels of Heaven desire to look into, 1 Pet. 1. 12.

2. With his own right hand by his works of righteousness, and with his holy arm, the extent of his Piety: He hath gotten himself the victory over the world, the flesh and the Devil, sin, death and hell.

3. The Lord declared his Salvation, which under the Law was shadowed in types and figures, but now under the Gospel his righteousness,

teousness, whereby he justifies, and saves: *He hath openly shewed in the sight of the heathen*, not to the Jews only, but to the Gentiles also.

He hath remembered his mercy in the promise of Salvation, and his truth in the performance of this promise towards the house of Israel, to them was the promise of the *Messias*: but upon his appearance *all the ends of the world have seen the Salvation of our God*. And therefore 4.

Shew your selves joyful unto the Lord, all ye lands; since all have seen his Salvation, 'tis very meet and just and our bounden duty, that all should *sing, rejoyce and give thanks*; for, Salvation from eternal death to life everlasting is the greatest cause of joy and thanksgiving. 5.

Praise the Lord upon the Harp, which mystically represents the heart of man: *sing to the Harp*, open your lips to shew forth his praise, *with a Psalm of Thanksgiving*, as wherein the praises of God are Divinely celebrated. 6.

With Trumpets also and Shawms, all kind of musical Instruments to elevate the heart, *to shew your selves joyful before the Lord the King*, who is best pleased with joy, exultation and delight in his service. 7.

Let the Sea make a noise, and all that therein is, even all the inhabitants of the Isles of the Sea: *the round world and they that dwell therein*, they that dwell in the Continent also. 8.

9. *Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be joyful together before the Lord, both they that dwell in the low valleys, and they that inhabit the hilly Countries have equal cause of joy and thanksgiving unto the Lord of all men and all places: For he is come to judge the Earth: to separate the precious from the vile, which is done in this life by the preaching of the Gospel in truth and purity, and exercising the power of the keys: for thus*

10. *With righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity, absolving from their sins the penitent and contrite, but binding upon their souls the sins of the obdurate.*

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

'Tis thy duty, O my Soul, as to praise God for the Redemption of the world, so to pray unto him that he would have mercy upon all men, and display the sacred beams of his holy Gospel over all the Nations of the earth, that they may come to the knowledge of Grace and Salvation through *Jesum* Christ. Pray we therefore for all men and with all Christian people in the words of Gods Holy Spirit.

PSALM LXVII.

1. **G**OD be merciful unto us and bless us: and shew us the light of his Countenance, and be merciful unto us. That

That thy way may be known upon earth : 2.
thy saving health among all Nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God : yea, 3.
let all the people praise thee.

O let the Nations rejoyce and be glad : 4.
for thou shalt judge the folk righteously,
and govern the Nations upon earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God : let 5.
all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her in- 6.
crease : The inhabitants of the earth en-
crease in the graces of the Spirit, and be
fruitful in all good works : and God even
our own God shall give us his blessing.

God shall bless us, and all the ends of the 7.
world shall fear him. And with one heart
and with one mouth glorifie the Lord, and
say,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

II.

'Twas at this Hour my blessed Lord ha-
ving first washed his Disciples feet, did in-
stitute, consecrate and administer the blef-
sed Sacrament of his most holy body and
blood : and the next day at the same hour
he was taken down from the Cross.

I have very great reason then at this hour,
with all thanksgiving and devotion to com-
memorate the infinite love of my Redeemer
in giving himself to be not only the price of
my Redemption by his death upon the
Cross, but also to be the food of my Soul
in that blessed Sacrament : humbly beseech-
ing

ing his gracious Majesty that the merits of the one may be applied to my Soul in the devout and reverent participation of the other.

But I will not presume to come to thy Table, O merciful Saviour, having not first washed my polluted feet, and the disordered affections of my Soul with the tears of godly sorrow: having not by true Repentance taken down the pride of this corruptible flesh, laid aside and abjur'd all my sins, that so with clean hands, and a pure heart, I may receive the holy Communion of thy precious Body and Bloud, not to my condemnation, but to the eternal Salvation of my Soul.

When my blessed Saviour gave up the ghost, there was a great Earthquake: intimating unto me how greatly the earthy part of my Soul should tremble at the apprehension of every sin, for which my Saviour suffered.

When his crucified body was taken from the Cross, 'twas embalm'd with Myrrh, Aloes, and sweet Odours, and afterwards enwrapt in fine and clean Linnen.

And thus ought I to receive the Sacramental Body of my Lord with the bitter Aloes of godly sorrow for my sins, with the Myrrh of mortification, and with the sweet Odours of all Christian vertues, not presuming to receive the same, but into a clean heart, and to preserve the same pure and undefiled.

The XV. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

L *Ord, who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle,* 1.
be entitled to the solemn worship of
thy House, and continue a true member of
thy Church militant here below? *or who shall*
rest upon thy holy hill, be admitted into the
Rest and felicity of thy Saints in Heaven
above?

Even he that leadeth an uncorrupt life, 2.
unspotted of the world, unstained by the
flesh, uncorrupted by the Devil: *and doth*
the thing that is right: Beneficence, or to
do good, as Innocence to do no evil are
equally necessary to Salvation: *and speaketh*
the truth from his heart: whose heart think-
eth, and whose mouth speaketh the truth:
without which knowledge and profession
of the truth, there can be no righteousness
either of Innocence, or of Beneficence in the
actions of life.

He that hath used no deceit in his tongue, 3.
nor done evil to his Neighbour: who hath nei-
ther in his words deceived, nor in his deeds
wronged any: *and hath not slandered his*
Neighbour, either First, being too credulous
to believe an evil report of any, or Secondly,
aggravating and making worse the mistakes
and miscarriages of others, or Thirdly,
blazoning them abroad to his disgrace.

He

4. *He that setteth not by himself, is not conceited of his own worth, or esteem, wisdom or holiness: but is lowly in his own eyes, hath a mean and low opinion of himself, of his deserts, parts and performances: or (as according to another reading) discourtenanceth a vile person in his wickedness; and maketh much of them that fear the Lord by commending and giving all respect and encouragement to such.*
5. *He that sweareth to his neighbour in the promise of any benefit whether by lone, or gift, and disappointeth him not, but is as good as his word unto him, though it be to his own hindrance in respect of his present worldly interests.*
6. *He that hath not given his money upon usury, neither lending, nor giving ought unto any upon the hopes of temporal advantage thereby, forbidden by our Lord, Luke 6. 35. nor taken reward against the Innocent, that will not be fee'd, or bribed to speak, or act any thing against truth and Innocence.*
7. *Whoso doth these things carefully, conscientiously, constantly, shall never fall from the state of Grace, but pass through that to the state of Glory to rest upon Gods holy hills, or to enjoy eternal Rest in the high and holy Heavens, where the Language constantly used, is,*

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

III.

'Twas at this time of the day my Blessed Lord being risen from the dead appeared to two of his Disciples going to *Emams*: with whom discoursing, and by whom being entertained, he was *known of them by breaking of bread.* *Luke 24. 13, ad 31.*

O how good and profitable a thing it is to speak of the holy *Jesus* with affectionate desires and devotions! but much more effectual are good Deeds, than good Words. Friendly discourses upon Divine Subjects are profitable, but charitable entertainments are more acceptable to the Court of Heaven.

To hear from the blessed mouth of our Lord himself the holy Scriptures expounded, did undoubtedly ravish the minds of these Disciples: but yet their eyes were not opened to know the Lord, till charity enlarged their hearts to invite, nay to compel their fellow-traveller to eat bread and lodge with them. *Tene hospitem si vis agnoscere Salvatorem,* Aug.

'Tis divine Charity that passeth all things for illumination, were my heart thoroughly inspir'd with this Celestial flame, I could not be destitute of the light of Truth; for fire and light, both spiritual and material, are inseparable.

To these hospitable Disciples, our Lord was known in the breaking of bread: and thus he is especially known and entertained also in that Celestial bread of the blessed Eucharist, to the great and endless comfort of every

every worthy Communicant. And they who are such, their hearts do burn within them, with the sacred fire of love to the Lord *Jesus*, whom with the eye of Faith they behold present in that great mystery of *breaking of bread*.

Lord, evermore give us this bread, feed our Souls with thy most precious Body and Blood, as a pledge and assurance to eat bread with Thee, in the Kingdom of God for ever. Amen.

Two Evening Prayers out of the Greek Liturgies.

AT Evening, at Morning, and at Noon-day will we praise Thee, bless Thee, and give Thee thanks, and withal pray unto Thee, O most merciful Lord of all: Let our prayer be set forth in thy sight as the Incense: and let not our hearts be inclined to any thing that is evil: Deliver us from all them that hunt after our Souls to destroy them, for our eyes are upon Thee, O Lord; and in Thee have we put our trust, O Lord our God, let us never be put to confusion. *Euchol. p. 194.*

II.

O God, great and wonderful, who by thine ineffable Providence, and abundant goodness dost govern all things: who, together with the good things of this life, hast promised to give us the Kingdom of Heaven: who hast preserved us this day,
and

and therein conferr'd many of thy Graces upon us: vouchsafe also that we pass the remnant of this day unblameably before Thy holiness, worshipping Thee alone, who alone art our God, and to Thee we ascribe, Father, Son and Holy Ghost, all glory ---

*An Evening Self-examination out of
Euseb. Emyssenus.*

LET us consider, whether we have passed through all the actions of this day without sin: without envy, murmuring, or the scandalizing of any: Let us consider, what we have said, or done to the increase of our own godliness, or to the edification of others: Let me bethink my self, have I told no lye to day, or sworn, or forsworn my self; hath no immoderate anger, or evil concupiscence overcome me; have I done no good to any; nor groaned in spirit for fear of the torments of hell.

Who will restore unto me this day again, which I have lost in the croud of vain imaginations, in the mire of sensual lusts, and in the rubbish of worldly vanities: ----

The CXLV. *Psalm* is an Epitome of all the Praises of God diffused through the whole Book of holy Scripture, and 'twas one part of the daily service of God in his Temple: And R. *Kimchi* saith, 'twas said three times every day by the more devout people of the *Jews*: 'tis therefore most meet it should daily by every good Christian

B b

be

be devoutly used : say then with thy most ardent desires to extol the glory of God :

P S A L M CXLV.

Verse 1.

- I** Will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and
 I will praise thy Name for ever and ever.
 2. Every day will I give thanks unto thee : and
 praise thy Name for ever and ever.
 3. Great is the Lord, and marvellous worthy
 to be praised : there is no end of his greatness.
 4. One generation shall praise thy works unto
 another : and declare thy power.
 5. As for me, I will be talking of thy worship :
 thy Glory, thy Praise and wondrous works.
 6. So that men shall speak of the might of thy
 marvellous acts : and I will tell of thy great-
 ness.
 7. The memorial of thy abundant kindness shall
 be shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteous-
 ness.
 8. The Lord is gracious and merciful : long-
 suffering, and of great goodness.
 9. The Lord is loving unto every man : and his
 mercy is over all his works.
 10. All thy works praise thee, O Lord : and thy
 Saints give thanks unto thee.
 11. They shew the glory of thy Kingdom : and
 talk of thy power.
 12. That thy power, thy glory, and the mighti-
 ness of thy Kingdom : might be known unto men.
 13. Thy Kingdom is an everlasting Kingdom :
 and thy Dominion endureth throughout all ages.
 14. The Lord upholdeth all such as fall : and
 lifteth up all those that are down.

The

Chap. 5. *for the Evening.*

371

The eyes of all wait upon thee, O Lord: and thou givest them their meat in due season. 15.

Thou openest thine hand: and fillest all things living with plenteousness. 16.

The Lord is righteous in all his ways: and holy in all his works. 17.

The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him: yea, all such as call upon him faithfully. 18.

He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry and will help them. 19.

The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but scattereth abroad all the ungodly. 20.

My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh give thanks unto his holy Name for ever and ever. 21.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

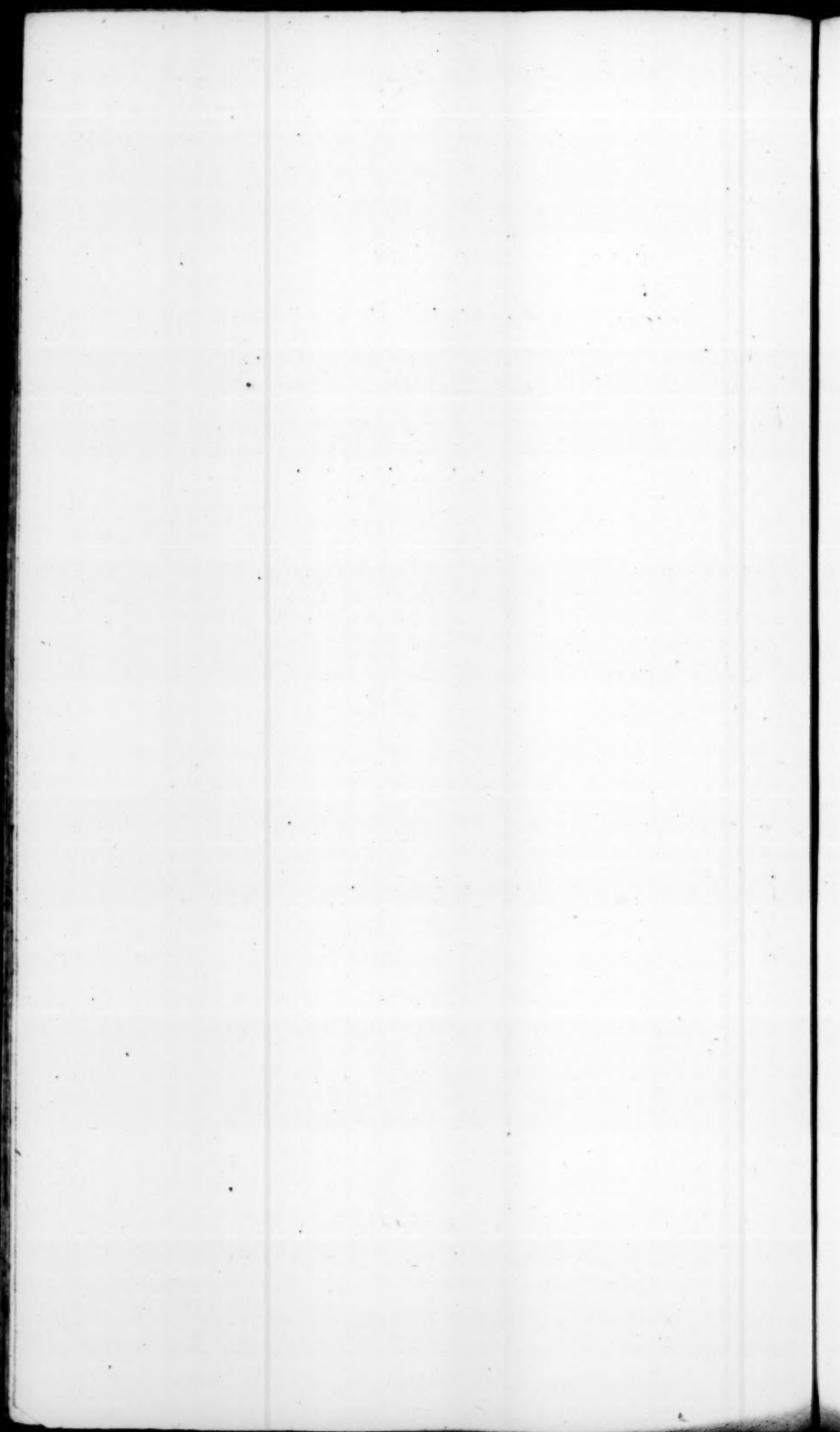
As it was in the beginning, &c.

An Evening Hymn.

NOW that the sable mantle of the night,
 (light;
 O're-spreads the earth, and veils the chearful
 O Lord, who art of light and life the spring,
 Of Grace and Glory the eternal King:
 Upon thy servant cause thy face to shine,
 And save me for thy mercies sake divine.
 Forgive me what I have offended in
 This day by thought, or word, or deed of sin:
 For my sweet Saviour's sake, propitious be
 To him who now pours forth his soul to thee.
 All Glory be to thine eternal merit, (Amen.
 Most blessed Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

B b 2

CHAP.



C H A P. VI.

Of Bed-time Meditations.

I.

I AM *Alpha* and *Omega*, the *Beginning* Rev. 1.8.
and the *End*, the *First* and the *Last*, IJa. 44 6.
saith the Lord: from the Lord I have my
Beginning, and he is the end of my Being.

'Tis therefore meet and just, and thy
bounden duty, as to begin so to end the day
with the service of thy God: to make the
out-goings of the Morning and of the Even-
ing to praise him, who hath made the Night
and the Day.

The day is thine, and the night is thine:
Thou hast prepared the light and the Sun. PJa. 79. 17.

Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: 18.
Thou hast made the Summer, and the Winter.

II.

'Twas at this hour my dear Redeemer was Luk. 22. 44
in a bitter Agony, and sweat great drops Luke 23.
of Bloud under the pressure of the sins of 53, &c.
men, and out of a sad apprehension of his
ensuing sufferings for the same.

'Twas at this hour also, our Lord was
laid in the Grave, and lamented by the wo-
men that followed him to his Death.

Now then let tears distil from thine eyes
in the devout remembrance of that precious
Bloud, which flowed from thy Saviours
veins: Thy miscarriages and offences this
very day, of omission and commission; of

ignorance and knowledge ; of negligence and wilfulness ; of thought and desire, word and deed ; if they be not washed away in this Bloud of thy Lord, they will involve thee in blackness of darkness for ever, and in the horrid sleep of death, from whence there is no awaking. O then cast them out of thy heart by a plenary particular Confession of all thy this days enormities, wash away the filth and pollution of them with the tears of godly sorrow, which being intermixt with Faith in the Bloud of Christ, makes an healing salve for thy sin-sick Soul.

O blessed *Jesu*, Saviour of the world, save me and deliver me from all mine offences : nail them to thy Cross ; bury them in thy Grave ; let them never rise up in judgment against me to my condemnation at the last great day.

And O that now upon the Religious contemplation of my Saviours burial I could bid adieu to this wicked world, and to all the pomps and vanities thereof : that being delivered from the iniquities of this sinful life, I may escape the bitter wailing and weeping of the wicked in the life to come.

P S A L M S

For the Compline or Bed-time.

The IV. Psalm *Paraphrased.*

O God, the donor, preserver, and re- Verse 1.
warder of my righteousness, thou hast
set me at liberty from the bondage of sin,
and of Satan, when I was in trouble through
the tyranny they exercised over me: have
mercy upon me, and hearken unto my prayer,
that I be no more involved in that sad con-
dition, which it highly concerns all men to
avoid.

O ye sons of men, of the old Adam, how 2.
long will ye blaspheme mine honour, advancing
the Creature above your Creator, and have
such pleasure in vanity, take such delight in
what is empty, vain, and satisfies not, and
seek after leasing, pursuing the lying de-
lights of this wicked world?

Know this for your instruction, that the 3.
Lord hath chosen to himself the man that is
godly, hath selected from among the chil-
dren of men, certain vessels of honour de-
voted to his service: and were I so happy
as to be one of these elect people of God,
holy and separate from the vanities of the
world, I could not doubt but when I call up-
on the Lord he will hear me.

Stand in awe and sin not, or fear the Lord 4.
and depart from evil, and that you may do

B b 4

so,

so, *Commune with your own heart*, examine what thoughts, what desires do harbour in every corner of your heart, *in your Chamber, and be still*, in the silence of the night recollect the actions of the day silently and closely, that ye may do it exactly: and having cleansed your hearts,

5. *Offer unto God the sacrifice of righteousness*, vow unto him a new obedience to his holy Will and Commandments which is the rule of righteousness, and if you perform this vow you may with some assurance *put your trust in the Lord*, especially for spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ: not greedily desiring with most men the good things of this life.

6. *There be many that say, who will shew us any good?* meaning worldly goods: but the man that is godly doth say,

7. *Lord lift thou up the light of thy Countenance upon us:* by the *Lord*, (saith one) is meant the Father, by *his Countenance* the Son, and by the *light of his Countenance* the Holy Ghost, whose light of Grace and Truth embeams our Souls to the hopes of the eternal light of Glory.

8. *Thou hast put gladness in mine heart:* Cordial joy is a beam displayed from the light of God's Countenance: *since the time their corn and wine and oil increased:* such increase adds nothing to the true joy of the heart, which consists in being rich towards God, not to the world.

9. *I will lay me down in peace and take my rest:* being confident of thy grace and favour I shall

shall sleep securely, not fearing the worst of evils this night can befall: *for 'tis thou, Lord, only that makest me dwell in safety: to whom be all*

*Glory even to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

P S A L M XXXI.

To the Seventh Verse.

IN thee, O Lord, as a powerful protector, *have I put my trust*, that my Hopes Verse 1.
in thee may prevent my Fears, against which I also pray, *let me never be put to confusion*, not eternally, though I Temporally suffer for my due correction: *deliver me in thy righteousness*, not for mine, but for thine own righteousness sake, who hast promised deliverance to them that trust in thee.

Bow down thine ear of mercy, and hear me, 2.
being bowed down in misery, and the proper object of mercy: *make haste to deliver me*: Come holy Jesus my Redeemer, come quickly to deliver me, that I fail not in my temptations and troubles.

And be thou my strong rock that I may stand 3.
firm against every shock of temptation, *and my house of defence*, like a house built upon a rock, sure is my defence, whilst my sure trust is in thee, *that thou mayest save me*: In no other do I seek for Salvation,

For

4. *For thou art my strong rock and my castle, which renders me inexpugnable by all the assaults of my adversaries: Be thou also my guide, that I neither presume too much upon thy favour, nor yet despair of thy mercy, but betwixt these extreams lead me in the right way for thy names sake, not for any desert in me, but that thy Name may be glorified by me.*

5. *Draw me out of that net of inveigling temptations, which they, my ghostly adversaries, have privily laid for me, suggesting evil under the show and pretence of what is good: for thou art my strength against which no powers of earth or hell can prevail.*

6. *Into thy hands I commend my spirit: So prayed my blessed Redeemer, when he gave up the ghost, and so will I ever say to him who died for me: Into thy hands who art mighty to save, I commend my spirit in all the concerns of its health and Salvation. For thou hast redeemed me, O Lord, thou God of Truth. O suffer not that Soul to perish which thou so dearly hast purchased.*

Glory be to God the Father who hath Created me and all the world.

Glory be to God the Son, who hath Redeemed me and all mankind.

Glory be to God the Holy Ghost, who hath Sanctified me, and all the elect people of God.

P S A L M XCI.

*To be used at this time by the direction of
S. Basil.*

W *Hoso dwelleth, and flitteth not, but* Verse 1.
continues *under the defence of the
most high, in a holy and humble confidence
of the protection of the most high God of
Heaven: shall abide under the shadow of the
Almighty, be continually protected by him
who hath all might and power to defend:
And therefore,*

I will say, not with my lips only, but with 2.
*an affectionate heart unto the Lord, who
seeth and inclineth to the secret desires of the
Soul: Thou art my hope, even all the happi-
ness I hope for: and my strong hold against
all my weaknesses and defects: my God in
him will I trust: not presuming upon any
power that is either in or from my self, or
from any other: doubt not then, O my
Soul;*

For he shall deliver thee from the snare of 3.
*the hunter, that great pursuer of Souls into
sin and death, the Devil: and from the
noisom pestilence, the pestilential tongues of
scoffers, detractors, slanderers, &c.*

*He shall defend thee under his wings of mer-
ciful protection, and thou shalt be safe under* 4.
*his feathers, as the hen gathereth her chick-
ens under her feathered wings, when any
storm or danger appears: His faithfulness
and truth in keeping promise with his people*
shall

shall be thy shield and buckler against all the fiery darts of the Devil.

5. *Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night, of any terrifying dreams, or black illusions suggested by the spirits of darkness: nor for the arrow that flieth by day, more open assaults of the Devil.*
6. *For the Pestilence that walketh in darkness, such diseases as secretly and in the night-season do unperceivably infect either the soul, or body: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day, which do more openly and in the day-time seise and consume this mortal life.*
7. *A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand; many shall fall away into error and into sin, to their ruine, who presumed to be numbred among the Sheep of Christ on his right hand, but it shall not come nigh thee, thou shalt not thus miserably fall either into sin or Condemnation.*
8. *Yea with thine eyes shalt thou behold, and see the reward of the ungodly, to thine unspeakable consolation, not for their distress, but that thou hast escaped the same recompense of evil works.*
9. *For thou, Lord, art my hope, and whilst he is so, O my Soul, thou hast set thy house of defence very high, for 'tis setled in him who dwelleth in the high and holy Heavens: and therefore thou maist be confident, that*
10. *There shall no evil either of sin that is mortal, or of punishment that is eternal, happen unto thee, casually befall thee, but through thine*

thine own fault : *neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling*, any temporal evils to afflict thee but for thy good.

For he shall give his Angels charge over thee, 11.
to keep thee in all thy ways : Are they not all ministering Spirits sent forth to minister to them that shall be heirs of Salvation? *Heb.*

1. 14.

They shall bear thee in their hands, be ready at hand powerfully to assist thee, *that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone,* stumble and fall not upon any rock of offence. 12.

Thou shalt go upon the Lion and Adder : 13.
the young Lion and the Dragon shalt thou tread under thy feet. All the apostate crew of evil Angels, with all their poisonous infusions, thou shalt overcome and subdue : so the Lord promises also, *Luke 10. 19.* Behold I give you power to tread on Serpents and Scorpions ---- And the reason is added, saying,

Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : All things work together for good to them that love God, *Rom. 8. 28.* *I will set him up above his enemies round about :* *because he hath known my name,* his knowledge being enspirited with love and obedience. 14.

He shall call upon me : to have a heart to pray rightly and reverently is a great blessing : *and I will hear him,* so as to grant the requests of such as call upon me faithfully : yea, *I am with him in trouble,* and when his faith and patience, humility and obedience are thoroughly tried, *I will deliver him out of* all 15.

16.

all his troubles, and bring him to honour, promote him in the land of the living; for,

With long life will I satisfie him, a life replete with all fulness of satisfaction, and shew him my Salvation, or manifest my self unto him, in whose presence is fulness of joy ----

O remember me according to thy favour thou bearest unto thy people: and visit me with thy Salvation.

That I may see the felicity of thy chosen, and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people, and give thanks with thine inheritance, who cease not day and night, saying,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

THE SONG of SIMEON,

Which is said by the Church at this hour, as wherein we commend our selves unto the Lord: and desire we may both sleep, and die in Peace.

1. **L**ord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, * according to thy Word ||;

* Peace in life and

death, sleeping and waking, is the portion of the Lords servant alone: for there is no peace, saith the Lord, to the wicked, *Isa. 48.*

¶ 'Twas Gods promise he should not die till he had seen the *Messias* in the flesh.

2. For

2. *For mine eyes have seen thy Salvation* *.

* The Saviour of

the world is seen as Man only with the Eyes of Flesh, but as both God and Man by the eye of Faith.

3. *Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people* *;

* God was made man,

that the eyes of all flesh might see in whom to believe, and whom to follow as the Light of the world.

4. *To be a Light to lighten the Gentiles* * :
and to be the glory of thy people Israel ||.

* Who sate in

darkness and in the shadow of death.

|| The greatest of all the wonderful mercies shewed by God to his old people the *Israelites*, was, that of them Christ was born, and exhibited in the flesh.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

Lighten my darkness, O Lord, whose mysterious Incarnation, and Nativity is the Light of the Gentiles, and the Glory of *Israel*: and by thy great mercy defend me from all the perils and dangers of this night. O blessed Lamb of God that takest away the sins of the world, grant me thy peace, even peace with God, and peace with man; peace of Conscience at home upon Earth, and the peace of the long home of Heaven: Such a peace the world cannot give; 'tis only attainable from thee, and by thee, and through thee the Prince of peace,
who

who livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost one God, &c.

IN the order of our Church Devotions, after this Song of *Simeon*, follows the *Creed*; for since the end of our Faith is the Salvation of our Souls, it is very fit then that we both begin and end the day in the Confession of the Faith: And as the Church in publick, so every devout Christian in private, who resolves to die in the true Faith, will not go to sleep without it: but will say before he go to bed, not slightly and customarily, but reverently and understandingly,

I believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of Heaven and Earth, and in Jesus Christ, &c.

All this I stedfastly believe: into this Faith I was baptized, and in this Faith 'tis the hearty desire of my Soul, and shall be my constant endeavour to continue unto my lifes end.

Grant me, blessed Lord, in the profession of this Faith, *to war a good warfare, and to finish my course*, that after this mortal life is ended, *I may receive from the author, and finisher of our Faith, the crown of righteousness, which is laid up*, I believe, and hope, for me, as for all those that love his appearing.

2 Tim. 4.
7, 8.

Prayers

Prayers for the Night out of the Greek Liturgie.

I.

O God, great and high, who dwellest in light inaccessible : who hast made the Sun to rule the Day, and the Moon and the Stars the Night : Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight as the incense : Help me to put on the armor of light : Defend me from the terrors of this Night : and from every evil that walketh in darkness : Let my sleep be free from all diabolical illusions, idle and filthy dreams : and refresh my wearied spirits, to be renewed in thy service.

II.

Thy Commandments, O Lord, are a light unto my feet, O teach me thy righteousness and thy judgments : Lighten the eyes of my mind, that I sleep not in sin unto death : Let the Sun of righteousness shine unto me, and dispel all darkness from my heart : By the custody of thy holy Spirit let my life be free from all molestation, and guide my feet in the way of peace : Direct me through the twilight of this life, and grant that I may see the early day to offer up my morning Prayers and Hymns unto thee ; for thine is the power, thine is the kingdom : strength and glory is thine, blessed Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. *Amen.*

III.

O God, the Author of all good gifts, grant me such compunction of spirit in my bed, that I may rise to celebrate thy name in the night-season, and pour forth my prayers before thee, both for my own sins, and the sins of all the people, from the which good Lord deliver us all: For thou art good and gracious, and the great lover of men: To thee be all glory, blessed Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, now and for evermore. *Amen. Euchol. p. 36.*

After these or other Bed-time Meditations, your usual Prayers, Confessions and Thanksgivings, relating to the day past, Meditate

As you Undress your self.

This Body of mine I am now stripping of its cloathing, is but the cloathing of my Soul, that's the Man in me, my body is but the garment my soul doth wear.

*Eph. 4.
21, 22.*

And 'tis not long ere I shall put off this body of flesh, as I now do the garments which cover its nakedness: And that I may do this in peace, and to my future happiness, my soul must be stript, and I must put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to deceitful lusts, and put on that new Man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

*Rom. 13.
14.*

Put on the Lord Jesus: That's thy cloathing, that's thy ornament, O my Soul, to obey

obey the doctrine, and follow the example of the holy Jesus : *making no provision to fulfil the lusts of the flesh* ; For, *he that soweth to the flesh, shall of the flesh reap corruption* ; *Gal. 6. 8.* but *he that soweth to the Spirit, shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.*

When you lay aside your Garments.

Assist me, blessed Lord, wholly and altogether to cast away the works of darkness, and to put on the armor of Light : that when my Body shall lie down in its bed of darkness, my Soul may pass into the Regions of Light, to live and reign with Thee for ever.

When you go into Bed.

I will lay me down in peace and take my rest, for 'tis Thou only that makest me dwell in safety.

Or, II.

In the Name of my Lord Jesus Christ, who was Crucified unto death, and laid in the Grave for me, I lay me down to rest, and to sleep : He vouchsafe to bless me, save and defend me, sleeping and waking : And may I evermore, blessed Jesus, rest in thy Peace, live in thy Fear, die in thy Favour, and be raised by thy power unto life everlasting. *Amen.*

CHAP.

102

C H A P. VII.

Of Meditations and Psalms for the Night-season.

I.

'T Was in the Night the Angel of the Lord destroyed all the first-born in the Land of *Egypt* : And the host of *Sennacherib* that besieged *Hierusalem* : Now then arise from thy bed of sloth and drowsiness ; begging of God with humble Prayers, that those Celestial Spirits who are sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of Salvation, and more particularly that thy guardian Angel may both guide and protect thee, that no destroying Angel, no terror of the night, no pestilence that walketh in darkness, no fiery darts of the Devil, no arrows of Temptation, by any filthy dreams, or noisome lusts, may infect and taint thy innocence, or disturb thy peace in the Lord.

For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord : walk therefore as children of the light.

And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

O blessed Father of Lights, with whom is no variableness nor shadow of turning ; shew the light of thy Countenance upon thy servant, and save me for thy mercies sake.

II.

'Tis in the Night we generally believe the Son of man shall come to judge both the quick and the dead; and he hath commanded thee to watch for his coming, that he find thee not sleeping: remembering that *his coming shall be in flaming fire, rendering vengeance to them that obey not his Gospel*, whereof this is a part, *watch and pray*: confirmed by his own example, who continued all night in prayer unto God: by the example of holy *David* frequently at his prayers in the night: of the Prophet *Isaiah*, *With my soul have I desired thee in the night, yea with my spirit within me will I seek thee early*: and of the Prophet *Jeremiah*. *Arise, cry out in the Night in the beginning of the watches, pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord.*

Mat. 25. 6
Mar. 13.
36, 37.

Luk. 6. 12.
Pf. 6. 3
63. & 119.
Isa. 26. 9.
Lam. 2. 19

Thy heart may now most opportunely, most intensely, most freely and fully be poured out unto the Lord, whilst the cares and businesses of the day distract thee not: whilst no external objects, or tumultuous noise disturb thy otherwise wandring imaginations, to withdraw thy heart from divine and celestial Contemplations.

Tu Christe somnum discute,
Tu rumpe noctis vincula:
Tu solve peccatum vetus,
Novumque lumeningere.

'Twas

III.

'Twas in the deep silence of the Night
thy blessed Saviour was born. And the
Shepherds *who kept watch over their flock,* *Luke 2. 7.
8.*
had therefore the happiness to receive the
first tidings of Salvation by an Angel from
Heaven. 'Tis now very seasonable to me-
ditate upon those great mysteries of Salvati-
on, the Incarnation and Birth of thy Re-
deemer, the Holiness and Innocence of his
Life, his whole nights Devotions and Pray-
ers, the many conspiracies against his life,
which he purposely assumed to lay down for
the sins of the world.

'Twas in the night (as being the cursed
deeds of darkness) that thy Lord was ap-
prehended in the Garden, and then bound
with Cords of Violence, and by rude hands
drag'd, and hurri'd to be arraigned as a Ma-
lefactor, falsely accused, spit upon and buf-
feted, examined with intents of blood,
judged and condemned : say then now in the
words of the holy Spirit of God,

P S A L M II.

Verses,

1. **W**Hy do the heathen so furiously rage
together : and why do the people
imagine a vain thing * ?

* By the
heathen is

meant Infidels, and such as be without the pale of the Church : By
the People, Hereticks and Schismatics within.

C c 4

2.The

2. *The Kings of the earth stand up : and the Rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against his anointed ** : Saying,

* This Prophecy

is remembred to be fulfilled by the Conspiracies, and practices of the Chiefs both of the *Jews* and *Romans* against Christ, *Acts* 4. 25, 26, 27.

3. *Let us break their bonds asunder : and*

* By bonds cast away their cords from us *.

are meant

the Laws of Christ, and by Cords those promises, threats, exhortations, examples — which draw our hearts to obey his Laws.

4. *He that dwelleth in Heaven will laugh them to scorn : the Lord will have them in de-*

* The neg- rison *.

lect and

contempt whereof, God is said to deride, as seeing it to be the highway to destruction.

5. *Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath :*

* For when and vex them in his sore displeasure *.

he shall

call such proud contemnners to account, it shall be not in mercy, but in wrath, to their eternal vexation and torment.

6. *Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill*

* 'Tis not of Sion *.

the utmost

malice of men or Devils can weaken the power or frustrate the Government of Christ in his Church.

7. *I will preach the Law whereof the Lord hath said unto me : * Thou art my Son, this*

* Nor hin- day have I begotten thee ||.

der the

publication of his Gospel received from God ; || Founded in the eternal and temporal Son-ship of Christ, who was both begotten from all eternity as the Son of God, and born in fulness of Time as the Son of Man.

8. *Desire,*

8. *Desire of me and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance: and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession *.*

* In respect of

his Godhead he is Lord of the whole earth: in respect of his Manhood, he obtained by intercession as Mediator betwixt God and man, that all people both *Jews* and *Gentiles* be called to the state of Salvation through him.

9. *Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron, and break them in pieces like a Potters vessel *.* * Whom he governs by subduing and mortifying their rebel lusts both sensual, and worldly.

10. *Be wise now therefore O ye Kings: be learned ye that are judges of the earth *.* * Which is that true wisdom, which chiefly all that are in authority should learn, as by whose power and example others may be converted.

11. *Serve the Lord with fear: and rejoyce unto him with reverence *.* * Both fear and joy are necessary qualifications in Religious Duties, that we neither be affrighted with the difficulty, nor rust up with the consolation that attends his service.

12. *Kiss the Son lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the right way: (if his wrath be kindled, yea but a little) blessed are they that put their trust in him *.* * There is a Kiss both of Love and Honour, and of Obedience, the which in all respects is due to our Redeemer, the neglect whereof is the way to perish by his wrath, as to obey him and trust in him is the way of true Blessedness.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

The

The Prayer.

O Blessed Jesus, in Thee have I put my trust: let me never perish from the right way of that love and obedience I owe to thy Sacred Majesty: and let all the Nations of the earth submit to thy Sceptre of Righteousness, that they perish not in thy wrath, but may inherit the blessings of them that put their trust in Thee, who art our only Saviour and Redeemer. *Amen.*

I V.

Meditations for the Night.

THE Angels of Heaven *rest not day and night crying, Holy, Holy, holy Lord God of Hosts.* And if thou desirest to serve God upon earth according to the pattern of his worship in Heaven, then let not thy sensual inclinations to sleep and ease, defraud thee of the happiness to joyn in the night as well as in the day with the Celestial quire in the praises of God.

For if this be done cordially, chearfully and constantly in this life, there will be no question of being admitted into that blessed society to glorifie God in a higher degree of perfection and joy in Heaven.

P S A L M VIII.

Which is believed to be divinely composed,
for the praise of God in the night, because
therein is mention of the Moon and of the
Stars, and not of the Sun.

Verfes,

1. **O** *Lord our Governour *, how excellent
is thy Name in all the world || ? Thou
hast set thy glory above the Heavens †.*

* The
Lord is

Governour of all men, and of all things by his power and providence, but especially of his Church and people by his Righteousness and Truth.

|| The glory of God's name is celebrated in all the parts of the world, more especially in the Heaven above.

† And yet 'tis far above what those most intelligent Beings, the Angels of Heaven, are capable to behold, or conceive, whose apprehensions are finite, but his glory is infinite.

2. *Out of the mouths of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies : that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger *.*

*The most
imperfect

Beings have in them strength of argument sufficient to maintain both the providence of God over all, and the dispensation of Grace, and Salvation through *Jesus* Christ, against the most bitter enemies of either : witness the cry of little children, *Matth.* 21. 26. and the conversion of the World by illiterate *Fisher-men*.

3. *For I will consider the Heavens, the work of thy Fingers : the Moon and the Stars which thou hast ordained *.*

* To con-
sider the

excellent workmanship, influences and revolutions of the Heavens, and all the hosts thereof ordained for the service of man, and the high-
est

est Heaven also for his everlasting abode, enwraps the devout soul with admiration of the love of God to man.

4. *Lord, what is man that thou art so mindful of him; and the son of man that thou visitest him * ?*

* Especially that

frail sinful man should be so regarded by the great Lord of Heaven, as to be visited by him in the likeness of humane flesh.

5. *Thou madest him lower than the Angels :*

* Though to crown him with glory and worship * :

man be

lower than the Angels above, yet is he adorned with eminence above all earthly things: and with respect, subjection and obedience from them.

6. *Thou makest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands : thou hast put all things*

* God ha- in subjection under his feet * :

ving given

him power over all sublunary creatures, and made them to submit to his Command and service :

7. *All Sheep and Oxen, yea and the Beasts of the field,*

8. *The Fowls of the Air, and the Fishes of the Sea, and whatsoever walketh through the paths of the Seas *.*

* Even all the inha-

bitants of the Air, and of the Sea, and of the dry Land.

9. *O Lord our Governour, how excellent is thy Name in the world !*

And therefore with Angels and Archangels, and all the Company of Heaven and Earth, I will magnifie God's holy Name, and praise him, saying,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Medita-

V.

Meditations for the Night.

HOW aptly doth the darkness of the night represent the gloomy shades of death ; wherein all those lightsome Consolations which this vain world affords, are buried in the grave of dark Oblivion ? That's *the land where all things are forgotten.* *Pf. 88. 12.*

The living know that they shall die, but the dead know not any thing : and Sleep is the image, the brother of Death ; in many respects they resemble each other ; for,

1. In both thou art blind, deaf, dumb ; only Death is a longer and more perfect privation of Sense.

2. *In both thou art at rest from thy labours, and thy works follow thee ;* being often represented to thy fancy by way of Dream ; but more fully and clearly to thy Conscience, when thou shalt awake to Judgment. *Rev. 14. 13.*

3. Both are temporary : For as thou dost daily awake from thy natural Sleep, and arise from thy Bed, upon the approach of the day : So certainly shalt thou awake from the sleep of death, and be raised out of thy bed of clay (the Grave) when the day of the Lord shall come : And *since that day will come as a Thief in the night, let mine eyes prevent the night-watches (O Lord) that I may be occupied in thy words.* *2 Pet. 3. 10. Psal. 119. 148.*

4. As Sleep is the brother of Death, so Death is the sister of Sin : And this also in Holy

Eph. 5. 14. Holy Writ is called a Sleep: *Awake thou that*
1 Cor. 15. sleepest ---- *Awake to Righteousness, and sin*
 34. *not.*

'Tis fabled that *Somnus* tempting *Palinurus*, when he fell asleep, tumbled him into the Sea, and drowned him: And if the sleep of Death find thee securely sleeping in any known Sin unrepented, he that hath the power of death will hurl thee headlong into the bottomless Abyfs of death eternal. O

Psal. 13. 6. *lighten mine eyes, O Lord, that I sleep not in death: lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him.*

Aug. med. "Grant me, blessed Lord, so to order,
 "govern, and end my life, that death may
 "seize me but as a Sleep; and this Sleep
 "may be in Rest: this Rest in Security, and
 "Security in eternity. *Amen.*

P S A L M S

For the Night-season.

PSAL. XCII.

Verfes,

1. **I** *T is a good thing to give thanks unto the*
Lord: and to sing praises unto thy

**To praise Name, O most Highest*.*

is good in both the kinds of goodness, viz. of Profit and Pleasure.

2. *To tell of thy loving kindness betimes in*
the morning: and of thy truth in the night-
season.*

** In the*
morning

which represents the rising Prosperity of man, it is good to give
thanks

thanks for the loving kindness of the Lord, and in the night of Adversity also to praise him for his truth and righteousness, at all times, and in all conditions.

3. *Upon an Instrument of ten strings, and upon the Lute : upon a loud Instrument and the Harp *.*

* To employ both

our hearts and voices as the loud instruments of his praise.

4. *For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy works : And I will rejoyce in giving praise for the operation of thy hands *.*

* The works of

God do then truly delight the Souls of the righteous, when in them they both see the goodness, wisdom — of the Lord, and praise his name that made them.

5. *O Lord, how glorious are thy works ! and thy thoughts are very deep *.*

* The pious Soul is

ravish'd with love and admiration in contemplation of Gods works, as excelling in glory and depth of wisdom her frail capacity,

6. *An unwise man doth not well consider this : and a fool doth not understand it *.*

* And 'tis the ex-

treamest of folly, not so to consider the superexcellency of the divine Wisdom in his works as to see, and love him in them, and for them.

7. *When the ungodly are green as the grass, and when all the workers of wickedness do flourish : then shall they be destroyed for ever : but thou, Lord, art the most highest for evermore *.*

* The wicked

that do not this, though they may flourish for a time, yet their punishment proceeding from the decree of the most high God shall be everlasting.

8. *For*

8. *For lo thine enemies, O Lord, lo thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of*

* And unavoidable. wickedness shall be destroyed *.
because all wicked persons are the enemies of God.

9. *But mine horn shall be exalted like the horn of an Unicorn: for I am anointed with*

* But the strength fresh oil *.

and vigour of the righteous shall encrease through the Unction of the Holy One, or the Graces of Gods Spirit;

10. *Mine eyes also shall see his lust upon his enemies: and mine ear shall hear his desire of the wicked that rise up against me *.*

* Whereby all the sinful lusts of the flesh are master'd, and all the assaults of Ghostly enemies are subdued.

11. *The righteous shall flourish like a Palm tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in*

* Like a Libanus *.

Palm the righteous man sinks not under the weight of afflictions, or violence of temptations, but grows the more in Grace thereby.

12. *Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the courts of the house of*

* Whilst they are our God *.

and continue to be true members of Christ Church, against which the gates of hell shall not prevail.

13. *They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking *.*

* They shall increase in Grace as in years, being fruitful in all good works, acceptable unto God through Jesus Christ.

14. *That*

14. *That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is : and that there is no unrighteousness in him **.

* And such
happy

people do truly praise the Lord, both with their lips and in their lives : as from whom all their strength in Grace and goodness is derived.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

I Know, O Lord, that 'tis a thing both joyful and profitable, and my bounden duty to give thee Thanks both night and day, in prosperity and adversity : for the great mercy and truth of thy promises is manifested at all times, and in all conditions : Let me never forget to meditate in thy works : and though I cannot fathom the depth of thy wisdom in them, grant me the more to love and admire thy transcendent perfections appearing in all the operations of thy hands, *works of Wonder* : for and in the which I humbly beg, I may continually praise thy Name, not only in word, but also in deed and in truth, and that as the night of my life cometh on, and I grow more full in days, so I may be also more fruitful *in all good works to the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ.*

P S A L M CXXXIV.

To be used in the Night, as wherein the people of God excite each other to the praise of God in their Night-Assemblies in his house.

Verfes,

1. **B**Ehold, now praise the Lord : all ye servants of the Lord *.

* Divine praise being the highest of Religious duties, becomes the lips of such only as are devoted to the service of God.

2. Ye that by night stand in the house of the Lord *, In the Courts of the House of our God ||.

* Who both night

and day are intent upon this high and holy employment.

|| But especially such as be ordained to the administration of Holy Offices in the House of God. Mystically, God hath three Courts, through which we must enter into his House, the Church ; and be entitled to his Service : 1. Faith, which is the outer-Court : 2. Hope gives a nearer admission into his presence : 3. Charity unites our hearts unto God, and inflames them to his praise.

3. Lift up your hands in the Sanctuary :

* Not by our words and praise the Lord *.

only, but by the works of our hands God must be glorified, *Mat.* 5. 16. And to do this worthily

4. The Lord that made heaven and earth :

* Is a blessing that give thee blessing out of Sion *.

descends from above, but is conveyed by the ministry of the Church.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The

The Prayer.

O Lord, who hast made Heaven and Earth for the service of Man, and Man more immediately to serve Thee: Give unto all thy servants Grace, and to me also, to lift up holy hands, and pure hearts to praise thee night and day in the Courts of thy house, and in all the works of our hands to glorifie thy Name: And to this end let thy blessing through the ministry of thy Church descend upon us in this life, that we may inherit the blessings of thy Church triumphant in heaven, through *Jesus* Christ.

The CXXXIX. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

O Lord, the Righteous God, who tri- Verse 1.
est the very hearts and reins: *Thou*
hast searched me out, through all the wind-
ings and turnings of my deceitful heart, *and*
known me in all the most hidden, and inmost
of my thoughts and desires; *Thou knowest my*
down-sitting, both with what company, and
when alone, both with what intentions,
and what affections; *and my up-rising*, with
what guilt, or Innocence I arise from every
of my actions: in all which *thou understan-*
dest my thoughts long before, even before they
be conceived in my mind, as knowing my
inclinations to entertain such or such
thoughts. Dd 2 *Thou*

2. *Thou art about my path, wherein I walk, and about my bed, wherein I rest; and spiest out all my ways, seeing both the equity and iniquity both of my affections and actions, in all my ways both of rest and motion, ease and labour.*
3. *For lo there is not a word in my tongue but thou knowest it altogether; both, First, Its original conception in my mind; Secondly, My intention in its utterance with my mouth; Thirdly, Its good or bad influence upon others: O set a watch over my mouth, and guard the door of my lips, that I offend not in my tongue.*
4. *Thou hast fashioned me behind and before, moulded me throughout into this goodly shape and proportion of parts whereof I consist: and laid thine hand upon me, supported me in this Being thou hast given me.*
5. *Such knowledge as appears both in my Creation and preservation is too wonderful and excellent for me, I cannot attain unto it: it excels the reach of my apprehension even to wonder and astonishment.*
6. *Whither then shall I go from thy spirit, which filleth the world, and containeth all things? or whither shall I go from thy presence, who art every where by thy Essence, Power and Presence both within, and without the world?*
7. *If I climb up into heaven thou art there, in highest Majesty and Glory: if I go down to hell, thou art there also: in the nether hell by the execution of thy righteous judgments, and in the grave also, for that very dust where-*

whereinto the dead bodies of men are dissolved, is preserved from annihilation by thy essential presence therewithal.

If I take the wings of the morning, which even in a moment overspreads and embeams the face of the whole earth, and be conveyed as swift as lightning to *remain in the utmost parts of the Sea*, beyond all the habitable parts of this inferior world. 8.

Even there thine hand of powerful influence *shall lead me* : I should not otherwise live and move, and have a Being : *And thy right hand* which renders to every man according to his works, *shall hold me* to give an account of all my ways and doings. I will not therefore assay to fly from thee, though justly displeased for my sins ; but rather upon the wings of true Repentance, I will fly unto thee : even into the arms of thy unspeakable mercy, through the merits of my dearest Saviour. 9.

If I say, through the deceitful imaginations of my darkned heart, *surely the darkness*, which hideth all things from the sight of men, *shall cover me* from the sight of God also : I shall soon be convinced of the folly of such a gross conceit, for *then shall my night*, the most secret of my thoughts, and closest deeds of darkness *be turned unto day*, be as clearly seen as in the noon-day Sun. 10.

Yea the darkness, that which is such to us, *is no darkness with thee ; the darkness and light to thee are both alike*, who seest all things in the brightness of thine own transcendent Essence, without the mediation of material light. 11.

12. *For my reins are thine, my innate and most secret lults and pronenesses to evil escape not thy scrutiny, and view. Thou hast covered me in my mothers womb, by the influence of thy Power and Providence I was in the materials of my Being preserved from abortion.*
13. *I will give thanks unto thee as for my Making, so also that I am fearfully and wonderfully made, my Formation in my mothers womb being a prodigious piece of workmanship: and indeed marvellous are all thy works both of Creation, Preservation----*
14. *My bones though hid from the eyes of men, under the covering of flesh and skin, are not hid from thee, for they are framed by thee, though I be made secretly; both invincible, and inconceivable is the way of my Formation, and fashioned like some curious Embroidery, or Net-work through the variety of my spreading Veins, Arteries, Sinews, Ligaments, beneath in the earth or in my mothers womb, than the which the earth affords not a more secret shop or work-house.*
15. *Thine eyes of Prescience, Power and Providence did see my substance yet being imperfect, decree me to be a living man, when I was yet but an unshapen Embryo: and in thy Book were all my members written, every joynt, sinew, vein, were delineated as in a Book by thy hand of power, goodness and wisdom.*
16. *Which day by day were fashioned, grew up by degrees into a perfect shape, and proportion*

tion of parts, *when as yet* a little space before *there was none of them*, they did not exist in nature, or were no other than a deformed Lump of unclean Seed.

How dear and precious, yea mysterious and profound are thy counsels unto me, O God, when I consider with what an unfathomed depth of wisdom, mercy and justice thou dost order all things in heaven and earth: *O how great is the sum of them!* the number, variety, use, and beauty of them cannot be summ'd up.

17.

If I tell them, I undertake an impossible task, for *they are more in number than the sand* upon the Sea-shore which cannot be numbred: and therefore *when I awake up I am present with thee* in contemplation of thy marvellous works, and of thy good providence over me, both sleeping and waking.

18.

Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God, who forget thee, and the wondrous works which thou hast done? *Depart from me ye bloud-thirsty men:* I will not communicate with you in your sinful desires, and doings, which tend to the murder and everlasting destruction of your immortal Souls.

19.

For they speak unrighteously against thee: If they speak of thee, O Lord, 'tis not aright and as becometh the honour of thy Name: *And thine enemies take thy Name in vain.* And therefore they are thine enemies, because thy Name which is great, wonderful and holy, is profaned by them.

20.

Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? I should not otherwise love thee, O

21.

Lord, did I not hate all them, not in their persons, but in their sinful actions, whereby they are hateful and offensive to thy Majesty. *And am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?* Their rebellion and disobedience is a great grief, and a wound unto my spirit.

22. *Yea, I hate them right sore, as though they were mine enemies,* even because they are thine enemies, through the iniquity of their doings: And herein,

23. *Try me, O God,* as the silver is tried, when the dross is purged thence: that I may both love mine enemies as they are mine, but hate them as thine: *and seek out the ground of my heart,* purge out that Core of corruption from whence all unlawful love, and hatred issues: *Prove me, and examine my thoughts:* Purifie my Soul in all her imaginations, affections and intentions, that no dregs of sinful pollution cleave thereunto.

24. *Look well if there be any way of wickedness in me:* Assist me by thy All-seeing Spirit to look into mine heart, and diligently to search, and try my ways, lest in any respect I swerve from thy most holy Laws: *And lead me in the way everlasting,* the way that leads to the full enjoyment of thee, my God, the fountain of everlasting Life and Happiness, that without distraction or cessation, I may ascribe

Glory to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

C H A P. VIII.

Of Meditations fitted to every Days ordinary Actions, and several Dispositions of the Souls of men, and other subjects of Religious meditation.

When you go forth out of your House or Chamber, Say,

THE Lord preserve my going out, and my coming in : from this time forth for evermore. *Pf. 121.8.*

He shall give his Angels charge over thee : *Pf. 91.11.* to keep thee in all thy ways :

In their hands they shall bear thee, lest at any time thou hurt thy foot against a stone. *12.*

O hold thou up my goings in thy paths : *Pf. 17.5.* that my footsteps slip not.

Hold thou up my goings in thy paths : that I may daily perform my Vows.

Lead me forth in thy Truth, and learn *Pf. 25.4.* me : for Thou art the God of my Salvation, in Thee hath been my hope all the day long.

As you walk or travel by the way.

I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life, *John 14.6*
saith my blessed Redeemer : *The Way* I must follow ; *the Truth* I must believe ; *the Life* I must hope for : *the Way* which leadeth me ; *the Truth* which teacheth me ; and *the Life* whereunto he bringeth me : *the Way* is undefiled,

defiled, *the Truth* is infallible, and *the Life* without end.

Blessed are they that are undefiled in this Way, and walk in this Truth, that leads to life everlasting.

As you stand upon some high Place.

Pf. 36. 5.

Thy mercy, O Lord, reacheth unto the heavens: and thy faithfulness unto the clouds.

6.

Thy righteousness standeth like the strong mountains: and thy judgments are like the great deep.

7.

Thou Lord, shalt save both man and beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God! and the children of men shall put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8.

They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness of thy House: and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9.

For with thee is the Well of Life, and in thy Light shall we see Light: *even the light of joy unspeakable and glorious in the light of thy Countenance.*

As you behold pleasant Grounds, and variety of Objects.

Pf. 104. 24.

O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25.

So is the great and wide Sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts;

These

Chap.8. *to ordinary Actions, &c.* 411

These wait all upon thee, that thou mayst give them meat in due season. 26.

When thou givest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good. 27.

When thou hidest thy face they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath they die, and are turned again to their dust. 28.

When thou lettest thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth. 29.

The glorious Majesty of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoyce in his works. 30.

The earth shall tremble at the looks of Him: if he but touch the hills, they shall smoke. 31.

I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will praise my God while I have my Being. 32.

And so shall my words please him: my joy shall be in the Lord. 33.

As for sinners they shall be consumed out of the earth: and the ungodly shall come to an end. Praise thou the Lord, O my Soul, praise the Lord. 34.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

When you hear or see any Thing extraordinary.

Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty: just and true are thy ways, thou King of Saints. *Rev. 15.3.*

Who

4. Who will not fear thee, O Lord, and glorifie thy Name? For thou only art holy.
Pf. 72.18. Blessed be the Lord God, even the God of *Israel*, who only doth wondrous things.
 19. And blessed be the name of his Majesty for ever: and all the earth shall be filled with his Majesty. *Amen, Amen.*

When you hear the Clock, or see the hour of the Day.

- How fast doth hour after hour come on! time hasting to be swallowed up of Eternity.
Pf. 144.4. Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.
Pf. 90.9. Our days upon earth are as a shadow: and we bring our years to an end as a tale that is told.
 12. So teach me to number my days, that I may apply my self unto wisdom: wisely providing for that long day, wherein the Sun of Righteousness shall shine without setting.

When you go to Read or Study.

- 2 Tim. 2. 15.* Study to shew thy self approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
Psal. 119. Open thou mine eyes, O Lord, that I may see the wondrous things of thy Law, in the true sence and meaning of thy holy Spirit therein, being not deceived by any false glosses, and misinterpretations of men.
 Grant, blessed Lord, that what I Read or Meditate may conduce to a more clear under-

understanding of thy Will : and that I may confirm the same by the holiness of my Life : *Jam. 1. 25.* being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of thy word.

Being wearied therewith.

Much study is a weariness to the flesh : *Eccl. 12. 12*
And of making Books there is no end.

Turn again unto thy rest, O my Soul, return to converse with thy God, who is the centre in whom alone the immortal Soul finds rest : Harken unto the sweet refreshing call of thy dear Lord and Saviour, saying, *Pf. 116. 17.*

Come unto me all ye that are weary and heavy laden, and I will refresh you. *Mat. 11. 18.*

Behold, I come, holy *Jesus*, relying upon this, and that other gracious saying, In Me ye shall have peace, but in the world ye have tribulation : but be of good cheer I have overcome the world. *S. Joh. 16. 33.*

Lord, let me never be weary in well-doing, but when I may do better : and prevent me in all my doings with thy most gracious favour, and further me with thy continual help, that in all my Prayers and Meditations, studies and endeavours begun, continued and ended in thee, I may glorify thy holy Name : and finally obtain everlasting life, through *Jesus* Christ.

When you go about any worldly Employment.

God shall bring every work into judgment, *Eccl. 12. 14*
with

with every secret thing: whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Pf. 141.4. O let not mine heart be inclined to any evil thing: let me not be occupied in ungodly works, with the men that work wickedness: neither let me be ensnared with their delights.

2 Tim. 4. 18.

Deliver me, O Lord, from every evil work, and stablish me in every good word and work.

Blessed *Jesus*, let all my works be accepted through the merits of thy sacred and renowned actions, and the imperfections thereof pardoned through Faith in thy blood, *Amen*.

When you are sad or discontented.

Pfal. 77.3. When I am in heaviness I will think upon God: when my heart is vexed I will complain, even unto God will I make my moan.
Nemo est in mundo sine aliqua tribulatione & molestia, sive Rex — Sed quis est qui melius habet? Utrique qui pro Deo aliquid pati volet. T. K.

Pfal. 42.6. Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my Soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7. Put thy trust in God: for I will yet give him thanks for the help of his Countenance.

Pfal. 37.3. Put thy trust in God, and be doing good: whilst I do the thing that is good, and abstain from evil, I may reasonably hope (upon my devout Prayers) for the return of God's favour unto me: and that the Light of his Countenance shall dispel all my darkness
 from

fom imaginations, all my gloomy fears, and the perturbations of my Spirit.

Return, return, O Lord God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine upon thy servant : O shew the light of thy Countenance, and I shall be whole.

When you sit idle.

Why stand you here all the day idle? the *Mat. 20. 6.*
Devil who tempteth unto all other sins is himself tempted by idleness.

Watch ye therefore, for you know not when the master of the house cometh : at *Mat. 13. 36.*
Even, or at Mid-night, or at the Cock-crowing, or in the Morning.

Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. 37.

Upon wandring, wanton Eyes.

A Wicked eye is an evil thing, and what *Eccles. 31. 13.*
is created more wicked than an Eye? and therefore it weepeth upon every occasion.

How dare I look up unto Heaven, which is the throne of Gods Purity, with those eyes that have been set upon vanity and iniquity?

A wise mans eyes are in his head : but the *Eccles. 2. 14.*
eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

I have made a Covenant with mine eyes, *Job 31. 1.*
not to look upon a maid.

For whosoever looketh upon a woman to *Mat. 5. 28.*
lust after her, hath already committed adultery with her in his heart.

But

Pf. 25.15.

But mine eyes shall be ever looking unto the Lord : for he shall pluck my feet out of the net ; my affections from being ensnared with unlawful objects.

When you are tempted to any Sin.

Meditat. I.

Avoid Satan ; thou wicked and unclean spirit avoid : Thou hast no part or lot in me.

I am solemnly devoted to the service of my God, and my *Jesus* ; and thy sworn adversary, I have solemnly abjured thee, and all thy works ; and must not now yield to any of thine unclean suggestions.

Pfal. 57.1.

Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my Soul trusteth in Thee, and under the shadow of thy Wings shall be my refuge until this tyranny be overpast.

2.

I will call unto the most high God : even to the God that shall perform the cause I have in hand.

3.

He shall send from Heaven and save me : from the reproof of him that would eat me up.

4.

God shall send forth his mercy and truth : my Soul is among Lions : the Devil and his Angels have too great a hank upon my Soul.

But my Trust is in the tender mercy of my God : therefore I shall not fall.

Meditat.

Meditat. II.

When I am tempted to any evil, I complain of the Devil : but my self is the greatest Devil to my Soul, whilst I do not deny my self the fulfilling of its irrational appetites.

All the forces wherewith the enemy fights against my Soul are within me : 'Tis from those warring members within, they are both raised, armed and maintained.

But whensoever I call upon God, then shall mine enemies be put to flight : this I know, for God is on my side. *Psal. 56.9;*

In Gods word will I rejoyce : in the Lords word will I comfort me. *10,*

Yea in God have I put my trust ; I will not fear what than (or Devil) can do unto me. *11.*

O God make speed to save me : O Lord make haste to help me.

Hold not thy tongue, O God : keep not still silence ; refrain not thy self, O God.

For lo thine enemies make a murmuring, and they that hate thee have lift up their head.

O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliver me : make hast to help me, O Lord.

*Meditat. III.**Being Tempted, Say,*

'Tis the Lords cause I must now maintain,
'tis his quarrel I must fight, for the grand

E e

enemy

enemy of God and Man, would now rob God of his Honour, and of that Obedience which is due to his most holy Laws; and I, being Tempted, am thereby challenged to be the Lords Champion.

Pfal. 44. 7, But I will not trust in my Bow, 'tis not my Sword that shall save me.

8. But it is thou, Lord, that savest us from our enemies; and puttest them to confusion that hate us.

Pf. 74. 23, Arise, O God, maintain thine own cause; remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24. Forget not the voice of thine enemies; the presumption of them that hate thee encreaseth ever more and more.

Meditat. IV.

Upon Temptations.

The victory over the Devil, and all his temptations were easily obtained, could I but once get the mastery over those lusts, which war against the Soul.

In which spiritual warfare, the banner under which I must fight, is the Cross of my Redeemer: by the virtue whereof all my intestine foes may be vanquish't in the Crucifixion of them: and the old man with all his mutinous troops of deceivable lusts be subdued, and led captive in the Chains of holy Mortification.

O blessed *Jesu*, the Captain of my Salvation, strengthen and encourage me, manfully

fully to fight under thy banner against all my ghostly adversaries; And let thy Grace so prevent and follow me, that I may follow thee by the Cross to the Crown, through the School of Grace to the Throne of Glory.
Amen.

Upon the Prevailing of any Temptation.

I will say unto the God of my strength, *Pf. 42. 11.*
why hast thou forgotten me: and why go I
thus heavily, while the enemy oppresseth
me?

My bones are smitten asunder as with a 12,
Sword; while mine enemies that trouble me
cast me in the teeth.

Namely, while they say daily unto me: 13.
where is now thy God?

Have mercy upon me, O God, have mer- *Pf. 41. 10.*
cy upon me: raise thou me up again and I
shall reward them: being more careful to
resist the Devil, and all his suggestions.

For sake me not, O Lord my God: be not *Pf. 38. ult.*
thou far from me.

Haste thee to help me, O Lord God of
my Salvation.

Having escaped a Temptation.

The snares of death compassed me round
about: and the overflowing of ungodliness *Psal. 18. 3,*
made me afraid.

The pains of hell came about me: the 4.
snares of death overtook me.

Pf. 124.1. If the Lord himself had not been on my side I may well now say : if the Lord himself had not been on my side,

3. The waters of Temptation had drowned me, and the stream had gone over my Soul.

4. Yea the deep waters of the proud had gone even over my Soul ;

But praised be the Lord who hath not given me over for a prey unto their teeth.

5. My Soul is escaped even as a Bird out of the snare of the Fowler : the snare is broken and I am delivered.

6. Our help standeth in the Name of the Lord : who hath made heaven and earth : To whom be all Glory.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

When you Hunger, or Thirst.

I.

Mat. 5 6. Blessed are they that hunger and thirst after righteousness : for they shall be satisfied. They shall receive such a satisfaction, as the most delicious of bodily meats and drinks cannot give.

Joh. 4. 13. He that drinketh of this water shall thirst again : but whoso shall drink of the water that I shall give him, shall never thirst.

14. But the water that I shall give him, shall be in him a Well of living water springing up to everlasting Life.

Lord, evermore give me this water that I thirst not:

'Tis

'Tis the Graces of thy holy Spirit I humbly beg : which alone can satisfie the vast desires of my Soul.

II.

Labour not for the meat that perisheth : *Joh. 6.27.*
but labour for that meat which endureth to everlasting life : which the Son of man shall give unto you ; for him hath God the Father sealed : sent into the world to be the incorruptible Food of our immortal Souls.

This is the Bread that came down from *Verse 50.*
Heaven, that a man might eat thereof and not die : Lord, evermore give me this Bread : 'Tis thy blessed self, Holy Jesus, I humbly beg to be the Food of my Soul ; in Grace here, in Glory hereafter.

III.

That my Saviour may be the food of my Soul, I must offer up my self to be the food of my Saviour.

'Twas for this food he hungred, when he *Matth. 4.*
was tempted.

'Twas for this he thirsted hanging upon *Joh. 19.18.*
the Cross.

But my heart is too hard and stony for my Lord to feed upon : But may he, who is able of stones to raise up children to *Abraham*, command my stony heart to be made bread for my Redeemer.

And that it may be so ; it must be well steeped in the tears of true Penitence, kneaded through Faith in his blood, baked by the sacred fire of divine Love ; and given him

to eat by a sincere and thorough Devotion to his service.

I V.

The Souls of just men made perfect hunger not, thirst not, but are as the Angels in Heaven, who neither eat, nor drink as we mortals do upon earth : And yet they feast continually, being satisfied with the blissful presence of God.

'Tis thy imperfection and infelicity (O my Soul) to desire corporal meats and drinks, to sustain thy frail tabernacle of flesh.

But blessed be the Lord my God, who hath not made me like the beasts that perish, capable only of a sensual happiness in sowing to the flesh from whence only corruption is reaped ; but of a felicity perfect, solid, everlasting in the beatifical vision and fruition of his divine goodness : in whose presence there is fulness of Joy : and at whose right hand there is pleasure for evermore.

S. Chrysostom's Grace before Meat.

Blessed be thou my God, who feedest me from my youth up : who givest Meat to all flesh : O fill our hearts with food and gladness, that having alway what is sufficient, we may abound unto every good work, in Christ *Jesus*, with whom to thee be all glory, honour, and dominion, with thy Holy Spirit for ever and ever. *Amen.*

After

After you have Eaten or Drunk.

I.

I have now allayed the importunate craving of my appetite; and my body is satisfied with material food: but nothing can satisfy my Soul but to behold the presence of God in righteousness.

Awaken, blessed Lord, awaken up my Soul after thine own likeness: for that only can give me a true and lasting satisfaction, *when I awake up after thy likeness I shall be satisfied with it.* *Pf. 17. ult.*

II.

Praise the Lord, O my Soul, and all that is within me, praise his holy Name. *Pf. 103. 1.*

Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as the Eagle. 4.

O that men would praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doth for the children of men. *Pf. 107. 8.*

For he satisfieth the empty Soul: and filleth the hungry Soul with goodness. 9.

But I am less than the least of all the mercies shewed unto thy servant, unworthy to have my *heart filled with food and gladness*, having too frequently abused thy good creatures of meats and drinks to Riot and Excess therein.

O satisfy me with thy mercy, and that soon; so shall I rejoyce and be glad all the days of my life. *Pf. 19. 14.*

When you are asked an Alms being able to Relieve.

I.

How much am I bound to the good providence of my heavenly Father who hath raised my condition in this world to be of the number of those that abound, and not of them that want, since *'tis more blessed to give than to receive.*

Ad. 20. 35

Blessed Lord, vouchsafe to give me a heart full of Compassion, an eye full of pity, and a hand open and bountiful, according to my ability towards my poor needy Brethren: *He that soweth sparingly shall reap sparingly: and he that soweth bountifully shall reap bountifully.*

2 Cor. 9. 6.

Tunc mihi a-

bilitur in

altum chz-

ritus surgit, cum ad ima proximorum se misericorditer inclinet: Et quo benignius descendit ad ima, eo potentius recurrit ad summa. Gregi.

II.

I have not deserved to enjoy more worldly wealth, than this poor person who now begs to be supplied out of my store: But such is the great goodness of my God towards me, that he hath not only given me Food and Rayment, but also wherewithal to express my gratitude and love to God by my ready relief of my Christian Brethren. Blessed be God, who hath not only given me ability, but this Opportunity also, to lay up in store for my self a good foundation against the time to come, that I may lay hold on eternal life.

When

When you hear others evil spoken of.

Lord, if I be not as bad, or worse than these persons I now hear traduced, I have the more reason to praise thee, who by thy grace and goodness hast preserved me from such miscarriages.

But did I truly reflect upon mine own misdemeanors I should have little reason to intend the reproaches of others.

Lord, who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle, or who shall rest upon thy holy hill?

He that hath used no deceit in his tongue : *Psal. 15. 3.*
nor done evil to his neighbour, and hath not slandered his neighbour.

When you hear your self reproached.

As for me I was even as a deaf man, and *Pf. 38. 13.*
heard not : and as one that is dumb, that doth not open his mouth.

I became as one that heareth not : and in *14.*
whose mouth are no reproofs.

I will patiently bear my reproach because I have sin'd against the Lord.

The Disciple is not above his Master, nor *Mat. 10. 25.*
the servant above his Lord.

It is enough for the Disciple to be as his *26.*
Master, and the servant as his Lord : if they have called the master of the house, Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?

For what glory is it, if when you be buffeted for your faults you take it patiently? *1 Pet. 2. 20*

But

But if when you do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example that we should follow his steps.

22. Who did no sin, neither was any guile found in his mouth.

23. Who when he was reviled, reviled not again, when he suffered he threatned not, but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously.

When you are crost in any your worldly desires, or interests.

Ecccl. 2. 4. Whatsoever is brought upon thee, take chearfully; and be patient when thou art changed to a low estate.

5. For gold is tried in the fire, and acceptable men in the furnace of adversity.

Blessed *Jesus*, since thy kingdom is not of this world, let not me, thy devoted servant and subject, either desire or hope to be happy upon earth: but grant me so to love what thou commandest, and desire what thou dost promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, my heart may surely there be fixed where true joys are to be found.

When you suffer severall kinds of Affliction.

This, O Lord, is the portion of thy people: and I know, O Lord, and do verily

ly believe'tis of thy goodness, thou hast *Pf. 119.75*
caused me to be troubled.

But far, very far short are my sufferings
to those of thy blessed Apostle, professing
of himself, *In labours abundant, in stripes* *2 Cor. 11.*
above measure, in prisons more frequent, in *23,*
deaths often.

Of the Jews, five times received I forty *24,*
stripes save one.

Thrice was I beaten with rods: once was I *25,*
stoned: thrice I suffered shipwrack, a night
and day I have been in the deep.

In journeyings, often; in perils of waters, in *26,*
perils of Robbers, in perils by my own Country-
men, in perils by the Heathen, in perils in the
City, in perils in the Wilderneck, in perils in the
Sea, in perils amongst false Brethren.

In weariness and painfulness, in watching, *27,*
often; in hunger and thirst, in fastings often,
in cold and nakedness----- Such a heap of
troubles betiding an innocent, active, bles-
sed man, may surely move me to bear pati-
ently my smaller proportion of affliction,
remembering that all things work together *Rom. 8.28*
for good to them that love God.

When you suffer any bodily Pain.

Both this, and the greatest of the pains
my corruptible flesh can possibly suffer, are
but as a Flea-biting to the least of the pains
of the nether Hell, which my sins have just-
ly deserved; but, blessed Lord, let me have
my punishment in this life, and spare, O
spare me in the life to come.

I am not master of my self, except in patience I possess my Soul, in spite of what flesh can do unto me.

Ecc. 1. 22 A furious man cannot be justified, or escape punishment : for the sway of his fury shall be his destruction.

23, A patient man will bear for a time : and afterwards joy shall spring up unto him.

24. He will hide his words for a time : and the lips of many shall declare his wisdom.

I know, O Lord, that thou dost not willingly afflict the Sons of men : *S. Paul* had his thorn in the flesh, but 'twas to prevent the swelling of his heart with spiritual pride and vain-glory : And I humbly beg, O Lord, that my present pain in body, may through my patient sufferance conduce to the better health of my Soul.

And O that I were as feelingly sensible of the many sores and diseases of my Soul, as I am now of my bodily pains : I should then more affectionately and with greater devotion apply my self to the great Physician both of Soul and Body.

Being sensible of your want of Knowledge and Wisdom.

That it may please thee, O Lord, to forgive me all my negligences and ignorances, and to endue me with the Grace of thy Holy Spirit, to amend my life according to thy Word.

Wisd. 9. 1, O God of my Fathers, and Lord of all
4. mercy, give me wisdom that sitteth by thy
Throne :

Throne : and reject me not from among thy Children.

O send her out of thy holy Heavens, and from the Throne of thy Glory : that being present she may labour with me : that I may know what is pleasing unto thee. 10.

Though I have the gift of Prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and have all knowledge : and though I have all Faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not Charity, it profiteth me nothing. 1 Cor. 13. 2.

Being dull and averſe from holy Duties.

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord, for ever ? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me ? Ps. 13. 2.

How long ſhall I ſeek counſel in my Soul, and be ſo vexed in my heart ? how long ſhall mine enemies triumph over me ? 2.

Conſider and hear me, O Lord, my God : lighten mine eyes that I ſleep not in death, or in ſin unto death. 3.

Leſt mine enemy ſay, I have prevailed againſt him : for if I be caſt down, they that trouble me will rejoyce at it. 4.

But my truſt is in thy mercy : and my heart is joyful in thy Salvation. 5.

I will ſing of the Lord, becauſe he hath dealt ſo lovingly with me : yea I will praiſe the Name of the Lord the moſt high. 6.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

Upon

Upon the sense of your sins : and the mis-spending of your Time.

When I call to mind the days of my vanity, and the sins of my younger and wanton years : when I commune with mine own heart, and search out my spirits.

When I remember how little a portion of my Time hath been employed in the service of my God : and how much hath been spent in the service of Sin and Satan, and the fulfilling of mine own unruly Lusts.

When I consider how small, or no treasure of good works I have laid up in Heaven, and what a mass of sinful works I have treasured up against the day of wrath ; *my spirit is wounded within me, and my heart within me is desolate : my flesh trembleth for fear of thee, and I am afraid of thy Judgments.*

Ps. 119. 120. *Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies : and thy loving kindness which have been ever of old.*

6. *Oh remember not the sins and offences of my youth, nor of my riper years : O deal not with me after my sins, neither reward me after mine iniquities : but according to thy mercy think thou upon me, O Lord, for thy goodness.*

Ps. 56. 8. And as thou tellest my flittings : so put my tears into thy bottle : that as my sins, so my sorrows for sin may be noted in thy Book.

Assist me to redeem that precious time, which I have too much mis-spent in vanity and iniquity.

Oh

Oh spare me a little, that I may recover *Pf. 39.13.*
my strength : before I go hence and be no
more seen.

Resolves of future Holiness.

Unto thee, O God, will I pay my vows : un- Pf. 56.12.
to thee will I give thanks.

For thou hast delivered my Soul from death, 13.
and my feet from falling : that I may walk
before God in the light of the living : that en-
lightned with divine Grace, I may enjoy the
light of immortal Glory.

Teach me thy way, O Lord, and I will walk Pf. 86.11,
in thy Truth : O knit my heart unto thee, that
I may fear thy Name.

I will thank thee, O Lord my God, with all 12,
my heart, and will praise thy Name for ever-
more.

For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou 13.
hast delivered my Soul from the nethermost hell :
adding day after day unto my life, and space
for repentance unto my days.

O God my heart is ready, my heart is ready, Pf. 108.1.
I will sing and give praise unto the Lord, for
the riches of his goodness, forbearance, and Rom. 2.4.
long-suffering, leading me to repentance.

And my heart is ready, O God, my heart
is ready to do thy Will, and to keep thy
Commandments, only strengthen me with
thy divine Grace to do what thou Comman-
dest, and then Command whatsoever plea-
feth thee.

My heart is ready both to serve thee in all
the duties of holy Religion, and to serve
my

Tit. 2. 12,

my neighbour also, in the duties of Beneficence; and to watch over my self against all irrational desires: *that denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, I may now for the future, live soberly, righteously and godly in this present world.*

13.

Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearance of the great God, and of our Saviour Jesus Christ.

MEDITATIONS

Of Fasting and Alms-giving to be practised with holy Prayer and Meditation.

THAT my Prayers and Meditations may ascend into Heaven, and be there treasur'd up to my comfort in the day of my account, 'tis necessary that the Christian duties of Fasting and Almsgiving be frequently intermixed; for these are the Two Wings whereupon Holy Prayer is mounted into Heaven, and graciously accepted in the presence of God.

1 Pet. 2. 5.

These Three are those *spiritual Sacrifices acceptable unto God by Jesus Christ*, whereby every sincerely devout Christian as a member of the holy mystical Priesthood, sacrificeth all that he is, and all that he has unto God, from whom he hath received all. His *Soul* is poured forth by *Prayer*, his *Body* is sacrificed by *Fasting*: and his *Goods* are offered by *Alms-giving*.

Heb. 13. 15,

16.

Rom. 12. 1.

Phil. 4. 18.

We

We have no more to give ; and not in some considerable proportion to give each of these unto God, is to rob him of that tribute which is due unto him, as an acknowledgment that all we are, and all we do possess is held from him *in Capite*, as the chief Lord of all.

To pretend that all these Christian duties are implied, and may be supplied through the fulness of Faith in Christ, is a false and mistaken Notion of the holy and true Christian Faith, which both Commends and Commands, not the airy empty notions, but the real Performance of all these Religious duties.

Our blessed Lord, in his Heavenly Sermon on the Mount, joyns these together, and we may not without danger to our Souls presume to part them, or vainly conceive that any one without the other will be accepted of God : But being all sincerely practised as our Lord directs, *Matt. 6. 1, 5, 16.* we shall then as he Commands, *lay up for our selves treasure in Heaven, where are neither moth nor rust,* ver. 20.

Thus devout *Cornelius* sent up such a plentiful treasure into Heaven, as brought down thence one of those Celestial Spirits for his guidance and direction in the ways of life.

*Acts 10. 2,
3. & v. 30.
Dedit Cornelio hic
terram, accepit cæ-*

lum; dedit pecuniam, accepit gratiam: paritius est cum egenis bona sua, & recepit magnifica Spiritus Sancti dona: Pauperes domi recipit, & Angelos videre meruit. Gran.

Holy Prayer is that whip which drives the Devil and all his Temptations out of the

F f

Temple

434 *Meditations of Fasting, &c. Part III.*

Temple of the Heart, leaving it to the possession of the Holy *Jesús*: and Fasting is as that Scope or Besom which sweeps and keeps clean this spiritual Temple of the Lord: by both conjoyned, the strongest Devil is master'd and ejected: Prayer is as the Chain which ties up Satan, and by Fasting the Chain is strengthned and made to hold.

But a Three-fold Cord is not easily broken: if with your Prayers and Fastings you conjoyn the Christian acts of holy Charity also: a Chain of these several links composed, will not only tye up the Devil, that his Temptations shall not reach to hurt your Soul, but also secretly bind the Hands of the Almighty, that they be not stretched out for the punishment of your by-past Transgressions: for *Charity shall cover a multitude of sins.*

1 Pet. 4. 8.

Let not the lust of the flesh, or the lust of thine eyes so bewitch thee (O my Soul) as to rob thy God of what is due unto Him, both from thy Body and Estate.

Whilst thou courtest thy God with Prayers alone, thou servest him with what doth cost thee nothing; nothing but the labour of thy lips: 'Tis my self, my whole self the Lord requires with my Prayers: *my Soul* in its devoutest affections: *my Body* in the mortification of all its exorbitant Lusts; *my Goods* in the relief of my wanting Brethren: otherwise my Prayers will flag and grovel here below, when they want these spiritual Wings whereupon to mount to the Throne of Grace to find Mercy, and to obtain Grace in the time of need.

THE

THE
FOURTH PART
OF THE
PRACTICAL
Christian :

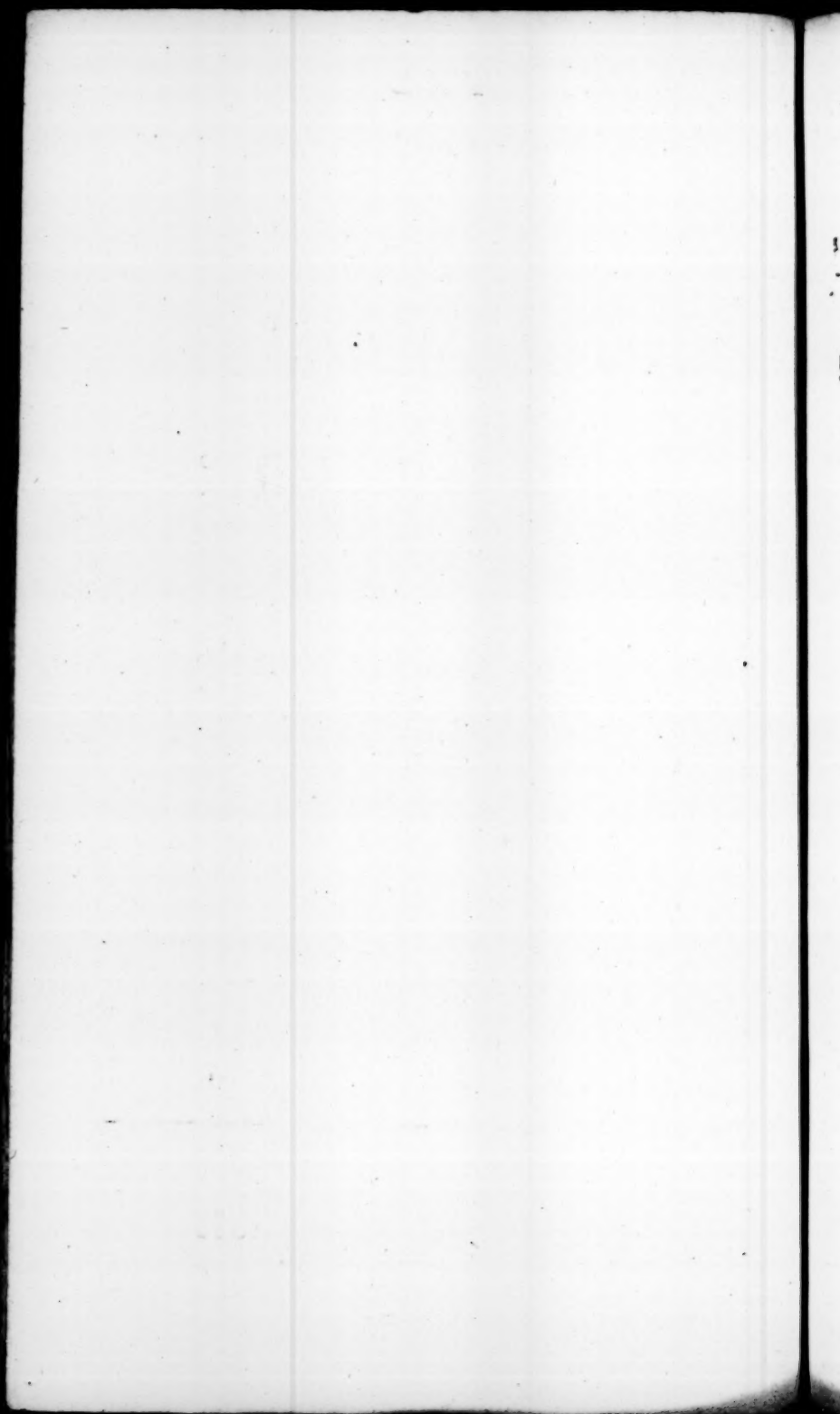
BEING
Meditations, with Psalms Illustrated,
or Paraphrased, upon the Four
last Things : 1. *Death*, 2. *Judgment*,
3. *Hell*, 4. *Heaven*.

By R. SHERLOCK, D. D. Rector
of *Winwick*.

DEUT. xxxii. 29.

*O that they were wise, that they understood this ;
that they would consider their latter end.*

L O N D O N,
Printed for R. Royston, 1686.



(437)

THE
PRACTICAL
CHRISTIAN.

PART IV.

OF
The Four last Things in
GENERAL.

The First Meditation.

THE clean Beast which was only commanded to be offered in Sacrifice unto God under the Law, was *such as chewed the Cud, and divided the Hoof,* mystically representing the qualifications of the clean and pure Christian, who is himself that spiritual Sacrifice God requireth under the Gospel. *Lev. 11. 3.*
Rom. 12. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 4.
5.

By *chewing the Cud*, holy and divine Meditation is intimated: by *dividing the Hoof*,

F f 3

may

may be mystically meant *the last end of man*; which is a dividing asunder the Soul from the Body by *Death*, and a separation of the holy from the wicked by *Judgment*; which shall assign to either their everlasting habitations either in *Heaven* or in *Hell*.

Of these Four last Things *S. Bernard* saith, that First, *Death* is of all things to flesh and blood most formidable.

Secondly, *Judgment*, than the which there is nothing more terrible and dreadful.

Thirdly, *Hell*, the Torments whereof are insupportable.

Fourthly, *Heaven*, the Joys whereof are beyond Apprehension most Blissful and Ravishing.

And these Subjects of holy Meditation would prove the most prevalent to turn all persons professing Christianity, from all the errors of their ways, whether in Opinion or Conversation, would they but seriously consider the shortness and uncertainty of this present life: the strict account must be given of all our Thoughts, Words and Actions, even to every idle word, especially spoken to the detriment of any: That in all these we shall have the Devil and his Angels vehemently to accuse us, and our own Consciences to testify against us: A most severe Judge to pass sentence upon us: from
whose

whose impartial doom, the endless Torments of Hell shall receive the wilfully erroneous, and impenitent sinner; but eternal Joys, and never fading Felicities shall crown the Orthodox and Holy.

The wicked shall be turned into Hell, and all Psal. 6. 17.
the people that forget God.

But the Souls of the righteous are in the hand Wisd. 3. 1.
of God, and there shall no torment touch them.

They that have done good, shall go into ever- Ath. cr.
lasting life: and they that have done evil into Mat. 25.
everlasting fire. ult.

This Faith is professed by many, but by few believed with the heart: for he that cordially believes these principles of his Religion, will *stand in awe, and sin not*; he will not dare in defiance of this Faith, knowingly and wittingly to transgress the Laws of the great Majesty of Heaven: and 'tis such a Faith attended by Fear, and this Fear by Care and Caution, that must preserve the Soul from the Torments, and entitle her to the Joys of the other World. *Psal. 4. 4.*

Aristotle saith, That he who believes not, can neither Hope nor Fear: and consequently, he who doth truly believe these essentials of his Religion, cannot but both Hope for the happiness, and Fear the misery of the world to come.

'Tis recorded of a Friar, that he complained to his Abbot, that he was weary of that idle, lazy life; and therefore he desired leave to depart to some other place: To whom the Abbot returned answer, Thy

F f 4

laziness

laziness is a manifest sign, that thou didst never truly believe, and seriously consider of the Pains of Hell, and the Joys of Heaven; for the deep sense of these would preserve thee from all laziness in thy Cell.
Pra. Spir. ca. 142.

*Deut. 32.
 29.*

O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end.

It is the greatest and most comprehensive of all the parts of true wisdom, so to consider as rightly to prepare for our latter end: for to end well is the summ of all our hopes, and of all the happiness we can hope for.

It is a great vanity to desire a long life, without the thought of leading a holy life. 'Tis a great vanity to be so wholly intent upon this present life, as not to provide for the life to come. 'Tis a great vanity to be in love with what suddenly fadeth away, and not to hasten in our desires and endeavours to that joy which shall never end. T. K. l. 1. c. 1.

Psal. 9. 13.

Have mercy upon me, O God, and consider the trouble I suffer of them that hate me, my Spirit is troubled for the daily incursions of my ghostly enemies: Then that liftest me up from the Gates of Death: Such is this frail mortal life, all the ways whereof are vanity and iniquity, even gates leading to Death eternal: From the which I humbly beg to be raised up, and exalted by thy right hand.

24.

That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: glorifie thee with thy Church Triumphant in Heaven: I will rejoyce in thy Salvation: to be thus lifted up and sav'd, is a joy unspeakable and glorious.

Remem-

*Remember me, O Lord, according to the Psal. 106.
favour thou bearest unto thy people, and visit
me with thy Salvation.* 4.

*That I may see the felicity of thy chosen,
and rejoyce in the gladness of thy people: and
give thanks with thine inheritance.* 5.

M E D I T A T. II.

Of the Shortness and Frailty of this present Life.

MAN that is born of a woman is of few Job 14. 1,
days, and full of trouble.

*He cometh forth like a Flower, and is cut
down: he flecth as a shadow, and continueth
not ---- In the midst of life we be in death,
whilst every day we live is one day nearer to
the end of life.* 2.

*For what is your life? 'tis even a vapour Jam. 4. 14.
that appeareth for a little time, and then va-
nisheth away.*

The time of my life past is already swallowed up by death, which still dogs me at the heels to devour the short remainder of my flitting days.

Not to consider this shortness and frailty of humane life, is to make my life yet more short and frail. So *Drex. vita brevis omnibus* ---- Life is short unto all, but shortest unto those, who forget what is past, are negligent in what is present, and fear not what is to come.

Lord,

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the number of my days, that I may be certified how long I have to live : that the length of my days is of the shortest measure : for behold thou hast made my days as a span ---- Verily every man living is altogether vanity : The most high and mighty, the most honourable and wealthy are not exempt from this character : for Honours, Riches, Friends all the delights of the Sons of men, with all the Pomp and Pleasure, and power of the world, depending upon the Shortness and frailty of humane life ; renders every man in all that he is, in all that he has, and in all that he hopes for, in this world, a vanity of vanities, an universal vanity.

*Nil est
magnum
re, quod
parvum
tempore:*

nec longis dilatatur gaudiis, quicquid ardo sine concluditur. Eucher.
Ep. Paran.

The divine à *Kempis* gives us both the reason and the use of this doctrine : *Quia per peccatum* ---- Since by Sin we have lost our innocence, we ought with patience to expect the mercy of God, until this iniquity do pass away, and mortality be swallowed up of life. *T. K. l. 1. c. 22.*

S. Augustine's Meditation on this Subject.

“ **T**HE time of my Pilgrimage here up-
“ on earth is tedious, wearisome ---
“ for this is a miserable life, a frail life, an
“ uncertain life, a bitter life, a laborious
“ life, a sinful life : 'tis the mistress of er-
“ for

"ror and sinfulness, and the handmaid to
"death and hell ----

"This life is rather to be called death
"than life, as being through the whole
"course thereof, a passing from Life to
"Death: for whilst we pass from Infancy
"to Childhood, from thence to Manhood,
"and so to Old-age, every such change in
"Life is but a passage to Death, or rather so
"many stages of Death; for each condition
"of life is the death of its foregoing state
"and condition.

"There is no condition in this life cer-
"tain and settled; now we are glad, and
"anon sad; now we are well, and anon
"sick; now we are at ease, and anon in
"pain; now we laugh, and anon weep;
"now in hunger and thirst, anon in fulness
"and excess: in honour and dishonour, in
"wealth and poverty, in heats and colds,
"in evil report and good report, in fear and
"terror, and much amazement: and all
"this and much more than can be exprest,
"is too often attended by a sudden, unex-
"pected death; and which is yet more mi-
"serable, though there be nothing more
"certain than death, yet vain foolish man
"knoweth not, considereth not his end:

So the Preacher: *For man also knoweth not
his time, as the fishes that are taken in an evil
net, and as the birds that are caught in the
snare, so are the sons of men snared in an evil
time when it falleth suddenly upon them.*

Eccel. 9. 12.

Aristotle being ask'd, what is man? an-
swered, *Imbecillitatis exemplum; Temporis
spatium;*

spolium; fortuna lusus; inconstantia imago; invidia & calamitatis trutina; reliquum vero pituita & bilis.

Quid homo (inquit Gran.) *cujus conceptio, culpa, nasci pœna, vivere miseria, & mori tormentum?*

Silenus being ask'd by *Midas*: *Quid homini optimum?* answered: *Primo non nasci: secundo quam ocysissime mori.*

O senseless mortals! especially being called Christians, and yet to be of so little Faith, as to doat upon a life so frail, short and uncertain, so changeable and calamitous, in defiance of what we daily profess to believe, *Life Everlasting*.

Blessed are they, and they are but a few, who in hopes and desires to enjoy the unchangeable blessings of the life to come, do flight and despise the fallacious flattering enjoyments of this world, lest being deceived by the charms and fawnings thereof, the Deceiver and the Deceived perish together.

'Tis a general complaint, that the world is deceitful, and unsatisfying in all her most alluring enjoyments; and yet so mightily the flesh prevaieth against the spirit, that most men love, (and I am a great fool among the rest) yea dotingly love to be thus deceived: too passionately desiring to enjoy still this mortal life how frail soever, and attended with a numerous train of miseries.

But forget not, O remember and forget not, that thou art Immortal (O my Soul) and

and that death is but the change of a troublesome for a quiet life, of a frail for a fixed and permanent Being; of an uncertain for a certain abode, and of a temporary for life everlasting. 'Tis but the falling in pieces of an earthly Tabernacle, and *when it is dissolved, thou hast a building of God, a house not made with hands, eternal in the Heavens.* 2 Cor. 5. 12

'Tis a fam'd saying of *Benedict: Malus mortem, bonus vitam formidat*: In the death of the righteous is his hopes of happiness, but in the continuance of this life doth the wicked trust.

Thou wouldst not fear the end of this life, didst thou rightly hope for the beginning of a better: 'Tis for want of treasures laid up in Heaven, the fruits of true holiness, that thou art afraid to die, and 'twill be too late to labour for them, when death approacheth.

The Prayer.

O Almighty God, who alone canst order the unruly wills and affections of sinful men, grant unto thy people (and to me with them) to love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou dost promise; that so among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, where true joys are to be found, through Jesus Christ.

M E D I T A T. III.

Of the frequent Remembrance of Death.

1. **T**His present Life is the School of Death, wherein we are taught the several lessons of living to die well, or so to die, that we may live Eternally.

Climacus scal. grad. 6. records a story of a Brother, who had lived negligently for many years, and was at last surprized with such a desperate disease, that he was for so long a time depriv'd of his Senses, that he was supposed to be absolutely dead: but recovering again, he immediately secluded himself from all society, and continued for Twelve years, which was the remainder of his time, in that solitary separate condition, lamenting continually the negligences and sins of his by-past life, and the sad condition of all such persons who die in their sins unrepented.

And when the time of his death indeed approached, many of his fraternity flock'd to him, desiring to hear some more than ordinary instructions, and directions from him for the good of their Souls: but all that he would say was this, as the summ of Christian wisdom: *If you desire so to live that ye may die happily, then meditate continually upon death: for 'tis scarce possible for that man to sin, who with due regard remembers Death the wages of Sin.*

'Tis

'Tis said by the said *Climacus*, That the meditation of death is as necessary to preserve the health of the Soul in the life of grace, as is daily bread to preserve the body in the life of nature.

2. The forgetfulness of Death is the seminary of all the Sins of the sons of men: hence the neglect of all the duties we owe to God and man: hence the abuse of all the blessings of God, whether relating to this or the other world: hence all luxury, and all the sinful pleasures of the flesh: hence all covetousness, and carnal cares for the things of this life: hence all forgetfulness of the great account we must make of all the works done in the body, together with the banishment from our minds of all fears of Hell, and hopes of Heaven: 'Tis therefore good advice the wise *Syracides* gives us; Remember *Ecclus. 28.* thy end, and let enmity cease: Remember corruption and death, and abide in the Commandments.

I should not surely dare to sin against my God, would I but seriously consider in every act I do, and in every moment I breath, I am hastening to my last breath, and that then I must give account as of every moment of my time, so of every work, both good and evil, at what time soever performed. And 'twas surely thus *S. Paul* died daily.

1 Cor. 15.

3. To die the death of the righteous is the desire even of the wicked; but his last end shall be very unlike the others.

31.

Numb. 23.

10.

Ut tibi mors fœlix contingat, vivere disce:
Ut fœlix possis vivere, disce mori.

The

The only way to die well, is to live well; and he that will live well, must live by dying principles : saying with holy *David*, *My*
Psal. 119. *Soul is continually in my hand :* and for ought
 109. I know it may expire at my next breathing, since many thousands in this very moment do breath their last.

And 'tis only this moment I can call mine : for what time of my life is past, cannot return again to be enjoyed, and what's to come is not in mine, but in the Lord's power : *My time is in thy hand. In him we live, and move, and have our being.*

Psal. 31.

17.

Acts 17.

28.

Quam felix & prudens ---- He is both a wise, and a happy man, whose endeavours are so to be qualified in his life, as he desires to be found in his death. T. K. In order hereunto, 'tis the wholesome advice of a Father, *Cum mane fuerit ----* when 'tis morning, think that perhaps thou maist not see the evening ; and when evening comes, remember that 'tis uncertain whether thou shalt see morning.

Those *Indian* wisemen call'd *Brachmans*, had their Sepulchres before their doors : that both upon their going out, and coming in, they might remember their approaching death, as a curb to restrain them from all extravagant lustings after the pleasures, riches and honours of this mortal life.

'Tis recorded of *John* the famous Patriarch of *Alexandria*, that whilst he was in perfect health he had his monument framed, but not finished : and that he gave order upon every Festival after the publick offices
 of

of the Church were ended, one of the Priests should say unto him aloud; Holy Father, your Monument should be finished, because *'tis not known at what hour the thief cometh.*

Mat. 24.
43.

I cannot better advise both my self and my Reader, than that in every thing we go about we would every man of us ask himself this question: *Would I now do this if I were ready to die?* 'Tis the wisemans advice, *Whatsoever thou takest in hand, Remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.*

Ecc. 7.
ult.

When an Emperor of the East was newly proclaimed, before he spake to any person in the stile of Majesty, a Mason comes to him, and shewing him several kinds of Marble, demands of which of those kinds of stone he would have his Sepulchre made: intimating unto him, that although he was made an Emperor, he was not to forget he was a mortal; and therefore it concerned him, with such justice and mercy to govern his Earthly Kingdom, that he might not forfeit the loss of the Kingdom of Heaven.

From the forgetfulness of my death, and the uncertainty of my life, from every evil work whereunto such forgetfulness may betray me, and from a sudden, and an unprepared death, good Lord deliver me.

4. The Lord cloathed our first Parents with the skins of Beasts, to put them in mind of that mortality and corruption of the flesh they had contracted by their disobedience to his commands: the which as we their sinful off-spring do daily bear about us, so ought we also to have the same in a

continual remembrance for the keeping under the unruly lusts of the flesh, that we finally pass not from a spiritual to death eternal.

And thus, every truly pious man thus remembers daily the unavoidable death of his corruptible body, so as to keep his Soul unspotted of the world, and alive from the death of sin, *continually mortifying all his evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlineſſ of living.*

And thus in the ſence of the holy Apoſtle of our Lord, *To die daily*, is not only daily to remember death, but daily to die unto ſin, and live unto righteouſneſs unto the hopes of Eternal happineſs: ſlighting all the false and flattering felicities of this fawning world, as being not only empty and unſatisfying, but alſo mortal and dying.

A holy confidence to die well, and in hopes to enjoy Life Eternal after Death, is begotten in the heart, (ſaith the ſpiritual *A Kempis*) 1. *By a perpetual contempt of the world.* 2. *By a thorough ſelf-denial.* 3. *By a fervent deſire and endeavour for proficiency in Grace.* 4. *By the love of diſcipline, or ſtriſt corporal auſterities.* 5. *By the unweariſed labour of true Repentance.* 6. *By a willing and ready obedience to all Gods commands.* 7. *By ſuffering contentedly, yea even joyfully all adverſities for the love of Chriſt.*

A Kempis
de Imit.
Chriſt. l. 1.
c. 23.

And thus prepare for thy change to come, looking not (as becomes an Immortal Soul) *at the things which are ſeen, but at the things which are not ſeen: for the things which are ſeen*

2 Cor. 4.
18.

seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal.

The Prayer.

O God the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy : Increase and multiply upon us thy mercy ; that thou being our leader and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal : Grant this, O heavenly Father, for thy Son *Jesus Christ.*
Amen.

M E D I T A T. IV.

Of the Horror of Death.

1. **U**nder the Law, when a Fowl was to be offered for a burnt Sacrifice unto the Lord, The head was to be wrung off; the crop with the feathers to be cast into the place of ashes : Intimating mystically that the way to mortifie the swellings of pride and luxury, and make all the feathers of secular pomp and vanity to flag, is to turn our eyes unto the ashes of the dead, and see the horrid state of such as lye in the Grave, even of the most high, powerful and pompous that ever liv'd upon earth. *Levit. 1. 16.*

“ *S. Augustine* being with his Mother *Monica* invited to *Rome* by *Pontianus* the Prefect, to view the stately Edifices, and an-

G g 2

“cient

"cient Monuments of that eminent City,
 "amongst other rarities, he saw the great
 "*Casars* Sepulchre, and therein his carcass
 "of a livid, gaffly colour; his face faln
 "away to such a meagre leanness, as scarce
 "of skin and bone consisting; his Lips be-
 "ing rotted away, his Teeth were seen
 "black and corrupted; his Nose so consu-
 "med, that only the wide hollows of his
 "Nostrils appeared; his Belly burst, and
 "swarming with Worms and Serpents; his
 "Eyes quite sunk into his head, and in the
 "two holes thereof two loathsome Toads
 "were feeding ---- Then turning towards
 "his Mother, he said: What now dear Mo-
 "ther, is become of the great *Casar*, whose
 "pomp, and power, and policy; whose
 "riches, honour and dignity; whose many
 "victories, conquests and triumphs ren-
 "dered him the most admired Heroe the
 "world afforded? Where now is all his
 "glory? Where the conquering Armies he
 "commanded? The Cities, Nations,
 "Countries he subdued? The numerous
 "train of Nobility, Gentry, Souldiery that
 "attended him? The vast riches and
 "boundless authority he acquired? ----

"Whereunto the pious Matron answer-
 "ed, O my Son! no sooner did his Spirit
 "fail, and his breath expire, but all his
 "splendid enjoyments, all his flattering
 "worldly felicities forsook him: His rich-
 "es, his friends, his attendants, all his
 "conquests and triumphs, all the honour
 "which he got through manifold travels,
 "pains

“pains and perils, have all now left him alone
 “in this ghastly silent Sepulchre, accompani-
 “ed only with Worms, Stench and Corrup-
 “tion ----

Such is the end of all flesh: *All flesh is* *Isa. 40. 6.*
grass, and all the grass thereof as a flower of
the field. The flower is more gay and gaw-
 dy than the grass for a little space, but when
 the verdure of both decays, they have the
 same withered complexion, they rot and
 corrupt both alike; and commonly the
 more gawdy flower is more ugly and stink-
 ing than the grass: 'Tis even so with the
 rich, and the poor, the honourable and the
 base in this world, they differ only in their
 outward fashion and appearance; but when
 death doth scise them, they are equally ob-
 noxious to the same solitude, poverty, and
 nakedness, to the same stench, corruption,
 and rottenness.

'Tis as true of the greatest Prince, as of
 the meanest Peasant: *When a man is dead,* *Eccl. 10. 11.*
he shall inherit creeping things, Beasts and
Worms. All the difference in the Grave be-
 twixt the rich and the poor, is this; That
 the dust of the rich, through the luxury,
 lasciviousness, and intemperance of their
 life, is more corrupt and loathsome after
 their death, than is the dust of the poor,
 whose food and nourishment was more course
 and sparing.

Why then my Immortal Soul art thou so
 fond of thy corruptible companion, the Bo-
 dy? Remember, its beginning is uncleanness,
 and its end rottenness? 'Tis thy ser-

vant for the present, but if thou too much
 cocker and pamper it, ²it will rebel, subdne,
 and lead thee captive to a worse death,
 than that whereunto it self is liable, even
 the death of the nether Hell; *Where the*
Worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

Mar. 9. 44

2. *Death is the wages of sin*: And I have
 sinned vile wretch that I am, I have sinned,
 and what shall I do, or what shall I say unto
 thee, O thou preserver of man? All that I can
 say is the same still; *I have sinned*, and as
 long as I have a day to live I will say it: *I*
will confess my wickedness, and be sorry for my
sins.

Psal. 38.
 18.

Mercy good Lord, mercy I humbly beg:
 O why dost thou not pardon my transgression,
 and take away mine iniquity?

Job 7. 20,
 21.

Are not my days few, cease then, and let
me alone; that I may bewail my sins, and take
comfort a little, in the hopes of the pardon
of them, through faith in the blood of my
dear Redeemer, before I go to the place from
whence I shall not return, to the land of dark-
ness, and of the shadow of death.

Job 10.
 20, 21.

3. I know that to flesh and blood death is
 of all terribles the most terrible, Job 18. 14.
 but my blessed Redeemer hath pulled out the
 sting, and quelled the terrors of death,
 1 Cor. 15. 55, 56, 57. He hath also de-
 stroyed him that had the power of death,
 that is, the Devil. So that now when death
 approacheth, through Faith and a good
 Conscience I shall have hope, with all pati-
 ence and contentment, to drink off that
 Cup, how bitter and painful soever, say-
 ing

Heb. 2. 14.

ing with my blessed Lord and Master upon his approaching death, *Father, not my will, Mat. 26. but thine be done.* 42.

The Prayer.

Assist me mercifully, O Lord, to subject my rebellious flesh to the guidance of the Spirit, and my spirit to the Laws of my Redeemer, that when my body shall be the inheritance of Worms and creeping things, my Soul may possess *an inheritance uncorruptible, and undefiled, that fadeth not away, reserved in the Heavens,* through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

M E D I T A T. V.

Of Preparation unto Death.

I.

AS there is nothing more certain than *Psal. 89.* death: *For what man is there that li- 47. veth, and shall not see death?* So there is nothing more uncertain than the time of death; *for of that day and hour knoweth no Mat. 24. man.* 36.

'Tis therefore unknown, that it might be alway suspected and awaited: *The Son of Luk 12. 40. man cometh in an hour when you think not:* That his coming may be hourly thought upon; *Latet dies ultimus, ut observentur omnes Aug.* dies: The day of our death is hidden from us, that all our days should be no other but

456 Of Preparation unto Death. Part IV.

a preparation thereunto, the certainty of the one engaging us unto sincerity in the other *.

* *Veri hominis Christiani*

vita, nihil aliud quam continua ad mortem preparatio esse debet.

Every danger foreseen is best prevented : And thus death the greatest of dangers may be rendred the least dangerous by a prudent fear, and careful provision for the same : *Qui pavet, cavet ; qui negligit, incidit :* which may best be englished in the language of the Holy Ghost ; *The wise man feareth, and departeth from evil ; but the fool rageth, and is confident ||.*

Bern.

Prov. 14. 16.

|| Time et semper in vita mortem, qui mortis metum evadere velit.

II.

The great end of this mortal life, is to prepare for death ; or rather for a safe passage through death to life Immortal : For upon the well or ill spending of the few minutes of this present life depends either a blessed, or a miserable Eternity.

It was the advice of a wise man to his friend, to have engraven in capital Letters, in some such place of his house, as might be most frequent in his view, to be often considered : *Momentum unde pendet Eternitas.*

III.

There is no consideration our blessed Lord hath so frequently inculcated by commands, counsels, exhortations, admonitions, parables, similitudes, arguments and reasons, as this of *the Christian watch*, i. e. to prepare, to provide, to be ready, to wait for the

Part IV. *Of Preparation unto Death.* 457

the coming of the Lord, or for the approach of Death; whether *he shall come in the first, or in the second, or in the third watch*: whether in the time of youth, or manhood, or old age: At all times, and in all ages he commands all men to be upon their watch. *Luke 12. 38. Mark 13. 34, 35, 36, 37.*

This watch implies many particulars, which are as so many preparatives unto death.

1. *To watch* is to have our eyes open, or our minds enlightened by the holy true Christian Faith.

2. That the affections of our hearts, and the actions of our lives be framed according to what we rightly profess to believe.

3. To have our eyes not only opened, but uplifted towards Heaven above, and not still poring upon the Earth below.

4. In our watch we must carefully observe all the orders and commands given us by *Christ* the Captain of our Salvation.

5. That we shake off all drowziness and sluggishness, being active and vigorous in the execution of all such commands; and in all the respective duties we owe to God and Man.

6. That when the Lord cometh, and knocketh at the door, by the batteries of death, we be both willing and ready to open unto him: And in order hereunto,

7. That our hearts be prepared to receive the Lord, being so swept and cleansed, that nothing be found in any corner there, which may offend him, who is the searcher of all hearts.

8. We

8. We must stand upon our watch *with our loins girded*, or all irrational lusts restrained; that we may be expedite and ready to execute whatever our duty to God or Man requires: Thus *S. Jerome* stood upon his watch, professing that whether he did eat or drink, rest or labour, sleep or wake, he alway heard the voice of the last Trumpet sounding in his ears, *Awake and come to judgment.*

9. Lastly, In this watch we must persevere, not to be taken off by any wiles of Satan, concerns of the world, or allurements of the flesh; but to stand fix'd and immovable in our respective stations of Christian duty, until the great Captain and Lord of life and death shall remove us hence.

And may I thus, blessed Lord, continually wait for thy coming; *with my loins girt*, in the restriction of all the unruly lusts of my heart, and of all the irrational imaginations of my head also: and my Lamp of the holy Christian Faith burning continually; being fed with the oil or unction of the holy Spirit of God, and shining in and through all the whole course of my life, by all such good works as may glorifie thee our Father which art in Heaven. This is that sacred light (*even faith which worketh by love*) which will infallibly guide me through all the mazes of this mortal life, and convey me safely through the gloomy shades of death, into the Region of light, and life everlasting. *Amen.*

IV.

In this life our condition is changeable from better to worse, and from worse to better : But in death all hopes of bettering our condition are buried with the liveless corps. *Now is the acceptable time, now is the day of Salvation.* 'Tis in the day of this life I am commanded *to work out my Salvation with fear and trembling.* When the night of death cometh no man can then work : *There is neither work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom in the grave where thou goest.* And it is wisely therefore advised in the following words ; *Whatever thy hand findeth to do, do it with all thy might :* Be vigorous, be active, be zealous, *be fruitful in every good work.*

2 Cor. 6. 21

Phil. 2. 12

Eccles. 9. 10.

Col. 1. 10.

The Soul that is laden with the fruits of well-doing, shall chearfully in the approach of death commit her self *unto God, as to a faithful Creator.*

1 Pet. 4. ult.

Those good deeds, which through the merits of *Christ* will render us secure in the hour of death are,

1. Devout and humble, frequent and fervent prayers unto God, and praises of him, wherein we do most immediately both commit and commend our Souls unto God, and gain his grace and favour, especially when accompanied with,

2. *Fasting often :* By these we offer our bodies in sacrifice unto God : as by Prayer our Souls.

Luke 2. 37.

Rom. 12. 1.

3. Charitable Almsdeeds, for with *such sacrifices God is well pleased.*

Heb. 13.

15, 16.

Such

Such preparation for death is advised by the wise *Syracides*, *Ecclus.* 14. 12. *Remember that death will not be long in coming : and that the covenant of the grave is not shewed unto thee.* Verse 13. *Do good to thy friend before thou die : put not off to thy last Will and Testament : but according to thy ability stretch out thy hand, and give unto the poor.*

To make the poor our friends, or rather our acts of charity towards them, against the day of death, is commanded by our Lord, *Luke* 16. 9. *Make your selves friends of the Mammon of unrighteousness, in the pious and charitable distribution of your worldly goods ; that when you fail, your bodies fail to be the habitation of your Souls ; they may receive you into everlasting habitations :* Which is yet more fully and plainly commanded by our Lord, *Luke* 12. 33, 34, 35, 36. Thus the wise Virgins were provided, for the coming of the Bridegroom, with oil in their Lamps : their light of Faith was kept flaming by charity and good works, by which means they were admitted into the Bridal-chamber of Celestial Paradise : from whence the foolish Virgins were excluded, who had Lamps, but no Oil ; Faith without Charity ; or else good works without sincere intentions, and holy affections in the performance of them, *Mat.* 25. 3, 4. ---

'Tis not doubted, but every act of Charity is transient, and every good work of what nature soever, takes end with the work done : but the *Charity*, the *Piety*, the *Wisdom*, the *Righteousness* of every religious work

Part IV. *Of Preparation unto Death.* 461

work is not of a dying stamp: *For righteousness is Immortal*, Wisd. 1. 17.

As therefore the good works of holy and good men pass away and vanish; so the holiness and charity of their actions pass into Heaven, and stand there upon record to plead through the merits of *Christ* for their admission into those Regions of bliss.

He hath dispersed abroad, he hath given to the poor, his righteousness remaineth for ever; Psal. 112. 9. his horn shall be exalted with honour.

Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord; Rev. 14. 13. they rest from their labours, and their works follow them.

Lord, I pray thee, that thy grace may alway prevent and follow me; and make me continually to be given to all good works; the never failing fruits of a true Christian Faith; and by these inseparably conjoyn'd to make my calling and election sure, sealed in the blood of my dear Redeemer. Amen.

V.

1. There are three general messengers of Death: 1. *Chance*: 2. *Sickness*: 3. *Old age*. *Chance* renders the life of man doubtful and uncertain: *Sickness* makes it grievous and wearisome: *Old age* makes it tedious, and Death inevitable.

Some persons are stifled in their Mothers womb, and die before they see the light of this life.

Some die in their infancy, some in their youth, some in their man's estate, and some there be, but these are of all other the fewest in number, who die in their Old age:
And

And yet the most of men do not only desire, but fondly conceit they shall live to be old, and yet never think themselves old enough to die; which makes so many millions of persons die unpreparedly: And so pass from a temporal to death eternal: For death is then most generally the nearest, when 'tis conceited to be furthest off.

Bern.

Mors enim propior esse solet, cum longius abesse putetur.

2. 'Tis the thought of a longer, and still of a longer life, that is the great impediment of Repentance, and amendment of life: whereby the Devil hurries men by throngs to be his woful companions in his Region of blackness of darkness for ever. And the great reason is, because Repentance delayed till Sicknes, or old age come, is not only uncertain and unsafe, but very seldom or never truly and sincerely performed. 'Tis a dreadful saying of *S. Hierome*; *That scarce one of ten thousand, who have continued in any sinful course of life, without the conscientious practice of a true and timely Repentance, do ever so perfectly repent, as to obtain the remission of their sins in the hour of death.*

For the prevention of so great and general a mischief, and perdition of ungodly men; the All-wise and good Providence of Heaven hath ordained, that in all ages and conditions of men this life shall take end: that so none how young and lusty soever, with his bones full of marrow, should yet dare to live unprepared for death, presuming still upon further time for Repentance and Amendment of life.

Th

Part IV. Of Preparation unto Death. 463

Tu in senectutem sana differs consilia, & inde vitam vis inchoare quo pauci perduxerunt : stultitia magna est tunc vivere incipere, cum desinendum est.

Blessed Lord, suffer me not thus to deceive my self, through the sly insinuations of Satan, and my own sensual inclinations and desires, but make me so mindful of my end, that I may pass the remainder of my days in the constant practice of Repentance, and godly fear, that living in thy fear, I may die in thy favour, and in a well grounded hope to live with thee for ever. Amen.

VI.

1. Every change in my frail constitution, every little pain and ache in my corruptible flesh, all distempers and diseases are as so many memorials of my mortality; but the older I grow, the nearer still is the approach of my dissolution by the hand of death; for *that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.* *Heb. 8. ult.*

2. Happy is the man, who on his bed of death can say with the Apostle, *I have fought a good fight*, against all the assaults of the Devil, the World and the Flesh, which war against the Soul: *I have finished my course*: as the course of my life; so the course of godliness in all its respective duties enjoyn'd me. *I have kept the Faith*, untainted by any Atheistical imaginations, heretical opinions, or sinful practices: and I have been faithful in the discharge of those offices, and relations, wherein my great Lord and Master hath entrusted and estated me. *2 Tim. 4. 7.*

If

3. If my heart condemn me not in any of these respects, I may thence conclude with joy and exultation, *from henceforth there is laid up a Crown of righteousness, which the righteous Judge shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but to all them also that love his appearance.*

The Prayer.

Look graciously upon me, O Lord, I beseech thee, in the time of my approaching dissolution: and the more the outward man decayeth, strengthen me so much the more continually by thy Grace and Holy Spirit in the inner man: give me unfeigned repentance for all the errors of my life past, and a stedfast Faith in thy Son *Jesus*, that my sins may be done away by thy mercy, and my pardon sealed in Heaven, before I go hence and be no more seen.

II.

IN the midst of life we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour but of thee, O Lord, who for our sins art justly displeased?

Yet, O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death.

Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts: shut not up thy merciful ears to our Prayers, but spare us. O Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most merciful

ciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

III.

IN my last hour, O Lord, I humbly beg thy protection from the busie suggestions and direful insultings of my grand enemies, the Devil and his Angels: Oh let not then my Faith fail, or my Hope wither, or my Charity wax cold with the waining flesh: But when all my joynts shall tremble by the batteries of death, mine eyes be darkned, and my tongue falter, then, O then let my heart be enlarged towards my God, waiting upon thee, longing for thee, and incessantly praying, *shew me thy mercy, O Lord, and grant me thy Salvation.*

The XXXIX. Psalm.

Verfes,

1. **I** Said, I will take heed to my ways: that I offend not in my tongue *.

* The meditation of

death makes every wise man careful of all his ways, and more especially to avoid the offences of the tongue.

2. I will keep my mouth as 'twere with a bridle: while the ungodly is in my sight *.

* The tongue is

an unruly evil, and must be tam'd as a wild horse with a bridle, especially when provok'd by captious, contentious and quarrellous persons.

Hh

3. I

466 *Of Preparation unto Death. Part IV.*

3. *I held my tongue, and spake nothing, I kept silence, yea even from good words: but it was pain and grief unto me *.*

* Re-
proaches

are for the most part best answered with a discreet silence, so was our Lord, as a Lamb, dumb before the Shearers—

4. *My heart was hot within, and while I was thus musing, the fire kindled *: and at the*

* To abstain from

good words is sometimes necessary for the avoiding of an evil construction: but such silence is grievous to the pious Soul, which burns with the fire of divine love, and zeal to God's glory. *The zeal of thine house hath even eaten me up.*

|| Though it be often inconvenient to speak before wicked men, yet 'tis alway necessary to speak unto God by Prayer,

5. *Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how*

* 'Tis a long I have to live *.

bleſſing we

ought alway to pray for, to be feelingly sensible of the shortness of our life.

6. *Behold thou hast made my days as 'twere a span long; and mine age is nothing in respect of thee: and verily every man living is altogether*

* The life vanity *.

of man if

compar'd with God's everlasting Being, is rather to be called a death than a life, a vanity, not a verity of being.

7. *For man walketh in a vain shadow, he disquieteth himself in vain: he heapeth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them *.*

* The

hearts of

men are darkned with the shadows of happiness, whilst they vainly care for worldly wealth, which is as transitory and uncertain as the life it self,

S. And

Part IV. *Of Preparation unto Death.* 467

8. *And now, Lord, what is my hope? truly my hope is even in thee* *.

* 'Tis not
in riches,

nor in all the world affords, but in God alone that all hope of true happiness is attainable.

9. *Deliver me from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke to the foolish* *.

* Our sins
deprive us

of all true well grounded hopes in God: and makes us liable to the scorn even of foolish men.

10. *I became dumb, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing* *.

* We must
with a pa-

tient silence suffer the reproaches of others, because occasioned by our offences, and because sent from God for our amendment.

11. *Take thy plague away from me: I am even consumed by the means of thy heavy hand* ||.

|| And con-
fess withal,

that we deserve to be consumed by the just judgments of God.

12. *When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sin, thou makest his beauty to consume away, as 'twere a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity* *.

* Whose
lightest

chastisements do easily deface the beauty, and decay the strength of the corruptible body.

13. *Hear my prayer, O Lord, and with thine ear consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my tears* *.

* There-
fore the

devout Soul is poured forth in Prayers, with tears of godly sorrow for her offences, from whence all the miseries of this life do flow.

14. *For I am a stranger with thee : and a
 * The earth is a sojourner as all my fathers were *.*

strange land to the Immortal Soul, whose native home is Heaven, where she was framed by the hands of the Almighty after his own Image.

15. *O spare me a little that I may recover my
 strength, before I go hence and be no more
 * Which Image be- seen *.*

ing defaced by her sins, she humbly begs with tears, Time and space, by Repentance, Faith and new obedience, to recover her native strength and beauty, before she leave her tabernacle of flesh.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

Since my days are but as a span, short and uncertain, I humbly beseech thee, O Lord, to wean my heart from the disquietude of worldly cares: and that I may be fruitful in all the good works of obedience and charity, to repair the breaches of thy blessed image which mine offences have made, before my departure hence: that so recovering the spiritual health and strength of my Soul, I may die in thy Grace and favour, through Jesus Christ.

The XC. Psalm.

Verſes,

1. *L*ord, thou hast been our Refuge from one
 * Holy men have generation to another *.
 in all ages of the world applied themselves unto the Lord for succour, support and protection in all conditions.

2. Be-

2. *Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting and world without end *.*

* Who being eternal

is also immutable in his mercy, goodness, power and providence over all.

3. *Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayst, Come again ye children of men *.* * Dispensing both health and sickness, prosperity and adversity, life and death to the sons of men, according to his all just, all merciful, all wise good pleasure.

4. *For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night *.* * The longest course of man's life in respect of God's eternal provision, is but as a day that is already past, or as one of the night-watches, which is both swift and short, and also dark and gloomy through frequent cross and adverse occurrences.

5. *As soon as thou scatterest them, they are even asleep: and fade away suddenly as the grass *.* * As sleep is the image of death, so the life of man in this world is but the image or shadow of life, for as a shadow it fleeth the pursuer and fadeth as the grass.

6. *In the morning it is green, and groweth up: in the evening it is cut down, dried up and withered *.* * Which the same day beholds both growing and cut down, flourishing and withered.

7. *For we consume away in thy displeasure: and are afraid at thy wrathful indignation *.* * This humane life is the punishment of sin, which incurs most justly God's indignation and wrath.

H h 3

8. Thou

8. *Thou hast set our mis-deeds before thee :
and our secret sins in the light of thy counte-
nance **.

* Whose
eyes are

ten thousand times brighter than the Sun, both seeing and recording the most secret of our sinful ways.

9. *For when thou art angry, all our days are
gone : we bring our years to an end, as it were
a tale that is told **.

* 'Tis
through

God's just anger for our sins, that our days are shortned, and our years are spent in vanity and trouble.

10. *The days of our age are threescore years
and ten : and though men be so strong that they
come to fourscore years, yet is their strength
then but labour and sorrow : so soon passeth it
away and we are gone **.

* The mi-
series of

man's life are not so great through the shortness thereof, as that his sorrows, and troubles are increased with his days.

11. *But who regardeth the power of thy
wrath? for even thereafter as a man feareth,
so is thy displeasure **.

* God's dis-
pleasure

for our sins is either more or less, according as we do less or more stand in awe thereof.

12. *So teach us to number our days : that we
may apply our hearts unto wisdom **.

* True
wisdom is

attained by the serious contemplation of the frailty of life and certainty of death.

13. *Turn thee again, O Lord, at the last :
and be gracious unto thy servants **.

* Inter-
mixing

with our meditations devout prayers for the propitious grace and favour of God.

14. *O satisfie us with thy mercy, and that soon: so shall we rejoyce and be glad all the days of our life *.*

* Which alone can

satisfie the desires of the immortal soul, and throughly rejoyce the same.

15. *Comfort us again now after the time thou hast plagued us: and for the years wherein we have suffered adversity *.*

* We may reasonably

alledge our sufferings though for our sins, as motives to implore the consolations of God's Spirit.

16. *Shew thy servants thy work: and their children thy glory.*

* God's proper

work is mercy, and 'tis his glory to be gracious, for the which the righteous do pray both for themselves and their children.

17. *And the glorious Majesty of the Lord our God be upon us: prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, prosper thou our handy-work *.*

* God's glorious

Majesty appears by the gracious influences of his holy Spirit: whereby we work the works of God, to his glory and our own eternal happiness.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The Prayer.

Almighty God, the Fountain of all Wisdom, grant me so wisely to number and compare the short and sorrowful days of this mortal life, with that joyful and never
H h 4 ending

ending day of a blessed eternity; that despising the vanities of the one, I may zealously aspire to the happiness of the other. O satisfy the panting desires of my Soul, with the sense of thy mercy in the pardon of my sins: and let the glory of thy grace appear, in prospering me to perform all those good works of Faith and Obedience, which conduce to my eternal Salvation, through *Jesus* Christ.

THE

THE
Second general Meditation

Upon

J U D G M E N T.

And first the

PARTICULAR JUDGMENT:

IT is appointed unto man once to die, and after that the Judgment: No sooner shall this house of flesh, wherein the immortal Soul doth now inhabit, be shattered in pieces by the hand of death, but in the same moment the departing Soul shall be conveyed by the Angels of God before his Judgment-seat: and this is call'd *The particular Judgment*, that shall pass upon every person in particular immediately upon his death: when the dust shall return to the earth as it was, then shall the Spirit return unto God that gave it: To give an account of the works done in the body, whether they be good, or whether they be evil.

Heb. 9. 27.

Eccl. 12. 7.

14.

That grand enemy of man, the Devil, awaits thy Soul's departure hence, to dog thee to the great Tribunal of Heaven. In this life he fawns to seduce, but in the other he will roar to devour, as a Lion over his prey: to this end he will vehemently accuse thee, aggravating all thy miscarriages through his suggestions.

In Ille enim
tunc favi-
ens capit
quos nunc
blandiens
decipit.
Greg.

suggestions committed, and claiming thee as one of the subjects of his kingdom of darkness: saying to the great Judge of all, as several Fathers observe:

Euseb.

Emiss.

Hom. Aug.

orat. cont.

Judas,

Pag.

“This person (thou Judge of the world) though he be thine by *Creation*, yet he is mine by *Depravation*: He is Thine by *nature*, but mine by *sin*, for he has obeyed my suggestions, and disobeyed thy Laws: and therefore though he belong to thee by *right*, yet he is *fallen* to me by *default*: he is thine in respect of his *workmanship*, but mine by *the rebellion of his will*, and *disorder of his affections*: having yielded himself to follow my temptations, and to forsake the paths of thy Commandments.

But 'tis not the Devil alone that shall thus accuse thee when arraigned at the Bar of divine Judgment: but (as *S. Chrysostom* saith) the Heavens and the Earth, and the Sea, the Sun and the Moon and the Stars, both nights and days, and all the Creatures thou hast abused, shall bear witness against thee: but above all,

Thine own Conscience shall be as a thousand witnesses; for being then freed from this clog and damp of the corruptible flesh, all thy imaginations and desires, all thy words and works spoken and done in the body, shall appear to thy Conscience in their native, genuine and proper colours, without any ignorance or oblivion, mispersuasion or misprision, which now blinds the minds of many thousands to their eternal ruine on that day.

O who shall then be able to answer thee ^{Job 9. 2.}
one of a thousand (thou most worthy Judge ^{Pf. 130. 3.}
eternal) if thou shouldst be extream to mark
what is done amiss, and thy great mercy in-
tervene not to mitigate the rigor of thy Ju-
stice?

But in thee have I put my trust: Thou shalt ^{Pf. 38. 15,}
answer for me, O Lord my God. I have no
other Advocate to plead my cause, but my
righteous Judge himself from whom in my
daily prayers *I have required that they, even* ^{16.}
mine enemies, should not triumph over me,
when I stand to be judged before the Tribu-
nal of Heaven.

“Who. will set scourges over my ^{Eccl. 23.}
“thoughts, and the discipline of wisdom ^{2,}
“over my heart, that they spare me not for ^{3.}
“mine ignorances, and pass not by my sins?
“Lest mine ignorances increase, and my
“sins abound to my destruction: And I fall
“before mine adversaries (in the day of my
“trial) *and mine enemies* (the spirits and
“powers of darkness) *rejoyce over me, whose*
“*hope is far from thy mercy.*

Meditat. II.

My flesh trembleth for fear of thee, and I ^{Psal. 119,}
am afraid of thy Judgments: when I consi- ^{120.}
der the severity of many of thy temporal
judgments, which are now intended to drive
sinners to Repentance, that thou mightest
spare them hereafter, I cannot but foresee
the unconceivable rigor of thy eternal judg-
ments, which intend punishment only,
without

without any thought of future mercy to spare and to forgive, as in this life.

And I vile sinner have great cause to fear, as a strict examination which all must undergo, so a severe sentence to pass upon me, having not so conscientiously as I ought obeyed the sacred dictates of *the saving grace of God, teaching us, that denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously and godly in this present world.*

13. With what face then shall I look for the blessed hope, or hope for blessedness upon the appearance of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ?

I have a greater cause to fear, than to hope; to wave, than to await his coming.

But how shall I avoid, or whither shall I flee from the face of my Judge? whither but from an offended God, to a merciful Redeemer? from the Throne of thy Justice, to thy Mercy-seat? To meet thee now with Repentance in my heart, and the fruits thereof brought forth in the actions of my life; and with such spiritual wings cemented with the blood of my Redeemer, I may hope to flee from the wrath to come.

Mat. 3. 7, 8 O God who art justly displeased for our sins, and pacified by our true and sincere Repentance; spare, O spare all those who confess their sins unto thee: that they whose consciences by sin are accused, by thy merciful pardon may be absolved through Christ our Lord.

Before

III.

Before Judgment examine thy self: and in the day of visitation thou shalt find mercy. Eccel. 18. 20.

And I, upon the examination of my self do find my heart foul and polluted, and my life stain'd with manifold offences: but that I may escape the judgment of God, I judge my self to be a miserable sinner, I judge my self to have incurr'd the Lord's just indignation, to have deserved the dismal sentence of condemnation to pass upon me. *For I have sinned, and I have done wickedly, and I have committed iniquity, and have rebelled against the Lord by departing from his most holy Laws and Judgments.*

Many will be my accusers when I come to my great Trial upon life or death eternal: and many and great accusations have they to lay against me: the Devil and his Angels, whose suggestions unto evil I have too often followed; many men, and many women too who have been conscious of my sins, and of whose sins I have been many ways guilty: All the good Creatures of God I have abused, and his mercies in them: all those evil deeds I have committed, and the many good offices I have wittingly omitted, all which stand upon record in the Lord's black book of remembrance: and mine own Conscience shall bear witness to all these undeniable Evidences.

These are the Books that shall be opened against me: and I have not what to answer for

Psal. 26.1. for my self: *But my trust is in the tender mercies of the Lord, therefore I shall not fall, and be cast in my trial. Holy Jesus, who wast condemned being innocent, acquit me though greatly nocent through Faith in thy Blood.*

Pf. 35. 24, Judge me, O Lord, according to thy righteousness, not after mine; for 'tis little, and good for little: but 'tis thy righteousness, Holy Jesus, both active and passive, I must plead for my acquittance when judged by thee: then, O then let not mine enemies triumph over me.

25. Let them not say in their hearts, there, there, so would we have it: neither let them say, we have devoured him: But in the hour of death and in the day of Judgment,
Good Lord deliver me.

MEDITATIONS

Upon the

GENERAL JUDGMENT.

Mat. 25. 31, **W**hen the Son of man shall come in his Glory, and all his holy Angels with him, then shall he sit upon the Throne of his Glory.

32. And before him all nations shall be gathered --
1 Thes. 5.2. This is called *The day of the Lord*, by way of Eminence, as being of all days the greatest.

And

I.

And that first in respect of the great appearance which shall be upon this day, both of the Judge and the persons to be judged.

1. Great and glorious, terrible and amazing shall be the appearance of the Judge himself, with all his numerous attendants.

His personal appearance shall be in Majesty and great glory; not in respect of his Divine nature, for that appears not to the eyes of flesh; but in respect of his Humane nature assumed.

That nature which appear'd here upon earth, poor, mean, contemptible: wherein he was despised and scorned, whipt and scourged, beaten and buffeted, bespattered with ignominious spittings and vile reproaches: racked, disjoyned, distorted, deformed, nailed and pierced, crucified and died: shall upon this day appear cloathed with Majesty and crowned with glory: Every eye shall see him, even they also who pierced him; and the marks in his nailed hands, in his nailed feet, and in his gored side shall appear as so many shining Stars for their glittering splendor.

2. A great day in respect of the numerous attendants upon this great Judge; of whom *Dan. 7. 9,---- when the ancient of days did sit ---- thousand thousands ministred unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him; the judgment was set, and the books were opened.*

When this day of the Lord cometh, the Sun shall be turned into darkness, and the Moon

Moon into blood; and all the glittering Stars shall fall from their Orbs: but then the Sun of righteousness shall shine, attended by all the triumphing Saints and Angels of Heaven, who shall appear as so many Stars in the Firmament above, dazzling the eyes, and astonishing the hearts of all persons to be judged; and this renders,

T. Aq. p. 1.
q. 50. Art.
3.

3. This day a great day in respect of the appearance that shall then be; even of all the Men that ever lived, or shall live upon the face of the earth: and of all the Angels also, who are more numerous than men in the judgment of the Schoolman; who saith, that there be as many, if not more, of spiritual than of corporal Beings.

4. A great day in respect of the multitudinous Trials, even of all the works that ever have been done, from the Creation to the dissolution of all things under the Sun: And not our works only, but

Mat. 12.
36, 37.

5. Of all our words, even of every idle word an account must be given: *By thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.*

1 Cor. 4. 5.

6. Not our words and works only, but even the inward *thoughts, intentions, and desires* of our hearts shall be expos'd to open view and censure: *the Lord will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of all hearts.*

The most feared Conscience of the wicked, and the most subtle secret Conscience of the Hypocrite, shall by the all-piercing light of the divine Majesty be displayed, and appear

pear as manifest and open, as if all the counsels thereof had been written with a beam of the Sun: *For thou, O Lord, hast set our misdeeds before thee, and our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.* Ps. 90. 8.

'Tis recorded of *Agathon*, a person famous amongst the *Egyptian Fathers* for strictness and holiness of life, that he was notwithstanding exceedingly afraid upon his approaching death: And being demanded the reason of his fear by such as knew the innocence of his life: He answered, *That the judgments of God do vastly differ from the judgments of Men: Every way of man is right in his own eyes, but the Lord weigheth the spirits,* Prov. 16. 2. Woe, woe to the most holy and innocent life amongst Men, if the mercy of God do not interpose in the day of Judgment.

For alas, who is so holy, who so pure and innocent, as to stand with any confidence in that all-discerning light of the Sun of Righteousness? *Whose eyes are a thousand times brighter than the Sun, beholding all the ways of men, and considering their most secret parts.* Ecc. 23. 19.

I have been guilty (most merciful Father) I have been guilty of manifold miscarriages, which I have now forgotten, nor can I through the strictest examination of my self, recal to my memory many of mine offences. But although I cannot, yet thou numbrest my *steps: dost thou not watch over my sin? ---* Job 14. 6. 17.
my transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquities. So surely are all

my transgressions kept in store against the day of my Trial : whilst I sensual and secure, think all is well enough with me, and
Psal. 19. 12. that my sins are forgotten : *O cleanse thou me from all my secret faults :* and as they are
Psal. 51. 9. hid from my memory, *so hide thou thy face from them ;* blot them out of thy Book of remembrance, that they appear not to my confusion on that great and last day.

II.

1. *The Lord hath made all things for himself, yea even the wicked for the day of evil,* *Prov.* 16. 4. The great day of Judgment is call'd *κατ' ἐξοχὴν*, *the day of evil :* As for which day the Lord hath reserved the full execution of his severe justice upon all the evils of the world.

In the Creation of all things, *the power of God* was most especially manifested : in the government of the world doth *his wisdom* most appear : In the Redemption of mankind *his mercy* is most transparent : And in the day of Judgment shall *his justice* most eminently shew forth and exercise its strict and severest measures.

2. Sad and dismal is the sentence that upon this great day shall pass upon all such whose *Faith* hath not according to ability and opportunity been fruitful in the good works of Charity : *Depart from me ye cursed*
Mat. 25. *into everlasting fire----* *For I was an hungred*
 41. 42. *and ye gave me no meat----*

And if these shall be eternally damned, who have not given of their own goods for the

the relief of others : what shall become of the Oppressor, the Extortioner, the Cheater, the Thief, and of every one who either by force, or fraud, publickly or secretly hath either taken, or detained what of right belongs unto others ? Surely if the one shall go, the other shall be driven, hurried with a vengeance into everlasting fire.

Ver. ult.

3. Great, unconceivably great shall be the perplexity and anguish of the impenitent sinner in this great day : beholding (as *Anselm* meditates) on the *one side* his sins accusing him, and *on the other* the strict and impartial justice of Heaven, ready to pass sentence upon him : seeing *below* him the mouth of Hell gaping to devour him ; and *above* him an angry Judge condemning him to that place of Horror : feeling *within* an accusing Conscience tormenting him, and *without* the whole world in consuming flames : *And if the righteous shall scarcely be sav'd, where shall the ungodly and sinner appear ? or where shall he hide himself that he may not appear ?* For any wicked one to lie hidden on that day is impossible, and to appear is dreadful and intolerable.

1 Pet. 4. 18.

S. Chrysostom saith, that the very sight of an angry Judge shall be then more unsupportable than a thousand Hells.

4. This is that dismal day foretold by our Lord himself, wherein *they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the womb that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck,*

Luke 23. 29,

Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, fall on us, and to the hills, cover us.

30.

li 2

And

Rev. 6. 16, And hide us from the face of him that sitteth upon the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.

17. *For the great day of his wrath is come : and who shall be able to stand ?*

Wo is me that I have sinned : wo, wo, is me, that I have offended this great and terrible Judge of all the world : but as is his Majesty, so is his Mercy great and wonderful.

Pf. 141. 4. Have mercy upon me, O God, on that great day, have mercy upon me : and deliver me now in this world from the society, from the temptations, from the guilt of the wicked ; *Let me not be occupied in any ungodly works with the men that work wickedness,* that I be not reckoned and ranked amongst them in the world to come.

III.

The day of Judgment is not only of all days the most dreadful, but the most joyful also.

The righteous, and the holy, and the just shall appear in glorified bodies, encircled with the shining rays of excessive light ; but the wicked in bodies, or carcasses rather both hideous and loathsome.

To the impenitent and wicked of the world, 'tis a day of the greatest terror ; but to the holy and humble of heart and life, a day of Jubilee and greatest joy : a day of shame and confusion to the one, of glory and consolation to the other.

How

How great then shall be the glory of the holy Christian ; and how great the shame of infidelity and Atheism ! how great the joy of the true Believer, whose Faith has been fruitful in all good works ; and how great the sorrow of the Heretick, Hypocrite, the profane and dissolute ! for then, and not fully till then shall God render to every man according to his works. *Rom. 2. 6,*

To them who by patient continuing in well doing, do seek for glory, and honour, and immortality : eternal life. 7,

But to them who are contentious, and obey not the truth, but obey unrighteousness : indignation and wrath. 8,

Tribulation, and anguish upon every soul of man that doth evil : of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. 9,

But glory, honour and peace, to every man that worketh good. 10,

For there is no respect of persons with God. 11.

What heart can worthily think of these things, without trembling and great astonishment, if not purified and sincerely devoted to the service of God ?

Teach me, O Lord, thy way, and I will walk in thy truth : O knit my heart unto thee that I may fear thy name : fear to offend thee the great and righteous Judge of the world, in the least particular of thought or desire, of word or of deed. *Pf. 86. 11.*

O Lord, who never failest to help and govern them whom thou dost bring up in thy stedfast fear and love : keep us, we beseech thee, under the protection of thy good pro-

vidence, and make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy name, through *Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.*

IV.

Luc 13. 8. *When the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith upon the earth?* All we who are called Christians, profess to believe both the certain coming of Christ to Judgment, and the uncertainty of the time: That we must all stand before his dreadful Tribunal and receive every man according to his works: but this is generally a dead Faith; it quickens not the affections, it excites not to such holy conscientious actions, as the firm and cordial Belief of all this does imply and command: and so will prove as dangerous to the Souls of such Believers as if they had no faith at all.

With most of men the Judgments of God, and all the amazing concerns of Eternity are no more but words which they hear: they have but very narrow, very shallow and dark conceptions of them: they understand not their great astonishing importance; and are not therefore deeply affected therewith to become wise unto Salvation.

O raise up thy stupid Soul, I do here summon thee whosoever thou art that readest these Meditations, and thou art hereby summoned particularly as by name to make thy appearance at this general Assizes to be held at the great and last day; and there to give an account of every passage through thy whole life: which shall be as strictly and
thoroughly

thoroughly sifted and examined, as if there were none but thy self to be tried, as if no cause but thine alone were to be heard.

Eja charissime----Consider my dear Christian brother, out of what great danger thou maist now deliver thy self, and from what great fear thou maist be freed, if now thou dost alway stand in awe and sin not ; if now thou beest alway suspectful of death, and solicitous of the Judgment to come. *T. K.*
l. 1. c. 23.

Prepare then, prepare thy self now ; now that thou hast time and leisure prepare thy self for that great day ; for upon thy Trial then depends either thy everlasting well-being, or miserable undoing for ever. Now then cast up thy accounts carefully ; examine, try, and judge thy self ; confess thy manifold amisses : Humble thy self greatly under the mighty hand of God : Appease the wrath of the great Judge of the world by Prayers and Tears, and all the sacred offices and acts of true Repentance, by Alms and Offerings and Fastings often : and in a word, by all the kinds of those *spiritual sacrifices that are acceptable unto God through Jesus Christ.*

*1 Cor. 11. 31.
 Jam. 4. 8;
 9. 10.
 Act. 10. 4,
 Luke 2. 37.
 2 Cor. 11.
 27.
 Eccl. 7. 17.
 1 Pet. 2. 5.*

Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people : quicken our dead and cold Faith with the sacred fire of holy Charity, the very bond of perfection and all vertue, that we plenteously bringing forth the fruits of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded at the last day, through *Jesus*-----

V.

Mat. 25. 6. And there was a cry at midnight, Behold the bridegroom cometh: Wo unto me then (saith a devout Father) if I be found sleeping in my bed at midnight, when the great Judge of all the world shall appear: it concerns me much rather to resolve with holy

Ambr. in Luc.

Pf 119. 62. David: at midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judgments.

Mir. 13. 33, 34.

Happy are those servants whom the Lord when he cometh shall find upon their watch, awaiting his coming with *their loins girt*, their lusts restrained, and *their Lamps burning*: The light of the holy and true Faith flaming by divine Love, and shining through all the actions of their life: that others seeing their good works may glorifie God the Father of Heaven.

Mat. 5. 16.

Mat. 26. 41.

I will stand upon my watch to guard the innocency of my Soul: I will watch and also pray, that I fall not into the snare of the Devil when tempted by him: and that day come upon me unawares.

Luc 21. 34.

There be two sorts of sins especially, against which my blessed Redeemer hath commanded me to watch, that the day of the Lord surprize me not: First, *Surfeiting and drunkenness*, or the pleasures of the flesh. Secondly, *The cares of the world*, or Ambition and Covetousness: against these grand enemies, which continually war against my Soul, it concerns me continually also to watch and pray.

Blessed

Blessed Lord, let not, I humbly beseech thee, any importunate cravings of this corruptible flesh seduce me, nor the flattering false felicities of worldly wealth and dignity deceive me; but grant that I being free from all pollutions both from the one, and the other, may await thy coming in all holy but humble confidence, to be ranked not amongst the cursed goats on thy left hand, but amongst thy blessed Sheep on the right hand, and hear that joyful sentence saying, *Come ye blessed of my Father, receive the kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world*: Grant this O heavenly Father----

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

The XXVI. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

B*Ethou my judge, O Lord: not to condemn* Verse 1.
me for my sins, but to accept of my services, though imperfect and weak: *for I have walked innocently*: not according to the Innocency of thy Saints in Heaven, but according to that of frail Man upon Earth. Neither do I herein presume to justify my self, but *my trust hath been also in the Lord*: 'tis not my innocency, but the Lord's mercy I rely upon, and *therefore shall I not fall* in the day of Judgment.

Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: now 2.
is the time, assisted by thy all-piercing Spirit,

rit, to examine my self, in order to my grand examination in that day: *Try out my reins and my heart*; as the silver is tried when the dross is purged out, and this even in the furnace of affliction if it so seemeth good unto thee: that my reins and my heart may be cleansed from all filthiness both of flesh and spirit; and yet even so I dare not undergo thy strict and severe examination of me, but with reflections upon thine immense Goodness.

3. *For thy loving kindness is ever before mine eyes*: 'Tis my constant meditation, my hope and my refuge: *and I will walk in thy truth*: inwardly delighting and outwardly performing the commands thereof: and that I may do this,

4. *I have not dwelt with vain persons*, made my abode with such as follow the pomps and vanities of this wicked world: *neither will I have fellowship with the deceitful*: I have not so delighted in the society, as to be tainted by the evil examples of such as through their deceivable faults keep not the Covenant they have made with their God: nor is it enough to avoid the society, but

5. *I have hated the congregation of the wicked*: not their persons but their wickedness and all their consultations to do evil: *and will not sit among the ungodly*, so as to continue and be delighted with the errors of their ways.

6. *I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord*: with the tears of true Repentance I will wash the sinful works of my hands, and keep them

them clean and innocent for the future : *and so, not in my sins unrepented, will I go to thine Altar to offer up Vows and Prayers with the precious body and bloud of my Saviour.*

That I may shew the voice of thanksgiving : publicly declare the great Thanks and Praise which is due to thy divine Majesty : *and tell of all thy wondrous works :* joyning with the Ministers of thy Temple in Psalms and Hymns and spiritual songs, wherein thy great works both of Mercy and Judgment are celebrated.

7.

To this end, *Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house,* the place where thou inhabitest more especially than any other houses : and 'tis my delight to come to this house, because 'tis *the place where thine honour dwelleth :* where the honour of thy Name is continually celebrated : for *in his Temple doth every man speak of his Honour.*

8.

And since 'tis the joy of my heart to joyn with thy people in the praise of thy Name, *O shut not up my soul with the sinners :* though in this world I cannot altogether escape their temptation and trouble, yet rank me not amongst them, in the world to come : *nor my life with the bloud-thirsty :* let me not perish with the cruel, uncharitable and covetous of the world.

9.

In whose hands is wickedness : the works of whose hands are unjust, and destructive : *and their right hand is full of gifts :* even their righteous actions are for bribes, and sinister ends transacted : and such are all they who make a gain of godliness.

10.

But

11. *But as for me, though others pursue their worldly interests through injustice and bribery: yet I will walk innocently: that's the desire and resolution of my Soul: O deliver me, through the precious blood of my Redeemer, which was shed for my deliverance; defend me from all my ghostly enemies that would destroy mine innocence: and be merciful unto me: let thy mercy both pardon my by-past transgressions, and support me through all the perils of this mortal life.*

12. *My foot standeth right fixed in my affections to cleave unto thee, and I will praise the Lord in the congregations: in the assemblies of the Lord's people, in the house where his Honour dwelleth: and so shall I hope to be hereafter admitted into the blisful company of Angels and Saints to praise the Lord for ever: saying,*

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The XLIII. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

Verse 1. **G***Ive sentence with me, O God: when I stand before thee to be judged according to my works done in the body, whether good or evil, O then defend my cause against the ungodly people: Plead for me against all the accusations of men, women, devils, in whose company, or by whose temptations I have*

have done any evil: *O deliver me from the deceitful and wicked man*, that I be not ranked amongst such upon the left hand of unrighteousness and infelicity.

For thou art the God of my strength: By whom I am enabled to resist all my ghostly enemies: *why hast thou put me from thee*, leaving me to mine own weak, frail and sinful self? And this is the reason, *why go I so heavily*, in the ways of thy service and of mine own salvation: *whilst the enemy oppresses me*? being destitute of thy help, the grand enemy of God and man overpowers me with his temptations and assaults: But that I may manfully resist and overcome,

O send out thy light and thy truth, the light of thy Grace, and the truth of thy righteousness, which discerns the cause of the righteous from the ungodly, *that they may lead me out of all the errors of this sinful life*; that being separated from the allurements and society of the ungodly, *they may bring me to thy holy hill*, where thy Temple is situate, *and to thy dwelling*, the place where thine honour dwelleth.

And that I may go to the Altar of God both Sacramental, and Mystical: upon the Altar of my heart to offer up my whole self, to be a living Sacrifice, Holy, acceptable unto God, *even the God of my joy and gladness*, who makes glad my heart by the consolations of his Holy Spirit, when I approach his Altar: *and upon the Harp*, which is an instrument of a Triangular figure, and represents the heart of man: wherewithal *I will give*

give thanks unto thee, O holy and ever blessed Trinity, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, one God over all, blessed for ever, and my God, even the God of my joy and worship, my glory and my Crown? O then

5. *Why art thou so heavy, O my soul? There is no sorrow but for sin, because this alone separateth the Soul from the God of all consolation: and why art thou so disquieted within me? 'Tis thy unquiet passions, and unruly lusts, which disturb thy reason, and withdraw thee thus disquieted from a sincere dependance upon thy God: but return, return unto thy rest, O my Soul:*

6. *O put thy trust in God: all thy sorrows and distempers are from thy self, thy health and joy is from the Lord: and for this I will yet give him thanks: who is to be praised in both the seasons of sadness and joy: for in both*

He is the help of my countenance, the light-some gladness of my heart, and my God, both of my Being and Well-being, even the God of all that I am, and all that I have, and all that I hope to be; which is to enjoy the beatifical vision of his divine Majesty: for ever to sing

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

THE

Third general Meditation

Upon the

PAINS of HELL.

MAny are the opinions, and disputes, and too curious also the disquisitions, touching the place, and nature, matter, manner, and duration of *the pains of Hell*: But it would be more Christian prudence strictly to search and find out those crooked, deceitful and polluted paths which lead to that dismal place of torments, that we may decline and avoid them.

'Tis surely better by much not to feel by woful experience the miseries of the damned, than exactly to know, and accurately to discourse of them. And may this be ever my study, blessed Lord, my continual care, and fear, and constant endeavour not in the least particular to sin against thee: for thy wrath and indignation which resteth upon sinners, is a fierce wrath, and a terrible, 'tis not in the power of frail man to sustain the fury of it.

MEDI-

M E D I T A T. I.

Of the pain of Loss.

AS there are two general parts of every sin in this life committed: 1. An aversion from the Creator: 2. A conversion to the Creature. So there are two general kinds of punishment for Sin in the Life to come: 1. The Punishment of Loss: 2. The Pain of Sense.

The first, and 'tis esteemed by many holy Fathers the greatest of Hell-Torments, is that which is call'd by Divines, *The pain of Loss*, whereunto the wicked of the world are sentenced in these several expressions: *Take him away ---- Cast him out ---- I know you not ---- Depart from me ye cursed---*

Mat. 22. 13
& 25. 30,
41. Luke
13. 27.

S. Chrys.
Hom. 28.

“The Pains of Sense in hell, are intolerable (saith *Chrys.*) yet for a man to suffer a thousand Hells is less irksome, than to be banisht from Heaven, to be driven from the presence of God, to be exil'd out of the regions of Light and Joy, to be rejected of the Lord, and to hear from him, *I know you not ---- Depart from me----*

The Loss of Heaven must needs be the greatest of evils, because 'tis the Loss of the greatest and most perfect good, and of all that is truly good.

To lose the good things we do now enjoy in the world, may be recompenced with advantage by the gain of Heaven; but to lose
Heaven

Heaven it self, to forfeit the right and title we once had happily obtained to be inheritors of the Kingdom of Heaven, is a Loss irreparable ; “Nothing can compensate, “nothing can equal, nothing to be compared to this Loss, ’tis Hell enough it self “if there were no other.

*Id. Serm.
Aug. En-
chir. ad
Laurent.
c. 112.*

In this life the most wise and holy understand not throughly the fulness of Heavenly joys, and so cannot be sensible of the Torment of their Loss : but in the next life our eyes shall be opened, and the veil upon our hearts removed, and then shall the ungodly see, to their unspeakable grief and anguish of spirit the vast difference betwixt the never fading pleasures of the right hand of God, and the empty transitory pleasures of sin ; betwixt that fulness of joy in the presence of God, and the deplorable sorrow of its loss and absence.

It is very probable, that this Torment of Hell is meant by *the Worm that dieth not* : For nothing can more corrode, and eat so deeply even into the inmost recesses of damned Souls, as to see and consider for what poor beggarly, trifling things of the Earth here below they have lost those blissful Joys and ravishing Felicities of Heaven above, when they shall remember how momentary were their sinful pleasures, but never to be ended their pains : Then shall they curse their Parents that begat, and the womb that bare them, and the paps they sucked ; so terrible shall be the Torment of this never-dying, ever-gnawing Worm,

K k

that

that they shall curse themselves that they do still live, yea and curse God himself, who is blessed for ever.

I have called but ye have refused, saith the
Lord: called saying, Turn ye, turn ye unto
me with all your heart ---- Come unto me all ye
that are weary ---- But we vain men slight
 and neglect, nay too many contemn such
 gracious invitations: they are not affected
 or delighted with the presence of God, or if
 they come to his house, and approach his
 presence there, 'tis not either with that in-
 ternal Devotion, and external Reverence,
 'tis not with such pure hearts and clean
 hands, as becomes the presence of so great
 and glorious, so holy and pure a Majesty:
 and is it not then most just and equal, that
 all such irreligious, irreverent and profane
 persons be banisht the blisful presence of
 God for ever?

And so hath the Lord threatned, *Isai. 65.*
12, ---- Because when I called ye did not an-
swer; when I spake ye did not hear, but did
evil ---- Therefore thus saith the Lord, my
servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry; my
servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty;
my servants shall rejoyce, but ye shall be asha-
med: Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of
heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and
shall howl for vexation of spirit.

Whatever therefore be the guise of the
 multitude, to walk every one after the lusts
 of their own hearts, and to follow their own
 imaginations in the contempt of the Lord's
 admonitions and commands, yet as for me
 whilst

whilst I have life and liberty *I will come into thy house, even upon the multitude of thy mercies, and in thy fear will I worship towards thy holy Temple-----*

My heart hath talked of thee and of this gracious command of thine. Seek ye my face----- Thy face, Lord, will I seek: O hide not thou thy face from me under the cloud of my sins and the thick cloud of my transgressions, nor cast away thy servant in displeasure: but vouchsafe that my approaches to thy divine Majesty may be so frequent and fervent, and with such Humility, Reverence and Devotion performed, that my person and my services may in this life be accepted before thee, that I hear not at the last day that dismal doom of the wicked, Depart from me ye cursed----

Psal. 27. 9,

10.

M E D I T A T. II.

Of the Darknes of Hell.

TO be banished the presence of God, who is the Fountain of Light is to be involved in the terrors of Darkness: and therefore after, *Take him away, it follows, cast him into outer darkness: And so is the place of Hell described: A land of darkness and of the shadow of death, a land of darkness as darkness it self, and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where light is as darkness.* And this must needs be so, because Hell is farthest remote from Heaven the Re-

Mat. 22.

13.

Ca. 25 30.

Job 10. 21,

22.

gion of Light, being seated (as 'tis generally believed) in the centre of the earth, where neither Sun, Moon nor Stars display the least ray or glimmering of their Light, and where not the least beam of the divine Mercy shall ever appear.

Jam. 3. 6. There is Fire indeed in Hell, but such a Fire as burns without shining, a Fire without light, not unlike whereunto is the Fire of blind Zeal, *the tongue whereof setteth on fire the course of nature, and is set on fire of Hell.*

All the light which the sulphurous Fire of Hell affords, serves only to discover the ghastly sight of infernal Fiends, reviling, scourging, tormenting the damned without mercy, without intermission: and there perhaps may the wicked see some of their friends, and acquaintance, and of their companions in their sins involv'd with them in the same punishment, which are sights so dreadful as shall augment their torments.

Here is darkness then, and no darkness: such darkness, as shall hide from the eyes whatever is pleasant and desirable: and yet no darkness to hide from the dismal sight whatever is vexatious, and adds the greater anguish to the aking heart.

This dismal darkness of Hell is call'd *The outward darkness*, respecting the *inward darkness* of humane Souls, and those manifold deeds of darkness which issue from the one, and run headlong to the other.

If then thou hast followed the lusts of thine own *darkned* heart, and obeyed the suggestions

stions of Satan *the Prince of darkness*, if thou hast loved and acted the *works of darkness* (of sinfulness and error) more than the sacred acts and influences of Grace and Truth, it is most just that thy portion be with *blackness of darkness* for ever. John 3. 19.

Vouchsafe, blessed Lord of light and life, vouchsafe to display the sacred beams of thy Celestial light into my darkened Soul, dissipate and dissipate thence all the black stain and guilt of sin contracted by my daily backslidings from thee, all those clouds of ignorance and error, which darken my understanding, all those noisome lusts of the world and of the flesh which incessantly infest, and infect my Soul, that I pass not from these inward to that outward darkness where is weeping and wailing and gnashing of teeth.

M E D I T A T. III.

Of the Fire of Hell.

OF all the torments invented and practised by the malice of men or devils, that by Fire is the most fierce and frightful: How does it amaze the minds of men, when they see it flaming in their houses, and consuming their habitations and estates? and yet *the Fire of Hell* is far more dreadful and tormenting, as differing from our ordinary fire especially in three respects,

1. Our fire feeds only upon gross and corporeal substances, but *Hell fire* feeds upon

K k 3

spirits

spirits and damned souls; and 'tis therefore as much more fierce and piercing than our fire, as a spirit is more quick and active, than a gross heavy body.

Be not deceived (O my Soul) with any fond conceits of vain men, that this fire is only metaphorical, or fantastical, allegorical or poetical, because 'tis prepared for the Devil and his Angels, who are spirits, and not liable to visible flames: But the word of God which cannot lie, and many undeniable reasons by the learned deduced thence, do confirm it to be a real, yea a material fire, but more spiritual and refined, and so more eating, piercing and tormenting than the fire which burns upon our hearths.

Mat. 3. 12.

cap. 13. 42.

cap. 25. 41.

Mar. 9. 43.

47.

2. Our fire doth alway burn and torment after the same manner; but Hell fire being the instrument of divine Justice, doth more or less rage and afflict, according as the persons condemned thereunto have been more or less guilty.

And 'tis observable, that the sinful Souls doomed to these flames are represented by our Lord unto those Tares that are bound in bundles to be burnt, *Matth. 13. 30.* denoting all kind of sinners to be punished with them that are of their own rank and quality: e. g. The proud with the proud: The drunkard with his good fellow: The adulterer with the unclean; and so in all others, according to the enormities of their lives, shall be their sufferings after death.

And although in this life 'tis some mitigation of sorrow to have companions there-
in

in of the same quality; yet in Hell 'tis far otherwise: for there the more sinners with their sins, the more fuel is added to that dismal fire: So that when I consider, all the sins that have been committed against the Majesty of Heaven since the beginning of the world to the end thereof, are as so many faggots to feed the fire of Hell; I cannot but tremble at the greatness of its force and fury; and carefully avoid the society of sinners in this life, that I suffer not with them to the encrease of our mutual torments in the other world.

3. Our fire may be quenched, nay 'twill *Mat 3.12.* quench it self when its fuel is wasted: but *Isa. 66. ult.* the fire of Hell is *unquenchable*: because *Isa. 30 ult.* First, The breath of the everlasting God like a stream of Brimstone doth enkindle it. Secondly, The fuel that feeds this fire shall never be consumed, *viz.* Immaterial, Immortal Beings, of whom being tormented in these flames 'tis affirmed, that *they shall seek* *Rev. 9. 6.* *death, and shall not find it, they shall desire to die, but death shall flye from them.* Miserable wretches! whilst they had time and leisure to seek life, they neglected it; nay it is too common, that when life in Christ is offered unto many in the blessed food of their Souls, *Ut cujus vita mor-* they slight and contemn it, and therefore *tur fuit in culpa, illic mors vivat* 'tis most just (as the Father observes) that *in pœna.* *Greg.* *they whose life in this world was no other than a death in sin, their death hereafter should be a life in punishment for sin everlastingly.*

But as to the unquenchable fire of Hell, Remember (O my Soul) that there is now

a fire within thee, the which if it be not quencht in this life, will bring thee to fire unquenchable in the other world: and this is the rank and fulsom fire of Concupiscence. Thy carnal lusts, and thy worldly lusts being now followed and fulfilled, are the fuel that feeds that dismal fire of the Infernal Lake: and *the worm also that never dieth*, is bred of the same corruption, even in the dunghill lusts of the heart, actuated by the hot suggestions of Satan.

And as the fire of Concupiscence doth now more or less rage in thy heart, so as to follow the sway thereof; so shall the fire of Hell be, more or less raging hereafter, if these lusts do not die within thee, before the death of nature seize thee.

Take then the advice of the Wise Syracides: *Humble thy self greatly, for the vengeance of the wicked is fire and worms.* And of S. Paul: *Mortifie therefore your members that are upon earth, fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness which is Idolatry----- For which things sake, the wrath of God cometh upon the children of disobedience.*

Blessed Jesus, by the merits and mysteries of thy Circumcision I humbly beg the true Circumcision of the Spirit: and by the virtue of thy Crucifixion strengthen me to crucifie the flesh with the affections and lusts, lest any of those exorbitant fires being not opportunely quenched, involve me in those flames of hell which are unquenchable.

MEDI-

M E D I T A T. IV.

Of the extent of Hell-Pains.

“ **W**Hen I consider righteous *Job* on *Greg. mor.*
the Dunghil, the holy *Baptist*
“hungring in the Wilderness, *S. James* be-
“headed, *S. Peter* crucified, the Torments
“and Deaths of innumerable Martyrs, the
“manifold Afflictions of the holy and elect
“people of God; I cannot but consider,
“and know assuredly that very great and
“many shall be the Torments of the wicked
“in the world to come: since God suffereth
“those whom he dearly loves to be so much
“afflicted in this life.

The Pains of Hell in the extent of them do herein differ from all present bodily pains: that these are partial only in some particular parts, joynts, and members of the body, whilst other parts are free from pain: But in Hell the whole man in all the Senses internal and external, in all the parts of his body and powers of his soul, yea the most spiritual faculties shall be tormented with Fire and Brimstone, rage and despite, grief and anguish, misery and malediction. For the pains of Hell are a concourse of all kinds of pain, and of all at the same time, and of all of them for ever.

The Taste shall be punished with bitterness, the Appetite with hunger, and the Tongue with thirst, the Sight with horror,
the

the Hearing with astonishment, the Smell with stench, the Heart with anguish, the Imagination with fear, the Reason with madness, the Judgment with confusion, and in the very Bowels fire unquenchable.

And this is most just, that as the wicked have employed all the powers and parts both of Soul and Body, as weapons of unrighteousness unto sin ; so should their punishment be in all their Senses, Members, Faculties ---- that as each hath transgressed by sinful Pleasure, and inordinate Delight, so each should have its peculiar afflicting Torment.

There is no sin unrepented in this life, but shall have its proper peculiar torment in Hell : There the proud shall be filled with confusion : The slothful shall be pricked forward with burning goads : The covetous shall be pinched with penury : The glutton and the drunkard shall be pined with a perpetual hunger and thirst : The envious shall howl like mad dogs for rage and grief : The luxurious and lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God, shall wallow in burning pitch, and stinking brimstone : And in a word, in whatsoever thing a man hath in this life offended, in the same shall he be tormented, if not by a true and timely Repentance prevented. And this the miserable *Dives* felt, when he wanted a drop of cold water to cool his tongue in Hell, who whilst upon earth had fared sumptuously every day.

'Tis

'Tis undoubtedly true, that all persons condemned to the flames of the nether Hell are not equally tormented therein : for though the fire of Hell be one and the same, yet it torments not all after the same manner, nor in the same degree of torture : but every man shall therein more or less feel the smart of its fury, as by the nature, quality and frequency of his sin, he hath less or more deserved the same : for *shall not the Gen. 18. 25 Judge of all the world do right ?*

The more high, peremptory and presumptuous, as also the less obstinate and impenitent sinner shall both suffer under the torment of the same fire, but not in the same degree of pain and suffering : As under the same heat of the Sun upon Earth all creatures are not alike scorched, but some are more, some less sensible of its darting beams, according to their several constitutions : So in the fire of Hell, the degree of its burning shall not be alike in all, because what here the diversity of bodies, there the diversity of sins shall effect : So that though all be tormented with the like flames, yet not every one in the like manner and degree of torment. *Gregor.* But alas the lowest degree of suffering in that place of horror is punishment enough, if seriously considered, to affright the sinner from all the errors of his ways.

There be many who now think this or that to be severe commands, *Love your Enemies ---- Deny thy Self, Fast, and Watch and Pray ---- Take up thy Cross ----* but surely
'twill

Tho. &
Kemp.

'twill be much more hard and bitter to hear,
*Depart from me ye cursed into everlasting
fire----*

There was an Hermite call'd *Olympius*, who had a Cell near the River *Jordan*, where he was constantly plagued both with excessive heat and the bitings of innumerable Flies: who being demanded why he would continue there to endure such perpetual vexations: Answered, I suffer patiently the bitings of these Flies, that I may escape the dismal bitings of that Worm that dieth not: And this great heat I endure, that I may escape the flames of Hell, which are intolerable and everlasting, and these heats but for a moment. *Prat. Spir. c. 141.*

O let not then the severest commands of the Gospel, nor the difficulties and labours of Repentance startle and affright thee: let not the breach or neglect thereof, seem a light and a small thing unto thee; but Remember that to endure the pains of Hell but one hour, is more exceeding painful and afflicting, than a thousand years of the most strict and severe austerities in Fasting, and Sackcloth and Ashes.

Remember the Worm that dieth not: The Fire that is not quenched: The inseparable society of tormenting Devils: The horrid howlings of damned Souls: The everlasting banishment from the presence of God, and from the Regions of light: The insufferable stench, horror, and stifling fumes: The Eternal hunger and thirst, lamentation and woe; and surely if these remembrances

membrances will not move thee to imbrace the strictest commands of thy blessed Redeemer, thy heart is hard indeed, and harder than the nether Millstone. 'Twas otherwise with the *Psalmist*, *My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.* *Psal. 119. 120.*

But I humbly beg I may be here, even here in this life punished for my sins, but spare, O spare me in the life to come, and from those intolerable pains of the nether Hell, good Lord deliver me, through *Jesus Christ*.

M E D I T A T. V.

Of the Bonds and Chains of Hell.

Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy Judgments: 'Tis a justice becoming the just Judge of the World, that the Licentious and Profane, who in this life would not be *bound up* nor restrained from following and fulfilling their exorbitant lusts, but have *walked* in the counsel of the ungodly, and *stood* in the way of sinners; that they who *bound up* their hands from doing the works of God's Commandments, and *bound up* their feet from walking in the paths of his most holy Laws; that they whose sins are *bound* upon their Souls, and not loosed by true Repentance through Faith in the Bloud of Christ: 'tis just, I say, that such should incur this sad and dismal Sentence, *Bind him hand and foot---* *Psal. 119. 137.* By *Mat. 22. 11*

By the *feet* in holy Writ is frequently meant our affections whereby our Souls do move, as our bodies do by our feet: And by our hands our actions are meant: so that by the binding of both in Hell is intimated, that it shall not there be possible, either to act, or so much as affect what is good, and conducive to our redemption thence.

To be bound to one place, though in Silken Cords, or Chains of Gold, though 'twere on a Bed of Roses, or the sweetest Perfumes, to be so tied as not to be able to stir hand or foot, is a very great punishment to the free, active and stirring soul of Man: How much more then a sorer punishment is it, to be bound in fiery Chains, eating through the flesh into the very Bowels, nay through all the most hidden and deepest recesses of the Soul, and be forced to lie down in a Bed of Flames, and therein not to be able to stir either *hand* or *foot*, not to move or change from side to side for the least ease or mitigation of Torment?

For the binding of the feet implies there's no escaping, no flying from the place of Torment; and the binding of the hands, that there's no fence against the tormenting Fiends; that there's no way to be gone, no work to be done to mitigate in the least their insupportable sufferings: 'Tis therefore one great reason of God's forbearance with sinners in this life to bring them to Repentance, because there's no possibility by Repentance to abate the sorrows of impenitent sinners in the life to come.

He

He must have a heart of Stone, or rather of Flint the hardest of Stones, who in remembrance of his sins is not greatly terrified and humbled in the very thought and apprehension of these fiery tormenting *Chains of Hell*. And such a hardness of heart is contracted by a long continued custom in any sinful course: And every sin unrepented is justly punished, 1. By being insensible of sin; and 2. without the fear or remembrance of future Judgments, which makes that vast difference betwixt the wiseman and the fool: *The wiseman feareth and departeth from evil, but the fool rageth and is confident*, Prov. 14. 16.

Blessed *Jesus*, whose innocent tender hands were rudely seized and bound with Cords of injustice and violence, vouchsafe to loose all the Bonds and Chains of my Sins, wherewith both my hands and feet, affections and actions are infettered and infested; and grant that the wounds they have made in my Soul being washed with my Tears, may be healed by the Sovereign Balsam which from thy Wounds and Stripes and Bonds does flow: *Pluck my feet out of the Net* of every temptation to sinfulness and error, and *let my hands be continually lift up unto thy Commandments to do them*, that I be not liable to be bound by any of the Spirits of vengeance in the fiery Chains of the nether Hell, where is weeping and wailing ----

Pf. 25. 14.

Pf. 119. 48.

M E D I T A T. VI.

Of the Laments of Hell.

Mat. 25. 30. **T** *Here shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth:* They shall deserv-

2 Pet. 2. 14. have been full of *Adultery, Lasciviousness* and greediness of the Creature: whose eyes
Pro. 13. 30. have been set upon their covetousness, and their eye-lids lifted up with scorn and contempt of others: who have been guilty of any of these, or of any other sinful pollutions, and have not wept and bewailed the same with the tears of Repentance.

Luke 6. 25. *Wo unto you that laugh now* in your sinful pleasures, *for ye shall mourn and weep* either here or hereafter: And 'tis sad and sottish to put off this necessity of weeping to the other World, where the Tears of sorrow and sad Repentance shall avail nothing.

And this is all the water that Hell affords, *Luk. 16. 24.* not a drop to cool the tongue tormented in those scorching Flames, only those drierly Tears, which the violence of her Torments do extort, which being salt and brinish, and spent in vain, shall the more increase the bitterness and augment the miseries of the condemned sinner.

Weeping in this life, as 'tis a sign, so 'tis some ease to the inward sorrow of the Soul, which outwardly evaporates it self by Tears: But 'tis not thus with the weepings
 in

in Hell, there no Tears, no Sighs, not the saddest Lamentations can mitigate in the least the sorrows of the Soul, because there is nothing but what doth torment, without any intermixture of ease, or allay: which is manifest from the conjunction of *weeping and gnashing of teeth*, to intimate there is not such a Lamentation as gives ease to the Soul, but rather embitters the same even to rage and madness, and dire execrations of it self, and of all its instruments and companions in her sins, accompanied with blasphemous revilings of the justice of God.

O that now my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, by weeping here, to prevent the weeping in Hell hereafter, now to bewail my sins, that I sorrow not when 'tis too late, where weeping and wailing shall not assuage but augment my sorrows.

Lament, O sinner, and *gnash thy teeth* through a holy indignation, to be so foolish and mad, as for a little sinful pleasure, or dirty delight, to run the hazard of being obnoxious to never-ending pains and sorrows.

Blessed are they that mourn, both for their own sins, and for the sins of others through the fear of Hell, and desire of Heaven; *for they shall be comforted*, their fears prevented, their desires obtained.

A broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise: A heart broken with godly sorrow for sin, and venting it self in Tears with Prayers, Humiliations and Confessions mixt with Faith in the Bloud of my dear

Redeemer. Thus Lord, thus I humbly beg to be delivered from thy wrath, and from the deplorable wailings of a sad eternity. *Amen.*

MEDITAT. VII.

Of the Perpetuity of Hell-Torments.

*Eccl. 18.
10.*

THE Perpetuity of Hell-Torments is in the thought thereof a Torment unspeakable: for in every instant of the Sufferings of the Damned, they suffer all the Torments of those infinite thousands of years to come, the continuance whereof is not measured by Time, but by the bottomless Abyss of Eternity, and the immutability of Divine Justice: and what is time to eternity? *Behold as a drop of water is to the sea, and a gravel-stone in comparison of the sand: so are a thousand years to the days of eternity.*

Rev. 20. 10.

In this life *fear hath torment*: but torment hath no fear, but hope rather of release, and delivery: but in Hell the Damned both fear what they suffer, and also suffer what they fear, even the everlasting duration of their sufferings: *They that are cast into the Lake of fire and brimstone shall be tormented day and night for ever, and ever.*

The Damned in Hell (saith holy Bernard) shall die unto life, and yet shall for ever live unto death: For therefore shall they live for ever, that they may be the food of death eternal. *Are*

Are not they then without understanding P[sa]. 14. 4. *that work wickedness?* who being endued with Reason, and capable of Counsel, who knowing the shortness of this life, and the uncertainty of the same, and withal believing the everlasting duration of the life to come, do nevertheless bend all their thoughts, and endeavours upon what concerns this present temporary Being, even to the great hazard of being obnoxious to the Pains and Torments of a sad eternity: such madness in the hearts of men can never be thoroughly bewail'd even with tears of blood.

Wo to them who now do laugh at what shall be hereafter most sadly bewailed: and wo to them who shall feel by sad experience what they now either believe not, or but slightly regard it.

Who hath warned you to flee from the wrath Mat. 3. 7. *to come?* That there is a wrath to come every Christian believes, and 'tis a fierce wrath and a terrible, even indignation and Rom. 2. 8. *wrath, tribulation and anguish upon every soul of man that doth evil, and hath not repented him of the evil, and of the iniquity he hath done.*

Of the coming of this wrath also frequent warning is given, both by the works and by the word of God, and by the Ministers of his Church: but who takes warning given? *who regards the power of this wrath?* very few regard it; though the less it be regarded, the more fierce it will be, *for even there-* Ps. 90. 11. *after as a man searcheth, so is thy displeasure.*

Prov. 3. 7. Fear thou the Lord, O my Soul, fear the Lord, and depart from evil.

Psal. 76. 7. Thou, O Lord, thou alone art to be feared, and who may stand in thy sight, when thou art angry?

Pro. 14. 27 The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the gates of death.

Mat. 10. 28 Fear not them that can kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but fear him who is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

Heb. 12. 28, Let us have grace whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear.

29. For our God is a consuming fire.

The LXXXVI. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

Verse 1. **B**OW down thine ear to him who now bows down his heart, and hear me, O Lord, confessing, for I am poor, extremely wanting of the graces of thy Spirit, which should make me rich towards God: I have little or no treasures laid up in Heaven, and therefore I am in misery, liable to the eternal miseries of Hell: But,

2. Preserve thou my soul from that dismal place of Torments, for I am holy, separate and devoted to thy Service, though a poor unprofitable servant: and upon this account I make bold to call thee my God, whom I worship and serve, and humbly beseech thee to save thy servant who putteth his trust in thee, for the riches of grace and salvation, wherein
Be

Be merciful unto me, O Lord, who art rich in mercy, for I will call daily upon thee, that it may please thee in great mercy to deliver me from that misery, whereunto my poorness in grace, but abounding sins make me obnoxious. 3.

Comfort the soul of thy servant that the sorrows of death overwhelm me not: For unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul, being hereunto encouraged by thy grace and goodness. 4.

For thou, Lord, art good, even the inexhaustible Fountain of goodness, and gracious, propitiously inclined to hear the supplications of thy people, and of great mercy against the greatness of iniquity, unto all them that call upon thee, even to all that call upon thee faithfully, depending upon thee alone for help, and safety. 5.

Give ear, Lord, to my prayer, not slightly hearing the sound of my words, but ponder the voice of my humble desires: the intense desires of my humbled soul, I humbly desire to be considered. 6.

In the time of my trouble, and that's the whole time of my Pilgrimage here upon earth, I will call upon thee for protection and deliverance, whereof I will never despair: for thou hearest me, if my prayer be pure and humble: and therefore will I call upon thee as long as I live. 7.

Among the gods that be either falsely so called, or be so called by participation of divine Power as the Angels in Heaven, and Kings of the Earth, there is none like unto thee, 8.

O Lord, either for Power or Wisdom: *there is none that can do as thou dost*: thy Works do far exceed the Power of any created Beings to do the like; and therefore in fulness of time

9. *All Nations whom thou hast made, shall no longer make gods unto themselves, but shall come and worship thee, O Lord, the Maker of all Men, and of all Things, and being admitted Members of thy holy Catholick Church shall glorifie thy Name, both with heart and voice, and by the good Works of their Obedience to the Gospel of Christ.*

10. *For thou art great, which all thy Works declare, and dost wondrous things, not to be apprehended but admired, and 'tis therefore in all the parts of the World confessed, that thou art God alone, all others being either falsely or feignedly called gods: And that I may accordingly worship thee aright,*

11. *Teach me thy way, O Lord, that I neither mistake the right way, nor stumble and fall therein, but steadfastly and constantly walk in thy truth: and this Way and this Truth is my blessed Redeemer, who by his Doctrine and Example, Doings and Sufferings, Life and Death, is the way that leads to Life Eternal: O knit my heart unto thee, by the indissoluble bonds of a true Faith, firm Hope, fervent Charity: that I may fear thy Name, so as that I neither dare to sin against thee, nor too much presume upon thy mercy.*

12. *I will thank thee, O Lord my God, as from whom both my whole Self, and all the little good*

good that is mine does proceed, *with all my heart*, as being hereunto excited by the fear and love of thy Name: *and I will praise thy Name for evermore*: And there is very great reason I should do so;

For great is thy mercy toward me, not only manifested in all the good things I do enjoy, but in my deliverance from manifold evils, and especially from the greatest of evils: *for thou hast delivered my soul from the nethermost hell*, in the broad way that leads thereunto I have a long time walked, and 'tis of thy great mercy, that I have not long since been hurled headlong to that dismal place of Torments: And still I have great cause to complain,

O God, the proud are risen against me, proud Lucifer and his infernal Fiends, *and the congregation of naughty men have sought after my soul*: the wicked of the world conspire with the Devil and his Angels by their sinful suggestions to subvert the innocence of my Soul, to have her portion with them in the nethermost Hell.

But thou, O Lord, art full of compassion, especially to all them who chuse rather to suffer than to do what is offensive to thy Majesty, *and mercy*, in pardoning the offences of the truly penitent, *long-suffering*, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to Repentance, *plenteous in goodness*, abounding in thy blessings, *and truth* both in performing thy promises of mercy to the penitent, and in rendring to every man according to his works.

16. *O turn thee then unto me, who by my sins have justly provoked thee to turn away thy face from me; and have mercy upon me, a miserable sinner: and that I may no more offend thee, give thy strength unto thy servant, even ghostly strength and fortitude, manfully to resist the Devil, and all his numerous troops of sensual and worldly lusts; in all whose assaults vouchsafe to help the son of thine handmaid, that I may overcome all their temptations unto evil, and carefully keep my vow and promise made when I was first admitted to be a Son of thy handmaid the Church.*

17. *Shew some token upon me for good, let some sign of thy favour towards me appear, that they who hate me, my ghostly enemies, may see it and be ashamed, when they shall behold all their conspiracies and assaults against my soul defeated by the assistance of thy divine Grace: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me and comforted me: thy help to overcome when I am tempted unto sin, is a great comfort to my soul, for I have hereupon a good ground of hope, that thou wilt deliver my soul from the nethermost Hell: and that being raised up from the gates of Death, I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the Daughter of Sion, Saying*

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The

The LXXXVIII. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

O Lord God of my salvation, my Corporal and Spiritual, Temporal and Eternal Salvation is from thee, and therefore *I have cryed day and night* at all times and seasons, and in all conditions prosperous and adverse *before thee*, as unto whom alone the inmost intimate desires of my soul are naked and open: *O let my prayer enter into thy presence*, be received and accepted by thee: *incline thine ear unto my calling*, so graciously hear as to grant my humble requests.

My soul is full of trouble, which being the consequent of Sin, is the forerunner of Death, *and my life draweth nigh unto hell*, which openeth wide her mouth to swallow down such polluted Souls. 2.

I am counted as one of them that go down to the Pit, lookt upon as a dead man and a cast-away: *and I have been even as a man that hath no strength*, which is derived from the Lord of life, to escape the snares and terrors of death. 3.

Free among the dead, not likely to be freed from my troubles, but by death, which puts an end to all the miseries of this sinful life: *like unto them that are wounded* by the fiery darts of the Devil, *and lye in the grave* of corrupt conversation, which leads to the grave of death the wages of sin; and who-foever 4.

soever thus lye there, *are out of remembrance*, both forgotten by the righteous, *and also are cut away from thy hand*, repulst from amongst those blessed Sheep, which shall be rankt on thy right hand in the day of Judgment.

5. *Thou hast laid me in the lowest Pit* : I confesse I have so far incurr'd thy wrathful displeasure, as to be laid in the nethermost Hell, which is *a place of darknes*, even blacknes of darknes for ever : *and in the deep Abyss of inextricable Torments*.

6. *Thine indignation lyeth hard upon me*, whereto I have provoked thee by manifold offences, *and thou hast vexed me with all thy storms* ; those tempests of affliction and trouble which disturb my peace are sent from thee to scowre the rust of corruption off my Soul.

7. *Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me, and made me to be abhorred of them* : The invisible society of holy Angels, with the prayers and good wishes of holy men I enjoyed whilst I was innocent, and heavenly-minded ; but now being polluted, they are estranged from me, and abhor me in my sins.

8. *I am so fast in prison, that I cannot get forth* : I am so enfetter'd in the bonds and chains of my sins, that without the help of a divine hand I cannot be loosed from them.

9. *My sight faileth for very trouble*, the bright eye of my mind is dimm'd and darkned through the pressures of my spirit : and in this sad condition, *Lord, I have called upon thee,*

thee, as being my only refuge in danger, support in trouble, and succour in all distress, I have stretched forth my hands unto thee, by my practice according to my prayer.

Dost thou shew wonders among the dead? or shall the dead declare thy works of wonder? or shall the dead rise up and praise thee? They must have part in the first Resurrection (which is from the corruption of sin) who worthily shew forth thy praise. 10.

Shall thy loving-kindness be shewed in the grave, or thy faithfulness in destruction? both in the state of the first, and of the second Death, there is a deep silence of thy Goodness and of thy Truth. 11.

Shall thy wondrous works be known in the dark, and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten? Thy righteous and admired deeds are not once mentioned either in the grave of Death, or in the pit of Hell: in both estates there is an utter forgetfulness of all thy Goodness and Truth. But that I may be delivered from such a sad condition, 12.

Unto thee have I cried, O Lord: and early shall my prayer come before thee: Before I be surprized by Death, let my prayer for thy preventing and assisting Grace be not rejected. 13.

Lord, why abhorrest thou my soul? I am unclean I confess, and 'tis but just I should be abhorred and forsaken; but being withal penitent and humbled, why hidest thou thy face from me, as being still displeased with me, and deaf to my petitions? I 14.

15. *I am in misery, and like unto him that is at the point to dye: Death as the wages of sin dogs me at the heels: even from my youth up thy terrors have I suffered with a troubled mind: The terrors of my Conscience for sin, have been alway accompanied with a troubled and contrite spirit, which thou hast promised not to despise.*

16. *Thy wrathful displeasure goeth over me: The apprehension of thy wrath and displeasure invades, and overflows my soul: and the fear of thee hath undone me: the fear of thy wrath in the day of Judgment, and of the never-dying Torments of Hell, hath ruin'd all my worldly consolations.*

17. *They came round about me daily like water overflowing all the powers and passions of my Soul, and compassed me together on every side, leaving no visible means of evasion and peace.*

18. *My lovers and my friends, who professed themselves to be such in my worldly prosperity, and amidst my carnal delights, hast thou put away from me, they are alienated and estranged in time of my trouble: and bid mine acquaintance out of my sight, they will not now see me who formerly frequented my company.*

And therefore being thus desolate, and deeply endangered, unto thee as my only hope and refuge, O Lord God of my Salvation, I have cried day and night continually, for deliverance and Salvation, that my soul may continually bless thee and say,

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

THE

THE
Fourth general Meditation,
 OF
 H E A V E N.

1. **T**HE Land of *Canaan* was promised to *Abraham* the Father of the Faithful in these words of command: *Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, Northward and Southward, Eastward and Westward----* For all the Land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever. *Gen. 13. 14, 15.*

The Celestial *Canaan* is herein promised unto thee, if a true Son of the Faithful *Abraham*: Lift up then thine eyes, O my Soul, and Contemplate the ravishing Felicities of this Land of Promise. This is thy Native Country, where thou wast at first Framed by the hands of the Almighty, after His own Image; Why then dost thou not pant, and breath, and sigh, and long to be at Home? Why art thou so well pleased with a strange Land, and delightest rather to be a Pilgrim in the Valley of Tears, than a Free Denizon in the Land of Peace? a Foreigner in the city of *Babylon* than a Citizen in the heavenly *Jerusalem*? Away, away from *Lebanon*, O my Soul, thy beloved calleth thee
away

*Can. 4.8. away from the dens of Lions, and the moun-
Psal. 55.6. tains of the Leopards: O that I had wings like
a Dove, for then would I flee away and be at
rest.*

3. We read that the Lord brought *Moses* to the top of mount *Pisgah*, and shewed him the promised land; where having the wilderness behind him, and the happiest of all lands before him, he represents the devout and heavenly minded Soul, who considering the manifold troubles in the wilderness of this world, and the joys and felicities of the world to come, is highly ravished in the contemplation and desire of the one, to the extream contempt of the other.

Did I but seriously consider the ways of my present peace and contentment, I could not but observe, that the Commandments of God have so much intrinsick sweetness and felicity in them, as to excite the most simple and stubborn Soul to obey them: and yet so excessive are the ardors of divine Goodness and Love, as to engage our obedience by the promises of Celestial Joys. Unto this immarcescible Crown of Glory we are Created by God the Father, Redeemed by God the Son, and Sanctified by God the Holy Ghost in the sacred waters of Baptism, wherein we are adopted, not only sons, but heirs of the Kingdom of Heaven.

What blindness then doth so much possess the minds of the greatest part of the sons of men, that all their desires and endeavours should be so wholly taken up with the vain,
frail

frail, empty and dying things of the Earth, to the slight and neglect of those never fading joys of Heaven?

The first and largest step we take towards Heaven, is from the state of Sin into the state of Grace; the other, *viz.* from Grace to Glory is a more easie and ready passage; there being nothing betwixt the one and the other, but a frail mortal life, which taking end, the Soul that is enriched with the ornaments of divine Grace is immediately cloathed with the robes of Glory: and therefore both the one and the other is stiled by our Lord *Life Eternal*, John 17. 3. *This is Life Eternal, that we might know thee----*

3. The happiness of Heaven is the end of all Holiness upon Earth; and that must needs be the greatest good, which is the end of all that is good, for *the end is more noble than the means.* 'Tis the last good we hope for, and so the most perfect, as being the perfection and accomplishment of all the good we can imagine or desire; nay, 'tis a blessedness beyond our frail imaginations to comprehend: *as it is written, eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entred into the heart of man, the things which God hath* * *Quod*
prepared for them that love him *.

Deus præparavit di-

ligentibus se, fide non capitur, spe non attingitur, charitate non comprehenditur, desideria & vota transgreditur: acquiri potest, assequari non potest. Aug. in 1 Cor. 2. 9.

4. Raise up thy affections (O my Soul)
as to be raviſht with the love of Heaven, so
to

to lament with tears of sorrow and shame thy sloth and negligence, thy coldness and indevotion, thy sinful security and earthly mindedness, and what obstructs thy way, and slackens thy pace towards this place of joy unspeakable and glorious.

O how slight and trivial, how inconsiderable are all the most strict and rigid labours of Repentance and Mortification, of the most profound Piety, and ample Charity, in respect of those celestial joys whereunto they lead thee!

And if it shall once please God through the merits of Christ to receive thee into Heaven, thou wilt then think all thy prayers and tears, sighs and groans, fastings and watchings, all thy labours of love both to God and man, very well spent, that they have wasted thee over the troublesome waves of this worlds vast sea, into the haven of eternal peace and felicity.

*Age quod
agis, fide-
liter labo-
ra in vinca-
tua: ego
(inquit
Dominus)
ero merces.*

*tua: scribe, lege, canta, gema, tace, ora, sustine viriliter contraria:
digna est his omnibus vita aterna, & majoribus premiis. T. K.*

Vouchsafe me, O Lord, a good end of my life, a happy passport out of this world, and lead me in the streight and even path that leads to thy Kingdom; where that I may at last arrive, it shall neither be my care nor fear, what, and how great things I suffer and undergo in my passage thither.

M E D I T A T. II.

Of the place we call Heaven, and first, its Greatness.

THat Empyrean Heaven, which is the seat of God and of all his holy Angels and Saints for ever, is called also *the Third Heaven*, and *the Highest Heaven*, and *the Heaven of Heavens*; and 'tis of all the places of the Universe the most spacious, large and ample: for it contains all the Heavens and the Earth also, even the whole Creation within its verge and compass. 2 Cor. 12.
2.
Deut. 10.
14.
2 Cbr. 6.
18.

Do but consider the vastness of the Sun, and of the Moon, with the multitude and magnitude of all the Lights of Heaven, most of which are greater, and some of them far bigger than the whole body of the Earth: Consider also that besides the vast number of Stars, there are empty spaces in the firmament for as many, nay for many more than as many yet: and then admire with astonishment the vast extent and amplitude of the Heaven of Heavens, which containeth all these, and all that is above, and all that is below all these, within its circuit and circumference.

Secondly, Its Brightness and Beauty.

The brightness of the Sun, the Moon and the Stars do but imperfectly represent the
M m Beauty

Beauty and Brightness of Heaven, as 'tis described *Rev. 21. 23.* *And the City had no need of the Sun, nor of the Moon to shine in it, for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof;* which exceeds as much the light of the Sun, as the Sun's light transcends that of a glimmering Taper.

The Air of this country of Heaven is continually pure, and clear, bright and splendid; 'tis not capable of any clouds, mists, or vapours, not liable to any rains, storms and tempests, no thick infectious Air offends the inhabitants of this happy Land; whilst the wretched miscreants of the nether hell are involved in blackness of darkness, stifled with the suffocating fumes of sulphureous fire, without the least hope of any purer air wherein to breath for ever.

Thirdly, Its Tranquillity.

All in this City of God is peaceable and quiet, tranquil and secure, and free even from the fear of the least disturbance; *no evil comes nigh this dwelling.*

Psa. 90. 10.

'Tis promised by our Lord, *John 16. 22.* *Your joy no man taketh from you:* 'Tis alone the joy of Heaven, which cannot be taken away: not by the world which is overcome, and trampled under foot: not by the flesh, for that is so spiritualized, and refined, as no more to rebel against the dictates of the spirit: not by sin, for here enters nothing that is unclean: not by death, for immortality reigneth here: not by any pain or sickness,

ness, for these are but the messengers and forerunners of death: not by chance or fortune, for Heaven knows no such heathen deity: not by envy, hatred, malice, strife, ---- for all the inhabitants of Heaven are combined in the Sacred bonds of everlasting Charity. *And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow nor crying; neither shall there be any more pain, for the former things are passed away,* Rev. 21. 4.

What the Lord promiseth to his Church Militant is fulfilled in his Church Triumphant, *The Lord hath made fast the bars of thy gates:* they are inexpugnable by any, by the utmost force and fury of all the Spirits and powers of darkness. *Pf. 147. 13.*

The Lord maketh peace in thy borders: 14. Blessed peace dwells here without the least fear or danger of interruption: For the grand enemy of Peace is hence cast down, *fallen like lightning from Heaven,* there's no room here for that Author of all division, nor yet for any of his instruments, *The people that delight in war:* 'Tis the inheritance of Peace-makers, and of the peaceable minded, *Mat. 5. 9.*

And O that it might please the God of Peace to allay that rancour, to depress that tumour, to allwage that itch of contention which now so much disturbs the peace of his Church upon earth, and obstructs the way to this heavenly *Hierusalem*, the City of peace: *Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.* *Heb. 12. 14.*

O God the author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom; defend us thy humble servants in all the assaults of our enemies, that would disturb our peace: that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ ----

M E D I T A T. III.

Of the good things of Heaven.

1. H O N O U R.

Honour in Heaven is not that which swells with vain-glory, and is puffed up with the infectious breath of Flattery, and the praise of men, *but the honour that cometh from God only.*

Job. 5. 44.

Honour is the reward of vertue, and he who is the donor of vertue and obedience has promised to honour the obedient and virtuous, saying, *If any man serve me, him will my Father honour:* What, and how great this honour is we read, *Rev. 3. 31. To him that overcometh will I give to sit with me in my Throne: even as I have overcome, and am set down with my Father in his Throne:* There cannot be surely an higher Honour than this, to be exalted by the right hand of the most High, and placed in the same Throne with the King of Kings, and Lord of Lords: O what

Job. 12. 26.

Rev. 3. 31.

what Hymns of divine praise, what applauses and exultations, what shouts of joy shall sound through the whole Court of Heaven, when *thus it shall be done to the man whom the King delighteth to honour.* *Eph. 6.11.*

2. P O W E R.

2. *Honour* without *Power* is but a titular empty airy happiness: And the Saints shall have all power, of what they will, as God hath of what he wills: For as God can do what he will by himself, so can they do what they will by him: For as they will nothing but what the Lord wills; so the Lord wills nothing but what they will have; 'tis not possible, but that they have Power to do whatever they will; so *Aug. manual. c. 35.* The *Power* of the Saints in Heaven is promised by the Lord of all power, saying of the *faithful and wise servant, he will make him ruler of all his goods:* *Mat. 24.* implying a power given *45, 46.* to his Saints, not only over all that is called good upon earth, but also over all the joys of Heaven, which are an aggregation of all that is good. 'Tis promised to him that overcometh, that he shall inherit all things; for being the sons of God, they are also heirs of God, and joynt heirs with Christ, partakers of all power with him both in Heaven and Earth. *He that overcometh shall inherit all things:* *Gloss. ord. in loc.* wherein are implicitly *Rev. 21.7.* promised,

3. RICHES.

3. *The Riches of Heaven, are not such corruptible things as Silver and Gold, gorgeous Attire, delicious Fare, large Demesnes, fair Habitations ----- but without any such frail deceitful pelf there shall be*
Pf. 72. 7. abundance of peace, a fulness of perfection and
2 Cor. 4. 17. felicity, an exceeding and eternal weight of
2 Cor. 13. glory: and in a word, in Heaven God shall
28. be all in all: He who is the Fountain and
Well-spring of all good gifts and graces up-
on earth, will be himself the Reward and
Crown thereof in Heaven; than the which
there can be nothing more high and honour-
able, nothing more great and powerful,
nothing more rich, full, eminent, perfect,
joyous, and all that can be desired condu-
cing to true happiness.

Happy then, and thrice happy are they who now in this life covet chiefly, covet only *to have the Lord for their portion*, saying, not from the teeth only, but from the bottom of their hearts, *The Lord himself is the*
Psal. 16. 6. portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou
7. shalt maintain my lot. The lot is fallen to me in
a fair ground, I have a goodly heritage. And
surely he must needs be most exorbitantly
covetous, that will not be content with such
a heritage: and to possess the Lord himself,
who possesseth all things, is the riches of Hea-
ven.

4. PLEA-

4. P L E A S U R E.

Pleasure consists in the union of the Soul with an object of Delight: and in Heaven the Soul shall be united with the most beautiful, and blisful object, *viz. The Lord of glory, The light of the World, The God of all Consolation.* We read 1 Cor. 6. 17. *He that is joyned to the Lord, is one spirit,* which is the height of pleasure, and perfection of Delight to be so intimately joyned to the Lord as to become one spirit with him: such do deliciously *taste* and fully *see how gracious the Lord is.* Ps. 34. 8.

There is no earthly pleasure like the taste and sense of the Lord's grace and favour to us: 'Tis yet a greater pleasure to enjoy the Lord as the only object of Love and Delight: 'Tis yet more sweet and pleasurable to acquiesce and be fully satisfied in the enjoyment of the divine Majesty. But the fullness of joy is not only to enjoy, but to know that we shall ever enjoy the beatifical vision, and have the fruition of the supream beauty, and divine goodness for ever and ever.

Now then, O my Soul, *Delight thou in the Lord, and he shall give thee thy hearts desire:* In the satisfaction and peace of thy desires does thy happiness consist, and this is alone in the Lord obtainable: *Blessed are the people, O Lord, that can rejoyce in thee; they shall walk in the light of thy countenance:--- Their delight shall be daily in thy name, and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast:* Ps. 37. 4.
Ps. 89. 16,
17.

M m 4

For

18. *For thou art the glory of their strength ----*

But the soul that will rejoyce in God must be stamp't after his image, and be like unto him, pure as he is pure, holy as he is holy, merciful as he is merciful.

Eph. 5. 1, 2. Be ye followers of God as dear children, and walk in love: and so thou maist hope to enjoy the Lord as the supream object of love and delight in Heaven.

How infinite is the goodness, and how exceeding the bounty of the Lord to his good and faithful servants, to admit them into the same joy, which himself enjoys! for to shall it be said to each of them, *Well done good and faithful servant ---- enter thou into the joy of thy Lord, Mat. 25. 25.*

The joy and felicity of God does consist in the contemplation, and fruition of his own perfections, and felicities: And such is the happiness of the Saints in Heaven to contemplate, and enjoy the divine Majesty, in the fulness of his joy and pleasure for evermore.

Beloved, now we are the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know when he shall appear, we shall be like him: for we shall see him as he is, 1 John 3. 2. To see God as he is in himself clearly, fully, and with fulness of satisfaction, is the happiness both of God himself, and of all his Saints in him.

O Lord, who hast prepared for them that love thee such good things as pass man's understanding; Pour into our hearts such love towards thee, that we loving thee in and above

above all things, may obtain thy promises which exceed all that we can desire, through *Jesus Christ.*

M E D I T A T. III.

*Of the Company of Heaven.*1. *Of God's presence there.*

1. **G**OD who is Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, is the chief and principal Inhabitant of the Heaven of Heavens: God indeed is every where in respect of his Essence, Presence, Power, but in Heaven in respect of his Glory, and the supereminent brightness of his Majesty, which is in Heaven most conspicuous, full, and ravishing: nor could Heaven be called so, it were not Heaven, if not enlightned, and enhappied by God's superlative presence there: *And* Tho. 2 *where ever, O Lord, thou art present, either* Kemp. *in grace or glory, there is Heaven: and Death and Hell is every where, where thou art absent.*

2. But what doth it avail the company of Heaven that God is there especially present, since *God dwelleth with the light which no man can approach unto, whom no man hath seen or can see?* 1 Tim. 6. 17. The very Angels of Heaven cover their faces with their wings in the presence of God, that the excessive brightness of his Majesty and great Glory overwhelm them Isa. 6. 2. not. 'Tis true, but however so much of this eminent glory shall appear, and so fully
the

the splendid Raies thereof be display'd in Heaven, as shall ravish all the blessed beholders thereof *with a joy unspeakable and glorious.*

1 Pet. 1. 7. *They shall be satisfied with the plenteousness*
 Ps. 36. 8. *of thy house, (viz. of Celestial glory) and thou shalt give them drink of thy pleasures as out of a river: so full and overflowing shall be their satisfaction and contentment.*

9. *For with thee is the Well of Life, and of all the joys and consolations of Life: and in thy light shall we see light, even the ravishing Light of Glory in the Light of God's countenance: in whose presence is fulness of joy.*

2. The Angels of Heaven.

Next to the blissful presence of God, the society in Heaven is Angels and Archangels, Cherubims and Seraphims, Thrones and Dominions, Principalities and Powers, and all the several Orders of celestial Spirits.

The very sight of one blessed Angel upon Earth, would be more joyous and ravishing than to behold the greatest beauty, and most splendid excellency that is lyable to the eyes of flesh: yea all the pomp and glory of the World is not comparable to such a sight: how much more joyful and glorious will it be, not only to behold, but to enjoy the society of those innumerable ministring spirits of whom we read, *Thousand thousands ministred unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him?*

Dan. 7. 10. *These rest not day and night, crying, Holy, holy,*
 Is. 6. 3. &c.
 Rev. 21. 10.

holy, holy Lord God of Sabbath: Heaven and Earth are full of the Majesty of thy glory: To make one in this Hymnidical Quire, and to be received into one of these Mansions of Glory from whence the Apostate Angels fell, is such an astonishing joy as cannot by the tongue of men and Angels be expressed.

3. *The Saints in Heaven.*

To these Angelical spirits are joyned in society as Members of the same Church Triumphant in Heaven, *The glorious company of the Apostles, the goodly fellowship of the Prophets, the noble army of Martyrs, the innumerable train of holy Confessors, Priests, and people of each Sex, and of every condition, of whose numberless number we read, Rev.*

7. 9. And I beheld and lo a great multitude which no man can number of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and Tongues, stood before the Throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and Palms in their hands----- and cryed with a loud voice, Salvation to our God---

*Rev. 7. 9,
10.*

These are they, which come out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes in the blood of the Lamb.

14;

Therefore are they before the Throne of God, and serve him day and night in his Temple, and he that sitteth upon the Throne shall dwell amongst them.

15,

They shall hunger no more, nor thirst any more.

16;

The Lamb in the midst of the Throne shall feed them, and lead them to the living fountains of

17:

of water: And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Blessed Souls in whom the King of Glory placeth his Throne, and reigneth in them for ever: Blessed are those mouths which shall taste and be satisfied with the Waters of life everlasting, and blessed are those tears which shall be wiped away with the right hand of God himself, and everlasting joy succeed in the stead thereof.

Into this glorious Communion of Saints in Heaven, there daily are, and daily shall be for ever received all such true servants of God, and stout Soldiers of Jesus Christ, who under his banner have *overcome the Devil and all his works, the pomps and vanities of this wicked world, all the sinful lusts of the flesh*: who have warred a good warfare over these their ghostly enemies, and kept the Faith whereinto they were baptized, without any tincture of Heresie, or Schism, observing God's holy Will and Commandments, and walked in the same all the days of their life.

All of these returning from their wearisome Pilgrimage through the wilderness of this world, to their native home of Heaven, shall be received into, and rejoyce in their proper and peculiar mansions of peace: each differing indeed in the degrees of *glory*, according to their difference in the degrees of *grace*, but all shall enjoy their full proportion of happiness, and with common joy shall sing together perpetual *Hallelujahs* to him that sitteth upon the Throne, and to the Lamb for ever.

And

And 'tis wonderful amongst the joys of Heaven, and adds exceedingly to the greatness thereof. That as the number of Saints is great, and their joys many: so are the joys of each particular Saint, even as many, and blissful, as the joys of all: And this because each one shall rejoyce as much in the felicity of others, as if 'twere his own peculiar happiness.

Happy and for ever happy were I, if with a flood of Tears and incessant Prayers, if with the devout surrender of all that I am, and all that I have to the love and service of God, I might be admitted into this celestial Society: *To come unto Sion, and unto the City of the living God, the Heavenly Hieru-* Heb. 12. 22, 23, 24.
salem, and to an innumerable company of Angels, To the general assembly and Church of the first-born, which are written in Heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the Spirits of just men made perfect, and to Jesus the Mediator of the new Covenant ----

All this *I believe* as a Christian, but my *Hope* to be admitted into this blessed Society is too weakly grounded: whilst my *Charity* both towards God and his Saints is too cold and benumm'd.

I do profess to love God, and do desire that my heart may be every day more and more inflamed with the sacred fire of divine charity: but doubtless I must have withal a due regard and veneration for his Saints; for as God is praised in his Saints, so is he dishonoured in their disrespect. *He that toucheth them toucheth the apple of his eye.*

*Pf. 150. 1.
Zach. 2. 8.*

Qui

Qui derogat alicui sanctorum----Who detracts from any of the Saints of God, detracts from Christ himself, who is the Saint of all Saints, and detracts also from all the Saints in Heaven; for all are united in the sacred bonds of Charity, all think the same thing, all do will alike, and all do love both themselves and all in one. *T. K. 2, 3. c. 58.*

If the zeal of some persons towards the Saints in Heaven exceed its due bounds and limits, I must not therefore throw off that devout respect which is due unto them; remembering that 'tis the end of my *Faith*, the summ of my *Hope* to be by holy *Charity* joyned with them in the same mystical body of Christ our common Lord, and Redeemer, and with them to love, and to praise the Lord: yea to praise and love him for ever, which is the happiness of the Saints in Heaven: for, *bleſſed are they that dwell in thy house, they will always be praising thee.*

Pſal. 84.4.

And further, the greatness of the joys of Heaven may be in some degree esteemed by the greatness of their purchase: It is not doubted but the blood of the Son of God is of so great value, that the least drop thereof was of sufficient dignity to redeem ten thousand worlds; and yet our blessed Redeemer, who only knows how to value all things according to their worth, gave every drop of his precious blood, accompanied with unspeakable torments, pangs and sufferings, to purchase this Celestial inheritance: hence all truly Religious have Heaven their *desire*, and the Earth their *patience*, being
of

of the same mind with *S. Paul*, *Cupio dissolvi* ---- *I desire to be dissolved, and to be with Christ* ----

But I am unworthy, too much unworthy, sinful dust and ashes, to be admitted into the blissful presence of my dear Redeemer : But I will not despair since he hath 1. purchased this happiness for me * ; since 2. he hath promised to receive me thereinto || ; and 3. he hath prayed also for my actual possession thereof, saying, *Father, I will, that they whom thou hast given me, may be with me, where I am, that they may behold the glory which thou hast given me.*

O sweetest Saviour, who to save and redeem man vouchsafedst to be made man, and to appear in the likeness of sinful flesh ; O when ? when will that happy hour come, wherein I shall be admitted to behold thy blessed Face, which the Angels in Heaven behold with joy and wonder ? *When I shall awake up after thy likeness, I shall be satisfied with it, satisfied to the greatest height and fulness of content, when I shall behold that glory thou hadst with the Father before the world was : even so come Lord Jesus come quickly.*

M E D I T A T. IV.

Of the perpetuity of Heavenly Joys.

THE most full enjoyment of all the good things this world affords, is not to be called, or accounted *Happiness*, because they are not only vain and empty of true satisfaction, but also not permanent and lasting: *To every purpose under the Sun* tending towards satisfaction and happiness, *there is a time and Judgment*, a Time limited for its prosecution and enjoyment, and Judgment also shall pass upon the actions relating thereunto: it must needs follow, *therefore the misery of man is great upon him.*

Ecc. 8. 6.

But the good things of Heaven are durable, permanent and lasting, hereunto shall no Time succeed, no Judgment follow.

'Tis a maxim in Divinity, *That there is no succession in the joys of Heaven*, because what is Eternal admits not of what is first, and what is last, but is both, and all in the same moment, which renders those joys transcendently full, and ravishing, since in each moment is enjoyed the joys of perpetuity; not increasing by degrees, or protracted by delays, nor yet augmented by several spaces of Time, but wholly and altogether, and in the same moment is enjoyed and *received* the same glory in its height and fulness, and this never to be diminished, or decayed, forfeited or lost.

“The

“The *Glory* of them that die in *Grace*, is *Euf. niricr.*
 “Immortal, their Happiness Immutable;
 “their Crown immarcescible; their Life
 “everlasting; and their Reign with God,
 “and the Lamb for ever and ever. No day
 “does pass with these blessed Souls, with-
 “out its fulness of joy and content: This
 “joy shall be ever new, and yet ever the
 “same: This glory shall never wither or
 “decay, but flourish for perpetual eternities.

And this must needs be so; because cele-
 stial joy consists as in the blissful vision of
 God, so in an assimilation to him: for just
 men made perfect, are immutable in their
 perfection and felicity by beholding him
 who is unchangeable: so the Apostle, *We* ^{2 Cor. 3. 18}
all as in a Glass, beholding the Glory of the
Lord, are changed into the same Image from
Glory to Glory even as by the Spirit of the
Lord.

The Moon and the Stars receive their
 light from the Sun, and become like unto
 him, by being opposite, and in a sort be-
 holding the Sun's bright face: So the pure
 Souls in Heaven by seeing God who is the
 Light of lights, are from him enlightened
 and made like unto him. So saith the be-
 loved Apostle: *Beloved, now are we the Sons* ^{1 Joh. 3. 2.}
of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall
be: but we know when He shall appear, we
shall be made like him, for we shall see him as he
is: And that is not as now, in a glass darkly,
but face to face, i. e. as fully as our measure ^{1 Cor. 13. 12.}
will contain, our proportion bear, and our
degree in Grace require.

N n

“The

*Gran. me-
dit.*

“The joys of Heaven (saith *Gran.*) shall
“continue as many Millions of Years as
“there are Stars in the Firmament, and ma-
“ny more : They shall last as many hundred
“millions of years as there have been drops
“of Rain fallen from Heaven since the begin-
“ning of the world; and more, much more :
“In a word, they shall endure as long as
“there is a God in Heaven, and this God
“the same which was, which is, and which
“is to come, from everlasting to everlast-
“ing.

Shall not then my heart be fixed where
such lasting joys are to be found ? And thi-
ther my heart must first be sent by way of
Harbinger, before my person can arrive
there : I must now have my Conversation in
Heaven, before I can have my Consumma-
tion there : I must now be Heavenly mind-
ed, or else never hope to be admitted into
the joys of Heaven.

But O the heavy burden of my sins ! These
do depress and weigh down the mind, and
make her affections grovel in the dust : And
yet even these shall not hinder thy ascent in-
to Heaven, if thou tread them under thy
feet : For every sin, and vanity trodden
down, subdued and mortified is one step,
one scale or Round of that celestial Ladder,
which being set upon the earth reacheth up
unto Heaven : which the Angels of Heaven
rejoyce to behold.

Gen. 28. 12
De vitiis
nostris sca-
lam faci-
mus, dum
vitia cal-
camus.

Luk. 15. 7.

Heb. 12. 1,

And may the right hand of God assist me
to lay aside every weight, and the sin that doth
so easily beset me, and to run with patience the
race that is set before me.

Look-

Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our Faith, who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, and despised the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the Throne of God. 2.

Blessed Lord, who hast made me after thine own Image to attain the perfection and felicity of my Being in the beatifical vision and fruition of thy Majesty in Heaven, vouchsafe here to *guide me with thy Counsel, and after that to receive me with glory,* through the merits and mediation of thy blessed Son and my dearest Saviour Jesus Christ----

Our Father which art in Heaven, &c.

The XXIV. Psalm.

P A R A P H R A S E D.

T*He Earth is the Lords and all that therein is, the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein: the Heavens are the Lords chief dwelling-place, the Earth and all the nations thereof he hath given to his Son Jesus as he is Redeemer of the world: so Psal. 2. 8. Desire of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the utmost parts of the Earth for thy possession.* Verse 1.

For he hath founded it upon the seas, and prepared it upon the flouds: As God hath so wisely ordered the Earth, and the Water, that the one may refresh, not overflow the 2.

other; so he hath founded his Church upon a rock above the floods of secular cares and turmoils, and all the rising ways of this world's vast sea, which is signified by the situation of his Temple on a hill: And

3. *Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord, or who shall rise up (or stand) in his holy place?*

Who is he that shall be qualified to appear and stand in the presence of God, and to joyn with his people in that solemn worship which in his holy Temple is exhibited unto him? Such a one is also qualified to ascend and raise up his Soul to those mountains of joy in the celestial Sion. And such a one is

4. *He that hath clean hands:* The works of whose hands are clean from all injustice and impurity, and washed with the tears of true penitence from the filth of all former pollutions: *And a pure heart,* to all outward, an inward holiness is required, which consists in the purity of the heart, viz. to be pure from all sordid and vile affections, to be sincere and without hypocrisy in all Religious performances: *that hath not lift up his mind to vanity,* who follows not those pomps and vanities of this wicked world which he once so solemnly renounced: *nor sworn to deceive his neighbour,* that will not say, much less swear an untruth, nor yet break his word, especially when confirmed with an oath. Such is the holiness, and innocence that entitles a people to the presence of God in his Temple upon Earth, and in his House in Heaven, 1. the holiness of the heart, 2. of the hands, 3. of the tongue;

tongue; or Holiness in thought, word, and deed.

He shall receive the blessing from the Lord: The blessings of the Lord shall descend upon him, when he ascends into the hill of the Lord: *and righteousness* or mercy in the pardon of his sins, or the reward of righteousness, *i. e.* Salvation not of or from himself, or from any but *from the God of his Salvation.*

5.

This is the generation of them that seek him: these are those holy and happy people, who so faithfully seek the Lord that they find him, *viz.* in grace here, in glory hereafter, which is the double blessing of *them that seek thy face, O Jacob:* All that be true Israelites indeed, thus make their holy and humble addresses to the God of *Jacob* for his grace and favour.

6.

Lift up your heads, O ye gates, or, lift up your gates, O ye Heads or Princes of the Heavenly *Hierusalem:* *and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors* which open the passages to life everlasting: *and the King of glory shall come in:* he who hath vanquished and gloriously triumphed over the gates of everlasting death, over all the spirits and powers of darkness, is ascended to open the gates of the Kingdom of Heaven to all Believers.

7.

Who is the King of glory? in whose glorious conquests we may glory, and in whose righteousness we may make our boast? *it is the Lord strong and mighty:* who although he submitted himself to be betray'd, apprehended, arraigned and condemned to death;

8.

yet is he *even the Lord mighty in battle*, who naked and unarmed, hath vanquished by his sufferings : and by his death overcome death, and him who hath the power of death the Devil : for which victory he rides in Triumph upon the clouds of Heaven : and therefore

9. *Lift up your heads, O ye gates of the celestial Paradise, which have been shut against the sons of Men from the fall of the first Adam : and be ye lift up ye everlasting doors : Raise up your selves ye immortal souls, open and be enlarged in your desires and affections unto him who hath opened unto you the everlasting doors of glory : and the King of glory shall come in :* He who is ascended, will also descend into you, if pure and Heavenly minded, and thither enwrap and raise you whither himself is gone before : if yet for your further satisfaction you desire to know

10. *Who is the King of glory :* by whose Triumphant ascent into Heaven we believe and hope thither to ascend also ? It is *even the Lord of Hosts*, he who hath the command of all the powers of Heaven, Earth, and Hell, who hath the command especially of all the powers and operations, vertues and graces of the Holy Spirit of God, and dispenseth them accordingly unto all that love and fear his name : *He is the King of glory :* he is glorious indeed above all, and God over all blessed for ever : and therefore to him, as is most meet, be all glory ascribed.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning, &c.

The

The LXXXIV. Psalm

P A R A P H R A S E D.

O *How amiable are thy dwellings, especially in the high and holy place, thou Lord of Hosts, even of the numerous troops of Angels and Archangels, and of all the powers of Heaven!* Verse 1.

My soul hath a desire, which is more than ordinary, 'tis a longing even to a separation from its self, to enter into the Courts of the Lord, to view those several Mansions of glory, and the blisful condition wherein all the Courtiers of the King of Heaven do praise him for ever: my heart and my flesh when subdued to the spirit rejoyce in the living God; there's no joy like the joy of his presence who giveth life, and a heart to pant and breath after the joys of life eternal. 2.

The sparrow hath found her a house, and the swallow a nest where to lay her young, even thy Altars: And O that my Soul could mount as doth the Sparrow upon her wings with inflamed affections after the pleasures of thy house, and that my flesh might be instrumental to my Soul in bringing forth the fruits of the Spirit, to be sacrific'd upon the Altar of Praise and Thanksgiving unto thee, O Lord of hosts my King and my God, whom alone I desire to adore, worship and obey. 3.

4. *Blessed are they here in hope, hereafter in fruition, who dwell in thy house of Prayer upon Earth, of Praise in Heaven, in both they will always be praising thee: 'Tis our principal errand to the house of God upon Earth, and shall be our only employment in his house of Heaven always to praise the Lord.*

But we of thy house and family here below, like the young birds near thine Altar are unfledged, and empent in the nest of this corruptible body which weicherh down the Soul, so that mount to Heavenward we cannot without the divine assistance; therefore

5. *Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee, who derives strength of Grace from thee to praise and glorifie thee, and this not only with their mouths, but in whose heart are thy ways, cordially resolving and uprightly walking in the ways of thy service, and of their own salvation.*

6. *Who going through the vale of misery, in their pilgrimage through the miseries of this sinful life below, use it for a Well, even the deep fountain of a broken heart, from whence the Pools are filled with water, the eyes flow with tears of that Godly sorrow which worketh Repentance unto Salvation not to be repented.*

7. *They will go from strength to strength, from one degree of grace to another, adding to Faith Vertue, to Vertue Knowledge, to Knowledge Temperance, to Temperance Patience, to Patience Godliness, to Godliness Brotherly-kindness, and to Brotherly kindness Charity, 2 Pet. 1. 5. Unto the God of*

of gods appeareth every one of them in Sion, each person thus qualified shall appear in the presence of the supreme Majesty of Heaven : which being the felicity whereunto I am created, and earnestly long for, I therefore humbly beg,

O Lord God of hosts, hear my prayer, thou art the Donor of all those powerful Graces which mount up our Souls to Heaven ; and the Lord of all those hosts of Heaven amongst whom my Soul longeth to be enroll'd : *Hearken O God of Jacob :* assist me in all my wrestlings with my ghostly enemies, that I may prevail and obtain thy blessing, which is to be call'd *Israel :* *Seeing God* the felicity of Heaven. 8.

Behold, O God, our Defender against all the crafts and assaults of the Devil, the World and the Flesh : *Look upon the face of thine appointed* our blessed Redeemer sitting on thy right hand, and interceding for us : and may the sacred beams of his celestial light shine in our hearts, and appear in the holiness and righteousness of our lives : that going from strength to strength we may appear before the Lord in Sion. 9.

For one day in thy Courts amongst the Quires of Heaven, where the day is but one, as knowing no morrow day, *is better than a thousand* of the flitting transitory days of this mortal life. 10.

I had rather be a door-keeper, lye at the threshold, submit to the lowest condition *in the house of my God,* the place where his Honor dwelleth who is the God of my worship 11.

ship

ship and joy : *than to dwell in the tents of ungodlineſſ*, be converſant amongſt the ungodly of this world, in the moſt ſplendid condition with all the delights of the ſons of men : for 'tis not all the pomp and glory, all the pleaſures and treaſures of this life can give any ſolid ſatisfaction to the vaſt deſires of my immortal Soul.

12. *For the Lord is a light and defence*, a light for direction in the way of peace, and a defence for protection, againſt all whomſoever, or whatſoever might diſturb the innocence and peace of my Soul. *He will give grace and worſhip*, Grace to ſerve him truly here, and Worſhip or Glory to crown our ſervices hereafter : *and no good thing will he withhold from them that lead a godly life* : who truly love and fear God, and wait for his promiſes in the obedience of his precepts ſhall enjoy all that is truly good, or conducive to their eternal happineſs in Heaven : And therefore

13. *O Lord God of hoſts, bleſſed is the man that putteth his truſt in thee* : not roving in his hopes and deſires after the exterior empty, tranſitory conſolations of the creature, but among the ſundry and manifold changes of the world hath his heart ſurely fixed there, where true joys are to be found, which is alone in the preſence of the God of Heaven : where all do rejoyce together and ſing for ever.

*Glory be to the Father, &c.
As it was in the beginning, &c.*

As

AS an earnest of this everlasting joy and felicity,

One thing have I desired of the Lord, which I will require: even that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the fair beauty of the Lord and to visit his Temple. Psal. 27.4.

A
M E D I T A T I O N
Upon the
VOW in **BAPTISM**,
Out of
S. Chrysostome de Martyribus,
S E R M. II.

“**R**emember the Covenant, Attend the Condition, acknowledge the Warfare: The Covenant thou hast made with God; the Condition whereby thou wast received into this Covenant; the Warfare unto which thou art hereby engaged. The Covenant is to be *a member of Christ, a child of God, and an heir of Heaven*; or, the Covenant of Grace and Salvation: the Condition is to *renounce the Devil, and all his works, the pomps* ---- the Warfare thou hast undertaken, is *manfully to fight under the banner of Christ* against these ghostly enemies; to this end

end thy Christian name is enroli'd amongst the musters of the Church Militant, wherein thou hast promised *to continue Christ's faithful servant and soldier, unto thy lifes end.*

"Thou art too delicate a Christian to dream of a Victory, without fighting for it, of a Conquest without exercise of arms, of a Triumph without trial of strength: *The price of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus* is not to be obtained but by contest with, and mastery over all our ghostly adversaries. *To him that overcometh only is the promise made.*

*Rev. 2. 7.
17. 26. &
chap. 3. 5.*

Rowse up then thy self thou secure and slothful Christian: stir up the Grace of God within thee, and which was communicated unto thee, when first by holy Baptism thou wast enlisted a Christian soldier under the Captain of our Salvation: draw not back thy foot from the combate, but take courage, and put thy self on manfully to resist the Devil and all his works of temptation unto sin: Thou needest not to be afraid of all his fiery darts, for these cannot pierce, but when enflamed by the fire of thine own concupiscence, Covetousness and Pride, or the Poms and vanities of this wicked world, with Luxury and Voluptuousness, or the sinful lusts of the flesh; these are the weapons wherewithal the enemy wars against the Soul: But by the stedfast belief of all the Articles of the holy Christian Faith, and a constant obedience to God's holy will and Commandments, they are renounced, resisted, beaten back, and overcome.

This

This thou hast solemnly vowed in the open face of Christ's Church, whosoever thou be that art rightly called Christian : and though thy Christendom was not thus right, Orthodox and Legal, yet this must be performed if thou wilt be, or being, continue within the Covenant of Grace to the eternal Salvation of thy Soul.

Raise up, O Lord, we pray thee, thy power, and come amongst us, and with great might succour us ; that whereas through our sins and wickedness we are forelett and hindred in running the race that is set before us, by thy bountifull grace and mercy we may be enabled to withstand the temptations of the Devil, the world, and the flesh, and with pure hearts and minds to follow thee the only God, through *Jesus Christ* our Lord----

M E D I T A T. II.

*Out of S. Gregory, Hom. 19. in Evang.
Marc. 16. 16.*

HE that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved---- Whereupon every one will readily answer, I believe, and therefore hope assuredly to be saved ; 'tis true, alway provided that thy works do not contradict thy words : of such false believers speaketh *S. Paul*, *Who profess to know God, but in their works they deny him*, Tit. 1. 16. and *S. John* also : *He that saith he knows God and keep-*
eth

eth not his Commandments, is a lyar----

So that the truth of thy Faith must be known in the examination of thy Life, being then truly faithful, if what thou hast promised in words thou dost perform in thy deeds. In thy Baptism thou didst promise *to renounce the Devil, and all----* Here then let every man examine himself, whether he have kept this promise to the uttermost of his power, he may then assure himself that he is a faithful servant to the Lord; but if otherwise he hath frequently yielded to the temptations, which are the works of the Devil; if he have followed *the Poms and Vanities----* he cannot presume that he hath any true Faith, being so unfaithful in the breach of his word and promise. And yet the most merciful God will not account of such as altogether faithless, and a deceiver, if upon examination of himself, and the sense of his failings, he return unto the Lord, by true Repentance renew his promise, and for the future be careful in the observation thereof.

T H E E N D.

A T A B L E

O F T H E

C H A P T E R S

O F

P A R T I.

Chap. I. *Of the great necessity of Self-examination.* Page 1

Chap. II. *The Rule of Self-examination by the Vow in Baptism.* 11

Chap. III. *The Rule of Self-examination by the Creed; or, by the Second part of the Vow in Baptism, To believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith.* 19

Chap. IV. *The Rule of Self-examination by the Decalogue; or, by the Third part of the Vow in Baptism, To keep God's Holy Will and Commandments, &c.* 21

Chap. V. *The Examination of Religious actions.* 55

Chap. VI. *The Examination of Repentance.* 59

Chap. VI. *Considerations with Directions in the Confession of Sin.* 61

Chap. VIII. *A Form of Confession of Sin fitted to the Rules of Self-examination, whereunto every one may add or substract, as he finds himself guilty or not guilty.* 71

Chap. IX. *An ancient Form of Confession extant Biblioth. Patrum.* 97

Chap. X. *The Lord's Prayer paraphrased.* 105

Chap. XI. *The Seven Penitential Psalms paraphrased.* 111

Meditations upon the Tears of a Devout Soul. 144

Chap. XII. *Meditations and Prayers to be partakers of the Merits of what our Blessed Redeemer hath done and suffered for us.* 151

Meditations upon the Disease and Cure of the Soul. 160

A

A T A B L E

of the CHAPTERS, &c.

of PART II.

Chap. I. *Of the two general Christian Duties required in order to the Holy Communion of the Body and Bloud of Christ.*

171

Chap. II. *Meditations and Prayers preparatory to the Holy Communion the Week before.*

185

Chap. III. *Meditations and Prayers for the Friday, especially before the Communion.*

193

Chap. IV. *Saint Augustine's Recommendation of the Passion of Christ unto God the Father.*

203

Chap. V. *Saint Ambrose's Commemoration of our Saviour's Passion.*

205

Chap. VI. *Saint Gregorie's Prayers upon the Passion of Christ.*

209

Chap. VI. *The Form of Prayer used by our Lord upon the Cross, viz. the XXII. Psalm paraphrased.*

211

Chap. VIII. *Meditations*

and Prayers preparatory to the Blessed Sacrament, on Saturday-night, or Sunday-morning before.

225

Chap. IX. *Meditations upon your going to Church; with some short Directions for your demeanour in the House and in the Service of God.*

233

Chap. X. *Meditations and Prayers at the Blessed Sacrament.*

243

Chap. XI. *Psalms of praise and thanksgiving after the Holy Communion.*

257

Meditations upon the Dwelling of God in the hearts of his People.

264

Medit. III. Holy Breathings of the Soul after God, III.

273

Meditations upon Unity in the Publick Worship of God.

276

The 134 Psalm paraphrased.

278

THE

THE CONTENTS OF PART III.

The Preface; of continuing in Prayer; of frequent Meditation, with the design of the following Meditations. Page 283

<p>Chap. I. Of Meditations and Psalms for the Morning. 295</p> <p>Chap. II. Meditations for the Third hour of Prayer. 313</p> <p>Chap. III. Of Meditations for the Sixth hour. 327</p> <p>Chap. IV. Of Meditations for the Ninth hour. 343</p> <p>Chap. V. Of Meditations and Psalms for the Evening. 357</p> <p>Chap. VI. Of Meditations for Bed-time. 373</p> <p>Chap. VII. Of Meditations for the Night-season. 389</p> <p>Chap. VIII. Of Meditations fitted to every day</p>	<p>ordinary actions, &c. viz.</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you go forth of your Chamber, I. 409</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you walk abroad, I. <i>ibid.</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you stand upon some high place, I. 410</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you behold pleasant Fields, I. <i>ibid.</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you hear or see any thing extraordinary, I. 411</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you hear or see the time of the day, I. 412</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you go to read or study, I. <i>ibid.</i></p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you are wearied therewith, I. 413</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you go about any worldly Employments, I. 413</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">When you are sad or discontented, I. 414</p> <p style="text-align: center;">O o</p> <p style="text-align: right;">When</p>
---	--

The Contents.

<i>When you sit idle, I.</i>	415	<i>interests, I.</i>	426
<i>Upon wandring and wanton eyes, I.</i>	ibid.	<i>When you suffer several kinds of trouble.</i>	ibid.
<i>When you are tempted to any sin, IV.</i>	416	<i>When you suffer any bodily pains, I.</i>	427
<i>When temptations prevail, I.</i>	419	<i>When you are sensible of your want of Knowledge and Wisdom, I.</i>	428
<i>When you have escaped a Temptation, I.</i>	ibid.	<i>When you are dull and averse from holy Duties, I.</i>	429
<i>When you hunger or thirst, IV.</i>	420	<i>When sensible of your sins, and the mis-spending your time, I.</i>	430
<i>After you have eaten or drunk, II.</i>	423	<i>When you resolve to be more religious for the future, I.</i>	431
<i>When you are asked an Alms, II.</i>	424	<i>Meditations of Fasting and Almsgiving to be practised with holy Prayers and Meditation.</i>	432
<i>When you hear others evil spoken of, I.</i>	425		
<i>When you hear your self reproached, I.</i>	ibid.		
<i>When you are cross'd in any your worldly desires or</i>			

THE
CONTENTS
OF
PART IV.

O F the Four last things in general. 437	The 43 Psalm paraphra- sed. 492
Of the shortness and frailty of this present Life. 441	The III. general Head.
S. Augustine's Medita- tion on this subject. 442	Of the pains of Hell. 495
Of the frequent remem- brance of Death. 446	Of the pains of Loss. 496
Of the Horror of Death. 451	Of the darkness of Hell. 499
Of the uncertainty of Death, and preparation for it. 455	Of the fire of Hell. 501
The 39 Psalm illustrated with notes. 465	Of the extent of Hell pains. 505
The 90 Psalm illustrated with notes. 468	Of the bonds and chains of Hell. 509
The II. general Head.	Of the Laments of Hell. 512
Of Judgment.	Of the perpetuity of Hell torments. 514
Of particular Judg- ment, III. 473	The 136 Psalm para- phrased. 516
Of the general Judg- ment, V. 478	The 88 Psalm paraphra- sed. 521
The 26 Psalm paraphra- sed. 489	The IV. general Head.
	Of Heaven. 525
	Of the place call'd Hea- ven, O O 2

The Contents.

<i>ven, 1. Its greatness,</i>	529	<i>gels of Heaven,</i>	538
<i>2. Its brightness and splen-</i>		<i>3. of the Saints in Hea-</i>	
<i>dor, ibid. 3. Its tran-</i>		<i>ven.</i>	539
<i>quillity and peace.</i>	530	<i>Of the perpetuity of hea-</i>	
<i>Of the good things of</i>		<i>venly Joys.</i>	544
<i>Heaven, 1. Honour,</i>	532.	<i>The 24 Psalm paraphra-</i>	
<i>2. Power,</i>	533.	<i>sed.</i>	547
<i>3. Rich-</i>		<i>The 84 Psalm paraphra-</i>	
<i>es, 534. 4. Pleasure.</i>		<i>sed.</i>	551
	535	<i>Meditations upon the</i>	
<i>Of the Company of Hea-</i>		<i>Vow in Baptism.</i>	555
<i>ven, 1. God's presence</i>			
<i>there, 537. 2. of the An-</i>			

THE END.

8
a-
9
-
4
-
7
-
I
e
5

Books lately Printed for R. Royston,
Bookseller to his most Sacred Majesty.

THE Works of the Reverend and
Learned *Henry Hammond*, D. D.
The first Volume, Containing a Col-
lection of Discourses chiefly Practical.
With many Additions and Correcti-
ons from the Author's own hands. The
Second Edition, Together with the
Life of the Author.

Volume the Second.

A Collection of Discourses in De-
fence of the Church of *England*. I. A-
gainst the *Romanists*. II. Against o-
ther Adversaries.

Vol. III.

A Paraphrase and Annotations up-
on all the Books of the New Testa-
ment.

Vol. IV.

A Paraphrase and Annotations up-
on all the Books of the *Psalms*. A Pa-
raphrase and Annotations upon [the
ten first Chapters of] the *Proverbs*.
M S. XXXI.

XXXI. Sermons preached upon several Occasions. With an Appendix to Vol. II.

A Disswative from *Popery* to the People of *England* and *Ireland*. Together with Two Additional Letters to Persons changed in their Religion. I. The first written to a Gentlewoman newly seduced to the Church of *Rome*. II. The second to a Person newly converted to the Church of *England*, by *Jeremy* Lord Bishop of *Down*. 1686.

Animadversions upon a Book, Intituled, Fanaticism fanatically Imputed to the Catholick Church, by Doctor *Stillingfleet*, and the Imputation Refuted and Retorted by S. C. by a Person of Honour. The Third Edition. 1686.

Search the Scriptures. A Treatise shewing that all Christians ought to read the Holy Books, with Directions to them therein, in Three Parts.

A Treatise of Repentance, and of Fasting, especially of the *Lent-Fast*, in III. Parts. *Pœnitentia est male perpetrata plangere, & Plangenda minimè perpetrare.*

A

A Sermon Preached on *St. Mark's* Day, 1686. In the Parish Church of *St. Paul's* Covent-Garden, by *Symon Patrick* Rector there.

A Sermon Preached at the Assizes held at *Leicester*, *July 22. 1686.* before the Right Honourable Sir *Edward Atkins* Lord chief Baron, and Sir *Christopher Milton* Baron of the Exchequer. By the Honourable *George Berkeley*, A. M. Published at the request of *Thomas Wilson*, Esq. High Sheriff of the County of *Leicester*.

A Discourse concerning Prayer, especially of frequenting the Daily publick Prayers, in Two Parts, by *S. P.* Dean of *Peterborough*, and Chaplain in Ordinary to his Majesty.

THE END.